





85

**EVELYN RUTNAM INSTITUTE  
REFERENCE LIBRARY**





EXTENDED MAHĀVAMSA

OTHER WORKS BY THE SAME AUTHOR

THE PĀLI LITERATURE OF CEYLON

(R. A. S. of GREAT BRITAIN & IRELAND:  
Prize Publication Fund) London, 1927.

THE MAHĀVAMSA ṬIKĀ

2 VOLUMES

(Published for the Government of Ceylon by the  
Oxford University Press) London, 1935.

A DICTIONARY OF PĀLI  
PROPER NAMES

2 VOLUMES

(Published for the Secretary of State for India in Council  
by John Murray) London, 1937.

ENGLISH PĀLI DICTIONARY

(In Preparation)

E  
10  
ALUVIHĀRA SERIES

VOLUME III.

# EXTENDED MAHĀVAMSA

EDITED FOR  
THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY  
(CEYLON BRANCH)

BY

G. P. MALALASEKERA  
M.A., PH.D. (London)

*Lecturer in Sinhalese, Pāli and Sanskrit at the Ceylon University College*

UNDER THE PATRONAGE

OF

*The Right Honourable*

LORD ROBERT CHALMERS, G.C.B., etc.  
*(Sometime Governor of Ceylon)*

COLOMBO :

PRINTED AND PUBLISHED FOR THE ROYAL ASIATIC SOCIETY  
*(Ceylon Branch)*

BY

THE TIMES OF CEYLON CO., LTD.  
1937.

TO  
MY WIFE  
IN ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF MANY BLESSINGS

*“Bhariyā ca paramā sakhā”*  
*(Wife is comrade supreme)*  
*Samyutta I. 6. 6.*





## PREFACE

To the late Edmund Hardy belongs the credit of the discovery of the Extended (or Cambodian) Mahāvamsa. This discovery he reported to the 13th International Congress of Orientalists and published to the wider world through the medium of the *Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society* (JRAS. 1902, p.171 f) and the *Journal of the Pāli Text Society* (JPTS. 1902-3, p.61 f). Hardy himself, however, was of opinion that the work had been known earlier to Professor Léon Feer of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, where Hardy came across the MS. while searching for copies of the Mahāvamsa. But Professor Feer does not seem to have made any public reference to it.

It was evidently Hardy's intention to deal with the work at greater length in a subsequent publication and he accordingly made a transcript of it, but, unfortunately, death cut short his plans. Hardy had bequeathed his transcript copy, together with other materials, to Professor Wilhelm Geiger, who made use of it extensively in his now famous edition of the Mahāvamsa.

In preparing my critical edition of the Mahāvamsa *Ṭikā* for the Ceylon Government, I had the great good fortune of being allowed by Professor Geiger to consult him freely on all questions in connection with that work. When he discovered in the course of correspondence that the Cambodian recension of the Mahāvamsa would be of great use to me, with extraordinary but characteristic liberality he sent me of his own accord Hardy's transcript, which Professor Geiger had collated with another (imperfect) copy (C of the present edition) discovered by him in the Colombo Museum during one of his visits to Ceylon. Later, when I suggested to him the desirability of bringing out

an edition of the Cambodian recension, he heartily supported the proposal, asked me to undertake the work and sent me his blessings for its successful accomplishment.

I have been particularly fortunate in being able to obtain the consent of the Ceylon Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society to include this publication in their Aluvihāra Series. There were certain initial difficulties. The Aluvihāra Series was founded and endowed by Lord Chalmers, when he was Governor of Ceylon, and its object was to publish in Sinhalese characters critical editions by Sinhalese scholars of Pāli Commentarial works. The Mahāvamsa being not strictly a "Commentarial work," the Committee of the R.A.S. were uncertain as to whether they could legitimately publish it in this Series. With great considerateness, however, they agreed to refer the matter to Lord Chalmers for his decision. He readily consented to the inclusion of the volume, adding that the real purpose he had in view in founding the Series was to provide Sinhalese scholars with opportunity to publish the results of their researches. The Committee thereupon felt that the publication would better serve its purpose if issued in Roman script and decided, therefore, that in order to conform to the conditions of Lord Chalmers' bequest, two editions of the work should be brought out, one in Roman and the other in Sinhalese script.

I am very grateful to Lord Chalmers, to the Committee of the R.A.S. and its genial Secretary, Mr. Aubrey N. Weinman, for thus facilitating the issue of this work. It is a matter of common knowledge that many works of this nature, far worthier than mine, have never seen the light of day for want of someone to bear the heavy expenditure involved in printing them.

The present edition is based on five MSS. Details of these and acknowledgments to those to whom they are due will be found in the Introduction. I should like to say one word about the title of this work. While it is true that all the MSS. so far discovered are in Cambodian script or acknowledged to be copies from Cambodian MSS., nevertheless to call the work the "Cambodian Mahāvamsa" might prejudice the study of its origin and authorship. I have, therefore, preferred the name "Extended Mahāvamsa."

My main purpose in preparing this volume for the press has been to make the recension available to students all over the world, who are interested in the history of Ceylon or in the development of the Epic, as exemplified in the Pāli Chronicles. A critical study of the value of the Extended Mahāyaṃsa, both as history and literature, I would leave, for the future to be furnished by others more competent than I am.

G. P. MALALASEKERA.

*Ceylon University College,  
December, 1937.*



## INTRODUCTION

### I. Description of the MSS.

The present edition of the Extended Mahāvamsa is based on the following MSS. :

1. C = MS. of the Colombo Museum, "Cambodian Mahāvamsa, C7.," lent by the Director of the Museum. 308 palm leaves, five lines on a page. It consists of 13 bundles of olas, generally 24 leaves to a bundle. One set of leaves, *ṇa* to *taḥ*, is missing. The missing leaves contain the text from Chap. xxii.98 to xxv. 14.

2. K = Copy of a collation and transcript, made by the late Prof. Edmund Hardy from the "Cambodian Mahāvamsa, fonds Pali No. 632" of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris. This copy was lent to me by Prof. Geiger. (See Preface).

With regard to K, Hardy has fully transcribed only those passages from the Paris MS. which are not found in the original Mahāvamsa, but were added by the author of the Extended Mhv. He has collated those passages which correspond to the old text, as established by Sumaṅgala and Baṭuwantudāwe, in their edition (Colombo, 1883). In his collation, Hardy evidently disregarded minor differences.

3. P = MS. (in Sinhalese characters) belonging to the late Ven. Rājaguru Waskaduwe Siri Subhūti, Nāyaka Thera and lent to me by his pupil, the Rev. Waskaduwe Siri Vācissara of the Abhinavārāma, Waskaduwa, Ceylon. The MS. is of palm leaves, six lines to a page, numbered *ka* to *to* and then numerically, 1 to 91. On the last page is the legend in Sinhalese that it was "copied in 1902 by Karuṇāmuni Arnolis Silva from the Cambodian book (*Kāmbōja poten*)."

The date 1902 given here is either a later addition and inaccurate or the MS. did not come into the possession of the Ven. Subhūti till after 1905. For, in a letter, dated 20th November, 1905, written to Prof. Geiger in answer to an inquiry as to whether any MSS. of the Mhv. were available in Cambodian characters, the Ven. Subhūti says that he knew of the existence of only a single MS., in the Colombo Museum, and it was defective.

The first four chapters were missing and could not be found in spite of diligent search. Rev. Vācissara assures me that the present MS. (P) was copied under the personal supervision of his teacher, the Ven. Subhūti. The probability, therefore, is that 1902 is a later addition and incorrect.

I have not been able to discover the original of P nor to identify the MS. referred to in Ven. Subhūti's letter. It is obviously not C, mentioned above, for the passage missing from C is not the first four chapters, but chaps. 22 to 25. Nor is it the other MS. S, now found in the Colombo Museum and mentioned below. For, S is not defective. Here, evidently, we have to do with another MS. which, unfortunately, is no longer available to us.

P. has numerous corrections made in the Ven. Subhūti's handwriting. Whether these corrections were made arbitrarily or in collation with another MS. I have no means of judging, but I have not always found it possible to adopt the emendations. These corrections are designated in the foot-notes as *Pcor.*

4. Q = MS. belonging to the Royal Library of Bangkok, lent by His Highness the Minister for Education. It consists of 16 bundles of palm-leaves, 22 leaves to a bundle, 5 lines to a page, the last bundle having 26 leaves. Each bundle, bears the name "*Pra Mahāvamsa*" and also "*Pāli Mahāvamsa*". The last page states that the MS. originally belonged to the Rajanaddā Vihāra (in Bangkok) and was presented to the Royal Library by Pra Mahā Thim in 2463 of the Buddhist era.

5. S = MS. belonging to the Colombo Museum and lent by the Director. It was labelled "*Mahāvamsa Ṭikā C9*", but bears the name "*Pra Mahāvamsa*." It consists of 13 bundles of leaves, generally 24, sometimes 25 to a bundle, the last having 29.

It should be noted that all the MSS. are either in Cambodian script or copied from other Cambodian MSS. Of the MSS. Q belongs to a group by itself, many of its readings being quite different from those of the other MSS. I shall comment on this fact later. Of the others, CKPS are probably derived from the same archetype, though they are obviously from different originals. CKS generally agree more among themselves than with P.P is nearer to S than to CK.

II. Comparative Analysis of the Contents of the Mahāvamsa and the Extended Mahāvamsa, together with reference to the corresponding passages of the Mahāvamsa Ṭikā.

M = Mahāvamsa ; EM = Extended Mahāvamsa ; MT = Mahāvamsa Tikā.

## M

I., 1-4.—Proem.

I., 5-10.—Names of the earlier Buddhas (Dīpaṅkara to Kassapa) from whom the Bodhisatta received the prophecy of his future Buddhahood.

## EM

I., 1-4.—Proem.

I., 5-32.—Details of the lives in which the Bodhisatta meets the earlier Buddhas and receives from them the prophecy of his future Buddhahood.

The details given in EM. are also found in MT. (55-65), which in the case of some of the Buddhas e.g. Sumana (57.21f), Anomadassī (58.11f) Paduma (58-28f), Sumedha (59.27f), Sujāta (60.20f), Siddhattha (62.6f), Piyadassī (61.4f), Dhammadassī (61.22f), Vipassī (62.31f), and Vessabhū (63.21f), gives the reasons for their respective names. In most cases (see e.g. foot-notes to MT. 60, 61, 62, 63) the reasons are the same as found in the Buddhavamsa Commentary *passim*. EM. does not give these reasons. Details of the Bodhisatta's lives are also given in the Nidānakathā of the Jātaka Commentary, and the Pāli Thūpavamsa. Generally, all accounts agree with each other, but in some cases EM. differs. Thus, EM. says (I.53) that in the time of Padumuttara the Bodhisatta was a Jātila named Mahāratthaka, while all the other sources (MT. 59. 11, JNK. 37, PThv. 12) describe him as a "mahāratthiya" and give his name as Jātila. In the time of Piyadassī, the Bodhisatta, according to EM. (I.68) was a brahmin named Kassapa; all other sources call him a mānava. It is interesting to note that in EM. (eg. I. 74, xix. 65) the term *Sākyapuṅgava* is used as a generic name for any Buddha not only Gotama. The particulars of the Bodhisatta in the time of Kakusandha Buddha are more detailed in EM. (I. 114f) than elsewhere.

The names of the different kappas, in which the different Buddhas were born—Sāra, Sāramanda, Manda, Vara, Sela, Bhāsa and Bhadda—are given in EM. but not elsewhere.

I., 133-138.—The Bodhisatta is born as Vessantara, gives away his wife and children, and is reborn in Tusita as the deva Santusita.

MT.'s reference to Vessantara is much shorter—(65.5f); it does not mention the name Santusita.

I., 139-165.—Events leading to Gotama's Renunciation, and attainment of Buddhahood.

The MT. account (65.12f) resembles EM. almost word for word. EM. makes no reference to the Kisāgotamī episode, MT. does (65.27f). PThv. 20 f. which is similar to MT. has a passage about the Cūlāmaṇi Thūpa, so does JNk. but neither MT. nor EM.

I., 11-13.—Gotama attains Buddhahood.

I., 166-172.—Gotama attains Buddhahood.

The MT. very closely resembles (66.23f) the EM.

I., 173-215.—The Buddha has a vision of the future of his teaching, and the future of Laṅkā, in due order—the First Sermon, his three visits to Ceylon, the colonisation of Ceylon by Vijaya, the three Recitals and the conversion of Ceylon by Mahinda.

The account agrees almost word for word with MT. (67.7 to 69.6). Cp. Dīpavaṃsa I. 15-28.

I., 14.—The First Sermon.

I., 215-273.—Sahampati's request to the Buddha to preach and the reason why the Buddha waited till then. The journey to Benares (Kāsi-pura) on foot; the meeting with Upaka. The First Sermon at Isipatana and the attainment of arahantship of the Pañcavaggiyā.

The account is substantially the same as MT. 69.7 f. but expanded. EM. gives the reason why the Buddha went on foot to Isipatana (I. 244f), MT. does not. MT. (70.6) merely refers to the meeting with Upaka (*Kāsi-puram gacchanto antarāmagge Upakena saddhiṃ mantetvā*) but EM. describes the meeting in great detail, with a wealth of poetic imagery in 25 verses (249-273). EM (279-288) describes the wonders attendant on the First Sermon and gives the names of the Pañcavaggiyā, with details of their attainments, culminating in arahantship, after the preaching of the Anattalakkhaṇa Sutta. MT. has only five lines (70.7 to 11).

I., 15-16.—The conversion of the Bhaddavaggiyā and of Uruveḷa-Kassapa and his 1000 Jaṭilas.

I., 289-296.—The conversion of Yasa and his friends.



I., 297-300.—The conversion of the Bhaddavaggiyā.

I., 300-472.—The conversion of the Tebhātika-Jaṭilā (Uruvela-Kassapa, Nadi-Kassapa and Gayā-Kassapa) and their followers.

EM. (292) gives the names of Yasa's friends, not MT. (70.13 to 18); EM. calls the Bhaddavaggiyā "*tiṃsamatte kumāre Bhaddiyappamukhe*" and adds (297f) that they were the step-brothers of the king of Kosala, information not found elsewhere. EM. describes in very great detail the story of the conversion of Uruvela-Kassapa with an account of the numerous *pāṭihāriya* performed by the Buddha to that end. This account is evidently taken from *Vinaya* I. 24 f. The account in MT. occupies only a few lines (70.25-71.27).

I., 19-30.—The Buddha's first visit to Ceylon to the assembly of the Yakkhas at Mahānāgavana; the transplantation of the Yakkhas to Giridīpa.

I., 473-645.—Same subject as M.

EM. agrees very closely with MT. (71.29-81.8)—the description of Mahānāgavana (EM. 475-485; MT. 72.12-73.5), the *pāṭihāriya* performed by the Buddha to subdue the Yakkhas (EM. 496-612; MT. 73.26-80.3), the description of Giridīpa (EM. 612-620; MT. 80.5 to 17), the bringing up of Giridīpa, the transportation of the Yakkhas into it and setting it back in its original place, the recital of Paritta for the protection of Laṅkā (622-643; MT. 80.18-81.16). MT. says (92.9) that the description of Mahānāgavana was taken over from the *Aṭṭhakathā* (= *Sihalaṭṭhakathā*); so were the details of the *pāṭihāriya* (MT. 93.2). Evidently the full story of the Buddha's visits were given in *great detail* in Ak. (cf. *aṭṭhakathānayaṃ aparihāpetvā* at MT. 82.6) and was interspersed with Pāli verses (eg. MT. 79.17f). It is noteworthy that in the account of the Buddha's first visit there is very close resemblance between and MT. and Dpv. even in the matter of language.

I., 31-36.—The Buddha preaches to the devas who are present; Mahāsumana of Sumanakūṭa attains *sotāpatti*. The Buddha gives him a handful of his hair for worship over which the deva builds a thūpa.

I., 646-657ab.—The Buddha preach to the devas, nāgas, dānavas and gandhabbas. The rest as in M. but at greater length.

The EM. account is a versification of the same passage as in MT. 95. 16-98.11.

I., 37-43.—Further history of the Mahiyaṅga Thūpa, its enlargement, in succession, by Sarabhū (who deposited in it the Buddha's collar-bone) to 12 cubits; by Uḍḍhacūlābhaya to 30 cubits and by Duṭṭhagāmaṇi to 80 cubits.

I., 660-680.—Sarabhū, with 1,000 monks deposits the collar-bone and enlarges the thūpa. The deposit is covered by *medavannapāsāṇū* brought from the nāga-world by two novices, Simabali (Sivali) and Sumana. They return to Kusinārā. Later, 236 years after the Buddha's death, Uḍḍhacūlābhaya, having seen miracles at the cetiya, enlarges it to 30 cubits. Duṭṭhagāmaṇi, after becoming sole king of Ceylon, visits the cetiya and builds it to 80 cubits.

The EM. account is the same in all particulars as that of MT. (98.24-100.28). EM. states that Duṭṭhagāmaṇi built the thūpa *after* his conquest of the Damiḷas (*Damiḷamaddanaṃ katvā punāgantvā*), but M. and MT. have *Damiḷamaddanaṃ karonto taṃ thānaṃ patvā*, meaning that it was *during* his campaign against the Damiḷas.

I., 44-70.—War between the Nāga princes, Cūlodara and Mahodara. The Buddha visits Laṅkā a second time in Cittamāsa, in the 5th year after Buddhahood, accompanied by Samiddhisumana carrying a *rājāyatana*-tree to shade the Buddha. The story of Samiddhi's past life in Nāga-dīpa. Maṇiakkhika pays homage to the Buddha and obtains his consent to visit Ceylon again.

I., 679-680. + M. 42-43.

I., 681-707.—EM. agrees almost word for word with M.

The account of the Buddha's second visit is commented upon in MT. 101-9—111.5. The MT. (104.6) gives the name of Mahodara's sister Tiracchikā (v.l. Kidabbikā) but neither M. nor EM. has it. It also contains (102.16f) two traditions regarding the relationship between Cūlodara and Mahodara, but EM. takes no notice of this fact.

I., 71-83.—Third visit of the Buddha to Laṅka three years later at Maṇiakkhika's request. He leaves his foot-print on Sumanakūṭa and consecrates by this presence the various future holy spots of Ceylon.

I., 708-720 = M. 71-38.

The account of the third visit is found in MT. 111.17-117. 5. It adds (111.13) that Maṇiakkhika visited the Buddha at Jetavana "*mānavakananēna*." It also gives (114.15 f) the reason for the Buddha leaving his foot-print on Sumanakūṭa and why the mountain was so-called. It explains that Dīghavāpi was on the side of Sumanakūṭa.

II., 1-6.—Kings from Mahāsammata to Accimā.

II., 1-6 Kings from Mahāsammata to Acchimā (*sic*).

II., 7-11.—Dynasties from Accimā to Okkāka, stating only the number of kings in each dynasty, except in the case of Makhādeva and Kalārajanaka, who are mentioned by name.

II., 7-66.—List of dynasties from Acchimā to Okkāka. The name of the last king of each dynasty, together with the capital of his descendants is also given.

The details given in EM. agree entirely with those of Dpv. III. 1-9, 14-41, with a few differences in the names. The MT. account (123.11 f) seems to be only a prose version of the same passage and was derived, according to the author of MT. (120.11), from the Ak. M.T. prefaces it with the story of Dīpaṅkara and his meeting with Sumedha, reference being made (120.22) to the *Sumedhakathā* of the Jātaka. It calls Mahāsammata an incarnation of the Bodhisatta and describes how he came to be elected king (121.27 f). E.M. makes no mention of these things, nor does it take account of the differences between the Ak. and the Uttaravihāra-Atthakathā (UVAk.) to which MT. draws attention (e.g. 125.7).

II., 12-24.—From Okkāka's son, Okkāmaukha, to Jayasena, who were the founders of the Sakyan dynasty. From Jayasena's son, Sīhahanu, to Suddhodana and the family of the Buddha up to Rāhula.

II., 66 cd-78.—Same as M.

MT. (131.5-133.19) gives a long account of Okkāka, the origin of the Sākyas and the foundation of Kapilavatthu. EM. makes

no mention of these things, nor does it refer to Bhagusakka and his 82,000 descendants who, according to UVAk., says MT. (134.14 f), ruled between Sihassara and Jayasena.

II., 25-32.—Bimbisāra and Ajātasattu and their connection with the Buddha.

II., 79-86.—Same as in M.

In this account MT. (137.11) adds the name of Bimbisāra's father, Bhāti; EM. does not mention him.

III., 1-42.—Account of the First Council, held by Mahā-Kassapa, under the patronage of Ajātasattu.

III., 1-42.—Same as in M.

MT. adds nothing to the account in M. except to say that the Council was also called *Pañcasatikā*, because it was held by 500 Elders, and that Ak. called it *Vibhajjavāda* (151.26 f). EM. does not mention these names.

IV., 1-8.—Ajātasattu's successors up to Kālāsoka.

IV., 1-6.—Ajātasattu's successors up to Susunāga.

IV., 7-26.—The story of Susunāga's birth and accession. Kālāsoka is his son and successor.

The story of Susunāga is found in MT. having being taken over from UVAk. (155.12f). The account in EM. is only a versification of the same passage.

IV., 9-65.—The Vajjian heresy and the Second Council.

IV., 29-85.—Same as M.

In the MT. account particulars are given (156.30 f) of the *dasa vatthūni* (ten points in dispute among the Vajjian monks). EM. makes no mention of the details.

V., 1-13.—The Mahā-Saṅghikavāda and its offshoots, the twenty-six sects.

V., 1-13.—Same as in M.

V., 14-21.—Kālāsoka's ten sons succeed him; then follow the nine Nandas, last of whom is Dhanananda. He is killed by the machinations of Cāṇakka, who raises Candagutta of the Moriyān clan to the throne. Candagutta's successor is Bindusāra. Asoka is Bindusāra's son and ascends the throne by killing his 99 step-brothers.

V., 14-16.—ab. Kālāsoka's 10 sons.

V., 16cd-48.—The story of Nanda, founder of the Nanda dynasty.

V., 49-53ab.—List of the nine Nandas.

V., 53cd-59.—The last of the Nandas, Dhanananda, buries his treasures.

V., 60-85.—The story of Cāṇakka.

V., 86-94*ab*.—Cāṇakka kidnaped Dhanananda's son, Pabbata, but looks for a more suitable successor to Dhanananda.

V., 94*cd*-101.—The Origin of the Moriyas.

V., 102-156.—The story of Candagutta: his adoption by Cāṇakka and his accession to the throne of Dhanananda with Cāṇakka's help.

V., 157-170.—Steps taken by Cāṇakka to make Candagutta immune from poison. The miraculous birth of Bindusāra and the reason for his name.

V., 171-193.—Candagutta's death, the possession of his body by the Yakkha, Devagabbha, Bindusāra's stratagem to kill the Yakkha and his accession to the throne.

V., 194-243*ab*.—The pregnancy longings of Bindusāra's queen, Siridhammā of the Moriyavaṃsa; their satisfaction and their explanation by the Ājīvaka, Jarasāna; Jarasāna's past life as an *ajāgara*. Asoka's birth and Jarasāna's prediction that he will be king of all Jambudīpa.

V., 243-245.—Asoka has a brother, Tissa, and 99 step-brothers. He kills his step-brothers and becomes king of all Jambudīpa.

V., 246-263.—Asoka is sent by his father to Ujjeni and made viceroy of Avanti. On the way at Vedisa he meets and marries the daughter of Deva-setthi and has two children by her—Mahinda and Saṅghamittā—at Ujjeni. When

Bindusāra dies, Asoka returns to Pāṭaliputta, leaving his wife and children at Vedisa-nagara, and ascends the throne 218 years after the Buddha's death.

The account of the events, mentioned in the 5th chapter of EM. and summarised above, closely follows the details given in MT. EM. mentions the names of Kālāsoka's sons, MT. does not, but says (177.26.) that they are given in Ak. They are also found in the *Mahābodhivaṃsa* (MBv.) p. 98. The history of the Nine Nandas MT. has taken over (177.30) from UVak. MT. does not give their names, EM. does, so does MBv. (p.98), but some of the names are different.

MT. gives (180.18 f) the story of the origin of the Moriyas before that of Cāṇakka, EM. after it. MT. cites UVak. (187.6) as the source of the saga of Cāṇakka and Candagutta, but the story was evidently found in Ak. as well (e.g. 187.9f) except for certain particulars, chiefly regarding Cāṇakka. The account in EM. follows MT. almost word for word. MT. adds (187.14 f) that a Jatīla, named Paniyatappa, was especially entrusted with the task of restoring order in Candagutta's kingdom. EM. has no mention of him (but see V. 158).

The account of Bimbisāra's birth, the story of the Yakka Devagabbha, the pregnancy longings of Bindusāra's queen (called Dhammā in MT.) their explanation by Jarasāna (Janasāna in MT.) and Jarasāna's former life agree very closely with that of MT. MT., however, adds (192.18 f) about Janasāna that, after Asoka came to the throne, he sent a golden palanquin to fetch the Ājīvaka. On the way to the palace Janasāna visited Assagutta Thera at the Vattaniya-senāsana and ordained himself under Assagutta, attaining arahantship in due course. MT. says (193.13) that the account of Janasāna and of the pregnancy longings of Dhammā were taken from the *Cūla-Sihanāda-Suttavaṇṇanā Sihalatthakathā*.

The passage inserted in EM. (246-263) about Asoka's vice-royalty and his marriage is absent both in M. and MT. in this context. M. has it in the 13th Chapter (8-11) and merely refers to it in chap. V. (38-40). MT. commenting on V. 38-40 states that Bindusāra sent Asoka to Ujjeni because he did not wish to have near him a man about whom fratricide had been prophesied (198.20 f). The passage in EM. corresponds to MT. 324.19 f, where it comments on M. XIII. 8-11.

V., 22-33.—Asoka's ascent to the throne; it is accompanied by many miracles. Tissa is made viceroy.

V., 264-276.—Same as in M.

V., 34-37.—Asoka, like his father, at first supports the brahmins, but is later converted by Nigrodha.

V., 38-48.—The story of Asoka's elder brother Sumana and of Nigrodha, who is ordained by Mahāvārūṇa.

V., 49-61.—In a former birth Asoka, Nigrodha and Devānampiyatissa were brothers, who were honey-traders. They gave honey to a Pacceka Buddha, who needed it for medicine for a colleague. Asandhimittā was then a slave-woman and she showed the Pacceka Buddha the way to the honey-store.

MT. adds nothing to these accounts, beyond explaining the name Asandhimittā (203.22 f).

V., 62-86.—Asoka invites Nigrodha to the palace and is converted by him. At Nigrodha's suggestion he gives many gifts to the Buddhist community of monks. Having heard from Moggaliputta-Tissa that the Buddha's doctrine consists of 84,000 *dhammakkhandhas* Asoka builds as many vihāras, the chief of them being the Asokārāma.

Asoka's first meeting with Asoka and the king's conversion was evidently related at very great length in Ak. (see e.g. MT. 204.4 f, 206.10), but MT. does not give full details of it. The Ak. described, for example, the festive procession in which Asoka visited the monks to invite them (MT. 206.12) but MT. merely mentions it. Similarly, the bestowal by Asoka of numerous gifts to the Saṅgha was given in detail in the *Vinaya-Aṭṭhakathā*, (MT. 207.16) but MT. does not give any particulars. (Cp. *Saman-tapāsādikā* I. 47 f).

EM. says (329) that Asoka gave two pots of water from Anotatta to Asandhimitta but both M. (85) and MT. (207.31) give only

V., 277-283.—Same as in M.

V., 284-291.—Same as in M.

V., 292-305.—Facts the same as in M. but told in slightly different words.

V., 306-330.—Same as in M (but see below).

one (but see Samantap. I.42). E.M. adds (329 cd) that Asoka gave two for the use of the 60,000 women of the palace; both M. and MT. are silent on this.

V., 87-94.—Legend of the Nāga-king Mahākāla, who created an image of the Buddha for Asoka to see. Asoka offers *akkhipūjā* to the image.

V., 331-338.—Same as in M.

MT. adds nothing beyond giving particulars of the nature of the *akkhipūjā* (210.3f) and mentioning two different versions of *ketumālā* (MT. 209.12; see M. 91 and EM. 335).

V., 340-400.—Two stories to illustrate Asandhimittā's luck.

The stories given in EM. occur neither in M. nor in MT.

V., 96-103.—The arrangements made by the leaders of the Second Council to ensure that Moggaliputta-Tissa should be the Head of the Third Council and that Siggava and Candavajji should fit him for the task.

V., 401-408.—Same as in M.

V., 104-119.—The succession of Teachers from Upāli. The history of Upāli's pupil, Dāsaka, and Dāsaka's pupil, Soṇaka.

V., 409-424.—Same as in M.

V., 120-130.—History of Siggava and Candavajji, pupils of Soṇaka and the future teachers of Moggaliputta-Tissa.

V., 425-435.—Same as in M.

MT. does not give any additional information except that Siggava and Candavajji are described as "Gambhīravāsikā" (211.33) and that Siggava's father is called Sirivaḍḍha (215.25).

V., 131-153.—The story of the conversion of Moggaliputta-Tissa by Siggava.

V., 436-461.—Very Similar to M.

V., 153-172.—The ordination of Asoka's brother, Tissa, and Aggibrahmā in the 4th year of Asoka's reign.

V., 462-479.—Same as in M.



MT. adds nothing except to say (223.4) that Tissa's teacher, Mahādhammarakkhita, is the same as Yoṇaka-Mahādhammarakkhita. Cp. Samantap. I. 57.

V., 173-211.—The festival of dedication of the Asokārāma and the 84,000 cetiyas built by Asoka under the direction of Indagutta. The Lokavivarāṇa miracle. Asoka, called Candāsoka till then, is henceforth known as Dhammāsoka. The ordination of Mahinda and Sanghamittā.

V., 480-519.—Same as in M.

The MT. adds nothing to this account.

V., 212-227.—The story of the two Theras, Tissa and Sumitta, sons of Kuntikinnarī, and their death in the 8th year of Asoka's reign.

V., 520-536.—Same as in M.

MT. only adds (231.13) that the story was introduced because it was the death of Kuntiputta-Tissa that led indirectly to the Third Council.

V., 228-246.—Because of Asoka's Patronage of the Buddhist Order, heretical monks become increasingly numerous and orthodox monks are hindered in their duties. Moggaliputta-Tissa retires to Ahogaṅga-pabbata, leaving Mahinda as head of the Order. No *uposathapavāraṇa* is held for 7 years. A foolish minister sent by Asoka to reconcile the monks, enforces the king's orders with violence, till Asoka's brother, Tissa-Thera stops him. Asoka is worried lest the guilt be at least partly his. The monks consulted express contradictory views. He sends for Moggaliputta-Tissa.

V., 537-560.—The fact sare the same as in M. but related at greater length.

MT. has no information to add.

V., 247-264.—Moggaliputta-Tissa refuses to come at the king's behest till he is told that his help is needed to rescue the śāsana. He comes by boat down the Ganges. The king receives him and escorts him from the boat to Rativaddhana-uyyāna. Moggaliputta-Tissa shews the king a partial earthquake and, having won his confidence thereby, assuages his fears regarding his share in his minister's crimes. He upholds his views by relating the Tittira Jātaka.

V., 561-595.—The facts are the same as in M. but related at greater length. The night before the Elder's arrival, Asoka sees a dream. EM. describes it (577-580*ab*). When the Elder steps down from the boat, the king offers his hand, which he takes. The king's sword-bearer draws his weapon to kill the Elder; the king sees his shadow and stops him (582-585). EM. gives the whole of the Tittira Jātaka (596-625*ab*).

MT. adds nothing; it merely refers (239.6) to the dream and the incident of the sword-bearer and says that details are found in the Samantapāsādikā (see Sp. I.58). The account of the Tittira Jātaka found in EM. is merely a metrical version of the Jātaka Commentary (III.64 f).

V., 265-281.—The holding of the Third Council, under the patronage of Asoka, with Moggaliputta-Tissa as president.

V., 626-642.—Same as in M.  
V., 643-644.—The succession of teachers from Upāli to Moggaliputta-Tissa.

The list of succession is also found at Samantapāsādikā I.62.

VI., 1-38.—The founding of Sihapura and the ancestry of Sihabahu's son, Vijaya.

VI., 1-47.—Same as in M. but at greater length.

VI., 39-47.—Vijaya is expelled from his country and lands in Laṅkā with 700 followers. Their families stop elsewhere.

VI., 48-56.—Same as in M.

According to MT. (e.g. 246. 5, 247.12, 249.9.) Ak. dealt quite exhaustively with the history of Vijaya and his ancestors and his deeds in Ceylon. MT. itself, however, makes very few additions to the M. account. Thus Sihabahu's mother is called Suppādevī (243.25, 247.18. Dpv. IX.3 calls her Susīmā). Her cousin, who later married her, is called Anura or Anurakkha (246.28) while the cave in which the lion lived was, according to UVak.

eight fathoms (249.11). MT. corrects M. and says (247.12 f) that no eatables were given by Anura to Suppādevī and her children but only gruel (*yāgu*). EM. does not take notice of any of these things.

VII., 1-9.—The Buddha, before his death, asks Sakka to protect Laṅkā and Vijaya. Sakka commands the deva Uppalavanna to look after them.

VII., 10-38*ab*.—Vijaya subduces Kuveṇī, makes her his wife and with her assistance he kills the Yakkhas assembled at Sirīsavatthu.

VII., 38*cd*-47.—The reason for the names Tambapanni and Sihālā. Founding of cities in Ceylon by Vijaya and his followers.

VII., 48-73.—Vijaya obtains a daughter of the Paṇḍu king of Madhurā for wife. He gets also wives for his followers from Madhurā. Kuveṇī leaves him and takes her children with her. She is slain by the Yakkhas. Her children escape to the hill-country (Malaya) and become the ancestors of the Pulindas. Vijaya pays yearly tribute to the Paṇḍu king.

The additional particulars given by EM. are also found in MT. Thus the name of Kuveṇī's maid is Sisapātī (EM.10, MT. 255.23); the Yakkha chieftain of Laṅkāpura is Kālasena (EM. 34, Mahākālasena MT. 259.35); his daughter is Polamittā (EM. 34, MT. 260. 1); MT. (260.3) gives the name of his wife, too, Goṇḍā, but not EM. EM., but not MT., says (40 *cd*) that Vijaya carried out another slaughter of the Yakkhas at Tambapanni. Both EM. (62) and MT. (264.21) give the names of Kuveṇī's children, Jivahattha and Dhisallā (MT. Dipellā).

VII., 1-9.—Same as in M.

VII., 10-39.—Very similar to M. but with a few more details.

VII., 10-30.—Same as in M.

VII., 51-79.—Similar to M. but with a few additional particulars.

VIII., 1-17.—Vijaya asks his brother, Sumitta, to succeed him. Sumitta sends his youngest son, Paṇḍuvāsudeva. After Vijaya's death, his minister, administers the government for a year.

VIII., 18-27.—Paṇḍuvāsudeva marries the Sākya princess Bhaddakaccānā, daughter of Amitodana.

MT. but not EM. gives (269.13) the name of Sumitta's wife, Cittā, and mentions (269.23) Gokaṇṇatittha, at the mouth of Mahākandara-nadī, as the landing place of Paṇḍuvāsudeva. Both MT. (271.1) and EM. (19) give the massacre of Viḍūḍabha as the slaughter of the Sākyaans mentioned in M (18). Again, both EM. (27.28) and MT. (276.6) give the name of the minister who consulted a soothsayer regarding the date of Bhaddakaccānā's arrival in Ceylon. EM. calls him Jīva (Jīvaka), MT. Vijita. MT. adds (272.8) the name of the soothsayer, too, Kāladeva, and says that Bhaddakaccānā and her companions were first welcomed by the Sinhalese ministers at Vijitanagara (272.16).

IX., 1-5.—Bhaddakaccānā has 10 sons and one daughter, the latter comes to be called Ummādacittā.

IX., 6-12.—The brothers of Bhaddakaccānā, save one, go to Ceylon and found cities there.

IX., 13-28.—The romance of Ummādacittā and Dīghagāmaṇī and the birth of Paṇḍukābhaya.

EM. says (5) that Ummādacittā was guarded by a hunchback—information not found elsewhere. Both EM. (7) and MT. (275.28) add the name of Bhaddakaccānā's mother, Susimā, and her brother, Gāmaṇī, who was left behind when the others went to Ceylon (EM. 9, MT. 275.29). M. (22) and MT. (277.3) but not EM. give the names of the two personal attendants, Gopakacitta and Kālavela, who helped Dīghagāmaṇī in his adventures. EM. mentions them in XI, 6 after they have become Yakkhas.

VIII., 1-17.—Same as in M.

VIII., 18-30.—Very similar to M., but with a few more details.

IX., 1-6.—Same as in M.

IX., 7-15.—Similar to M. but with additional particulars.

IX., 16-35.—Same as in M. but told at greater length.

X., 1-17.—The boyhood of Paṇḍukābhaya and the unsuccessful stratagems of his uncles to kill him.

X., 18-39.—With the help of the brahmin Paṇḍula, Paṇḍukābhaya prepares for his fight with his uncles. He marries Suvannapālī in romantic circumstances.

X., 40-63.—The first campaigns in Paṇḍukābhaya's war against his uncles. Paṇḍukābhaya subdues the Yakkhiṇī Cetiya and enlists her help.

X., 64-105. — Paṇḍukābhaya is victorious. He makes Anurādhapura his capital and builds the city, laying it out according to plan. He also makes a survey of the whole Island.

MT. adds little or nothing to the story of Paṇḍukābhaya as found in M. It gives (280.16) the name of Cittā's slave-woman, Gumbakabhūtā, who took the infant Paṇḍukābhaya to Dvāra-maṇḍala. EM. omits her name. In the account of Paṇḍukābhaya's campaigns, MT. says (284.20) that according to one tradition, when he set out from Pana, near Kāsapabbata, he had only 200 followers, and goes on to say that this is due to an error. M. gives the number as 700. EM. gives no number at all. M. (X.45) says that Paṇḍukābhaya lived in Doḷapabbata for 4 years; according to Ak., says MT., (287. 28) he was there *five* years. EM. repeats the statement of M. Similarly (MT. 290.20) he lived at Aṛiṭṭhapabbata not for *seven* years as stated in M. (X. 63) but for *six* only; here again EM. (74) follows M. and not MT.

The name of the Yakkhiṇī, whom Paṇḍukābhaya subdued, is given in both M. and MT. as Cetiya (M. 53, MT. 289.17). EM. (63 and again 122) does not mention the name Cetiya but seems to call her Vaḷavāmukhī, unless that is taken as a descriptive adjective. MT. (289.20) says that all the particulars of their encounter were given in UVAk. The Yakkhiṇī was the wife of Jutindhara (cf. EM. 63) who was among the Yakkhas killed

X., 1-25.—Similar to M. but told at greater length and with a few more details.

X., 26-48.—Same as in M.

X., 49-74.—Same as in M., but see below.

X., 75-125.—Very similar to M.

in Sirīsavatthu by Vijaya. MT. adds (290.12 F) from UVAk. that after her capture, Paṇḍukābhaya went to her dwelling and lived with her for seven days. Afterwards he stood at the entrance of the cave called Cittapassa and introduced her to the people. EM. makes no mention of this ; it adds, however, (122) to the information given in M. (104) that at festivals held by Paṇḍukābhaya, Valāvāmukhī was also present in visible form, together with the Yakkhās Kāvela and Citta.

According to MT. (296.6) Ak. seems to have contained all the details regarding the founding and laying out of Anurādhapura by Paṇḍukābhaya.

*Chapter XI.* M. and EM. agree very closely. M. says (20) that three others went with Mahāriṭṭha on the embassy to Asoka ; EM. (20) gives the name of one of them (Hālipabbata), while MT. (302.26) gives all three. MT. (305.8) has a long passage extracted from the *Cūla-Sihanādasutta-vanṇanā Sihalaṭṭhakathā*, giving details in connection with the coronation of kings and later (307.6 f) gives particulars of the seven places from which clay is obtained for the construction of vessels to hold various accessories needed for the coronation ceremonials. EM. makes no mention of these details.

*Chapter XII.* Here again M. and EM. agree very closely. EM. adds a line here and there (e.g. 3cd, 23 cd, 24cd, 26ab, 51-2) to the M. account and alters the wording in one or two passages (e.g. 12-14) to make the meaning clearer. EM. adds (7) that all the missions consisted of a leader and four others. MT. gives (317.21) the names of the four monks (Kassapagotta, Mūlakadeva, Dundubhissara and Sahadeva (Cf. Dpv. viii. 10 and Sp. I. 68, MBv. 115) who accompanied Majjhima to the Himālayan region. Neither M. nor EM. has these names.

*Chapter XIII.* The remarks made about Chapter XII. apply here too. EM. expands certain passages of M. Thus, e.g. M. 2cd = EM. 2cd-3ef ; M. 15 cd-16 ab = EM. 17ab-20ab ; M. 19-20 = EM. 24-26. EM. adds (13 ab) only one fact of importance that Mahinda was 14 years old when Asoka became king. It also gives (27, 28 Cf. Dpv. XII. 34-5) what is evidently a mnemonic verse, giving a list of those who accompanied Mahinda to Ceylon.

*Chapter XIV.* Here again, except for a few additional lines (e.g. 1-2, 8 cd-9 cd, 29cd-30cd) found in EM. to expand or elucidate the account in M, both M. and EM. are the same. MT. has nothing to add except to say (329.21) that according to VinAk. it was a *rohitamiga* that Devānampiyatissa hunted and not a *gokanna*.

*Chapter XV.* Here, too, M. and EM. agree very closely. But EM. adds a few particulars to the account in M., worthy of notice. Thus EM. (3 cd-4 cd) says that Mahinda's first sermon in the Nandanavana was the *Asīvisūpama Sutta*. Neither M. nor MT. mentions this event, though it is given in Dpv. (XIV. 18). According to EM. (204) this Sutta was preached again on the third day; M. (178) agrees with this. There was evidently some confusion in the accounts of the activities of Mahinda on his first visit to Anurādhapura. Thus, while M. (186-7) mentions his doings on the fourth day, EM. is silent about them.

Under the visits of the Buddhas to Ceylon EM. gives the names of the kings who sent the branches of the Bodhi-tree to Ceylon and also the names of their capitals—Khemā and Khemavati in the time of Kakusandha (91cd), Sobha and Sobhavati in that of Koṇāgamana (128cd), Kikī and Bārāṇasī in the time of Kasapa (166 cd). These facts are also found in MT., which gives, in addition, various other details regarding places and persons found in the M. account. EM., however, makes no mention of these details: e.g. the name of Jayanta's younger brother, Samiddha (356.23); the site of Devānampiyatissa's palace (341.30) and of the pond Marutta (341.31); the Yakkha Puṇṇakāḷa, who caused the Pajjaraka disease and a description of the disease (349.9f); and the later history of various spots connected with the visits of the Buddhas, such as the Sirisamālaka (352.1), the Nāgamālaka (355.14), the Asokamālaka and the Somanassamālaka (358.10f).

EM. clearly states (229-30) that the Tissārāma was a monastery in Jotivana (formerly Nandanavana) built by Devānampiyatissa and that the Kāḷakapāsāda was attached to it. M. does not say where Tissārāma was, nor does MT., but according to MT. 502.20 Tissārāma was also another name for Mahameghavana. Dpv. (XV. 27) agrees with this; see also EM. 242,243. At the end of the Chapter, MT. explains the meanings of several names e.g. that of Dīghasandana (365.2), but EM. takes no notice of the explanations.

*Chapter XVI.* This chapter is an account of the arrangements made by Devānampiyatissa to enable Mahinda and his colleagues to spend the rainy season at Cetiyaḥpabbata. It also describes the entry of the minister Mahārīṭṭha and his 55 brothers into the Order.

M. and EM. agree very closely. M. says, however, (16) that Mahinda conferred the *upasampadā* on Mahārīṭṭha and his colleagues at the Tumbarumālaka. EM. does not mention Tumbarumālaka at all but adds (20) that Mahinda preached

the *Devadūta Sutta* to those that had been newly ordained and they became arahants at the conclusion of his sermon. This information is not given elsewhere.

*Chapter XVII.* This chapter contains the story of how Sumana obtained relics from Asoka and Sakka for the Thūpārāma. Marvels testify to the genuineness of the relics. The sight of the miracles move many people to enter the Order, including Mattābhaya. M. (91-65) and EM. (1-119) agree generally in their account of the incidents mentioned, except that EM. is longer in its recital of them. EM adds an account of the deposits of relics of the previous Buddhas made at the site of the Thūpārāma. This is referred to in the Thūpavaṃsa (p.50) and also in MBv. 142.

*Chapter XVIII.* The story of the embassy sent by Devānampiyatissa to Pāṭaliputta, asking Asoka for a branch of the Bodhi-tree and for Saṅghamittā to be sent to ordain the women of Ceylon.

M. (1-68) and EM. (1-124) are substantially the same, but, as in the preceding chapter, EM. is longer in its recital. EM. for instance, gives most of the dialogues in direct speech, while M. summarises them. In this connection the statement made in MT. (387.13) is noteworthy, that Ak. contained a *verbatim* account of these dialogues.

To the account given in EM. MT. adds (388.5) that the house first occupied by Anulā and her companions, after they became *upāsikās*, belonged to a minister named Dola. Cf. EM. XIX 169.

#### *Chapter XIX.*

1-22.—Asoka, in solem procession, accompanies Saṅghamittā and the Bodhi-tree as far as the coast. On the sea, Nāgas pay homage to the tree.

23-43.—The tree arrives at Jambukola in Ceylon, where Devānampiyatissa goes to receive it, standing up to his neck in water. For three days the king has a guard set over the tree, with himself as gatekeeper, in the company of the 16 families that had been sent by Asoka to escort the tree. On the *10th day*,

1-37.—Similar to M., but told at greater length.

38-71*ab*.—The facts are very similar to those given in M. The Bodhi-tree leaves Jambukola for Anuradhapura on the *4th day* after arrival. The spot where the tree was planted was 500 bow-lengths from the south gate of the city. The trees of three former Buddhas had been planted on the same site



having given the morning-meal to the monks at Pācinārāma, he takes the tree in procession to Anurādhapura, where it arrives on the afternoon of the 14th day. The Procession passes through the city from north to south and the tree is taken to Mahāmeghavana where it is planted.

44-52.—The wondrous attendant on the planting of the tree.

MT. too has a description of the miracles. M. has only two verses (45-6). EM. has the longest account (71-83). MT. says (412.12) that an account of the miracles was given in the Mahābodhivamsakathā. The present Mahābodhivamsa has only four lines (p. 161).

53-63.—Eight saplings miraculously sprung from a fruit of the tree are planted at various spots.

Most of the MSS. of EM. omit Issarasamaṇa-vihāra among the places at which saplings were planted. See vs. 113 and f.n.

64-66.—Anulā and her companions are ordained by Saṅghamittā and attain arahantship. Aritṭha and his 500 companions are ordained by Mahinda and become arahants.

and it was at the gate-way to the king's palace. (*dvārakotṭhakatthānamhi* --- *rājavatthuno* EM. 64-67.)

71cd-100.—A long and vivid description of the miracles.

101-117.—The planting of the eight saplings.

118-120.—Anulā with 1,000 others are ordained and attain arahantship.

121-163.—Mahāritṭha and his 500 companions are ordained and become arahants. At Mahinda's suggestion, the king holds an assembly of the monks. His minister, Meghavannābhaya makes the arrangements. The assembly is held at Thūpārāma with Mahāritṭha presiding, associated with 68 others, led by Mahinda. In the assembly Mahāritṭha teaches the Vinaya

to Mattābhaya Thera. This is attended by various miracles. Mahinda declares that the *sāsana* has now taken firm root in Ceylon. A recital of the Vinaya follows, ending on the Pubbakattika-day.

Neither M. nor MT. makes any mention of this event. It is, however, found in the Samantapāsādikā (I.102f).

XIX., 67.—The origin of the Bodhāhāra-kulā.

164-5.—Origin of the Bodhāhārakulā.

68-84.—The history of the founding of the Hatthāhaka-vihāra.

166-188.—The history of the Hatthāhaka-vihāra.

EM. gives greater details than M. The house in which Anulā lived as an upāsikā belonged to the minister Dolaka. The upāsikā-vihāra in which she and her companions lived after ordination had three chief buildings: Cūlaṅgana, Mahāgāna and Sirivaddha. The mast (*kūpa*) the sail (*lakāra*) and the helm (*aritttha*) respectively of the ship in which the Bodhi-tree travelled to Ceylon were placed in these three buildings. MT. (408.30f) substitutes *piya* (rudder) for sail and adds that these buildings afterwards came, respectively, to be known as Kūpa-yatthiḥapitaḡhara, Piyaḥapita-ḡhara and Aritthathapitaḡhara. It also quotes from the Dīpavaṃsa-Aṭṭhakathā that, after Kuṭikappa and Vasabha built their walls round Anurādhapura, changing the original boundaries, a part of the Hatthāhaka-nunnery came to be outside the city-wall (411.13).

M. has a stanza (71) that, in later times, even when other sects arose the Hatthāhaka-vihāra continued to be used by the orthodox nuns. MT. (409. 10) confirms this statement, but EM. is silent on these points.

Chapter XX., 1-6.—The last days of Dhammāsoka; he reigned for 37 years.

1-13.—Similar to M. but in great detail.

M. says (6) that Dhammāsoka died in the fourth year after he discovered the death of the Bodhi-tree; EM. says (13) fourth day.

7-28.—The meritorious deeds of Devānampiyatissa. He dies after a reign of 40 years.

14-42.—The same, related at greater length.

EM. gives more details about some of the places mentioned, e.g. Vessagiri.

EM. says (25) that the place was so-called because it was the residence of 500 *veśsas* from a village named Girigāma, who were ordained by Mahinda. Girigāma is not mentioned in this connection elsewhere.

29-57.—Uttiya succeeds and reigns for 10 years. The death of Mahinda and Saṅghamittā and their funeral rites. Their colleagues, too, die shortly afterwards.

43-81.—Very similar to M.

MT. (421.7f) says Ak. gave a list of names of numerous monks and nuns who became arahants and died at this time.

### Chapter XXI.

1-12.—The successors of Uttiya: Mahāsīva, Sūratissa, and the two Damiḷas, Sena and Guttika.

1-16.—Very similar to M., some of the names of places being different.

M. says Sūratissa *lived* for 60 years; EM. says he *ruled* for ten. EM. (13) gives the names of the ten sons of Muṭasīva, not M.

13-34.—The Damiḷa Elāra kills Asela. He rules 44 years and gives proof of his very just rule on numerous occasions.

17-61.—Facts the same as in M. but EM. describes them in greater detail.

### Chapter XXII.

1-12.—The founding of the Rohana dynasty in Mahāgāma by Mahānāga. His successors are Yatthālayakattissa, Goṭṭābhaya and Kāka-vaṇṇatissa.

1-23.—Introduction. Summary of the whole story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī's war with Elāra and his victory.

23-35.—Very similar to M. 1-12.

12-24.—The story of Vihāradevī, daughter of Kalyānatissa.

36-63.—The story of Vihāradevī, told at very great length. The name of her landing-place is given as Koṭṭhalatā. (59).

25-41.—Vihāradevī persuades a dying *sāmaṇera* of Koṭṭipabbata-vihāra to wish to be born as her son.

64-93.—Similar to M. told at greater length. M. says (38) the *sāmaṇera* died in Silāpassaya-pariveṇa. EM. does not mention this name.

42-58.—The pregnancy longings of Vihāradevī.

94-165.—The full story of the pregnancy longings of Vihāradevī.

MT. relates (438.4f) at great length the pregnancy longings of Vihāradevī and how they were satisfied. The story forms a very interesting folk-tale and has been taken from Ak. EM. agrees almost word for word with MT.

59-71.—The birth of Gāmaṇī-Abhaya and the discovery of Kaṇḍala. The celebrations held at the name-giving ceremony.

72-87.—Vihāradevī bears a second son, Tissa. Both boys are brought up according to the Buddhist faith and swear to be loyal to each other and to the Saṅgha, but when they are asked to promise peace with the Damiḷas they show resentment.

#### Chapter XXIII.

1-101.—The history of the 10 chief warriors of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī.

EM. gives more particulars than M., including the deeds of their past lives, which gave them strength and power in this. The details of these warriors were evidently found in the Sahassavatthu-Atṭhakathā, from which MT. (451.19) took extracts. There seems to have been some confusion regarding the details of their past lives, for we find that in some cases the facts given in MT. do not agree with those of EM. Thus, e.g. the particulars given under Nandhimitta in EM. (10-12) are found in MT. under Sūranimmila, while those given of Sūranimmila in EM. (63-69) are not found elsewhere and are omitted in three out of the five MSS. Similarly, in the case of Goṭhayimbara, while MT. (452.27) merely states that he gave milk-rice in the time of Kassapa Buddha, EM. (87-89) gives a longer and completely different account.

#### Chapter XXIV.

1-15.—Gāmaṇī lives in Mahāgāma, Tissa in Dīghavāpi. Gāmaṇī wishes to make war on the Damiḷas but his father refuses consent. Gāmaṇī speaks scornfully of his father and flees to Malaya,

166-183. Very similar to M.

184-214—Similar to M. but told in more detail. EM. (185-6) gives the pregnancy longings for Tissa, so does MT. (443.20) but not M. MT. takes them from Ak. EM. adds (212-3) the assurance given by the Chief Elder that the king had nothing to fear for his sons. Cf. MT. 445.15f.

1-165.—History of the 10 chief warriors of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī.

1-27.—Similar to M.

earning the soubriquet of "Dutṭha." Kākavannatissa dies; Tissa takes possession of the Queen-mother and of Kaṇḍula.

18-21.—War between the brothers. Dutthagāmaṇi is defeated at Cūlaṅganiyapiṭṭhi and flees.

22-31.—At Javamālatittha the king's minister, Tissa, gives D. some food, but D. gives his share to the Saṅgha, so does Tissa and the king's mare, Dīghathūnikā.

32-58.—D. gathers new forces and is victorious. In single combat with D., Tissa saves himself by flight and seeks refuge in a monastery. Later, through the intervention of Godhagatta-tissa Thera, he makes peace with his brother and is sent to Dīghavāpi.

### Chapter XXV.

1-51.—Afetra preparation, D. declares war on the Damiḷas, captures a series of their fortifications, advances against Vijitapura and takes it by storm. He then encamps at Kāsapabbata.

The additional particulars given in EM. are also found in MT. e.g. that D. rested four months at Mahāgāma before crossing the river (EM. 45-7, MT. 476. 1f); that the place where he had his breakfast after crossing the river was called Bhattabhutta-valāhaka and also the particulars of the founding of Nivattagiri-nagara. (EM. 112, MT. 480.3).

28-35.—Similar to M.

36-54.—Similar to M. but told with greater detail.

55-109.—Similar to M. but told at greater length. EM. (87) calls the mediating monk Goṭhābhayattissa.

1-133.—Similar to M. but related with greater detail, especially the description of the attack on Vijitapura where D.'s warriors and Kaṇḍula distinguished themselves by their bravery. The names of some of the places captured by D. differ from those given in M. and MT.

52-75.—Eḷāra advances with his army and is defeated. Sūranimmila kills Dīghajantu; the Daṃiḷas flee. Gāmaṇī kills Eḷāra in single combat and cremates him with royal honours. Gāmaṇī is king of all Ceylon.

76-100—Bhalluka leads an expedition into Ceylon, but is defeated by D. and killed by Phussadeva. D. honours the latter's bravery and personal loyalty.

101-116.—D. is tormented with remorse because of the bloodshed he has caused. Eight Theras from Piyaṅgudīpa come to comfort him. D. remembers having eaten a *maricavaṭṭi* without sharing it with the Saṅgha.

*Chapter XXVI.*

1-5.—Theraputtābhaya enters the Order.

6-25.—The building of the Maricavaṭṭi-vihāra.

*Chapter XXVII.*

1-48.—D., remembering an old prophecy, builds the Lohapāsāda for the monks, modelled on a plan of Bīraṇī's palace in Tāvatiṃsa. A great festival is held at the dedication of the building.

*Chapter XXVIII.*

1-43.—Gāmaṇī determines to erect the Mahā Thūpa. On Sakka's orders, Vissakamma supplies the bricks; these are discovered by a hunter. In like manner, treasures of

55-109.—Similar to M. but the descriptions of the fight are much longer.

187-243.—Similar to M. but the narrative is given at greater length.

244-291.—Similar to M. but the events are described at much greater length.

1-9.—Theraputtābhaya enters the Order.

10-40.—The building of the Maricavaṭṭi-vihāra.

1-84.—Similar to M. but with many additional details.

1-94.—Similar to M. but with additional details. Many of these details are also found in MT. which has taken them from the Mahācetiyaṃsa-tṭhakathā (see e.g. MT. 509.1).

gold, copper, precious stones, silver and pearls appear. The finders are richly rewarded.

### Chapter XXIX.

1-12.—The finest clay, brought by arahants, is used for the foundation, which consists of ten different layers.

13-45.—The festivals connected with the Foundation Ceremony. Distinguished monks are present from all parts.

MT. says (517.11) that the description of the ceremony was given in Ak. The ministers Visākha and Sirideva were in charge of the arrangements, but EM. does not mention them. Some of the names of the monks present are different, e.g. Sunetta (EM.57) for Uttinna (M.37). EM. has "memory" verses giving their names. (67-9).

46-69.—The king takes his place in the middle of the assembly and greets the monks. One of his ministers draws a circle marking the site of the future Thūpa, but Siddhattha Thera persuades the king to make it smaller. D. lays the first stone on the eastern side, seven ministers lay seven other stones. Piyadassī Thera preaches a sermon.

1-20.—Similar to M. EM. gives details of the spot from which the clay is obtained (cf. MT. 515.17f).

21-75.—Similar to M. but the descriptions are much longer.

76-105.—The king stands in the centre and wishes that monks with particular names should take up definite places. His wish is fulfilled. A minister prepares to trace the base of the Thūpa but Siddhattha stops him.

106-142.—D. goes round, asking the names of the monks present. He recognises in their names the auspiciousness that awaits his enterprise. The minister who traced the site is Supatitthita, his father Nandasena and his mother Sumanādevī—names full of good promise.

143-157.—The king and seven of his ministers lay the foundation stones. The Theras Mittasena, Jayasena, Sumana and the minister Supatitthita assist in the ceremony.

158-199.—The king goes round with offerings of flowers, etc. and honours the chief monks present in the different quarters. He realises that the wish he had expressed earlier is fulfilled, and feels confident of the success of his enterprise. Piyadassī Thera preaches to the Assembly at the king's request.

The description of the ceremony given in EM. agrees very closely with that given in MT. and, is evidently, taken from AK (see, e.g. MT. 526.13).

### Chapter XXX.

1-20.—The king entertains the monks; the brick-work is begun, a bubble serving as model for the Thūpa. The king forbids unpaid work.

21-41.—Two monks anxious to share in the work of building, introduces bricks made by them. The king learns of this and by a stratagem succeeds in giving them recompense.

42-50.—Mahāsīva Thera of Bhātivāṅka sees two women, born in Tāvatiṃsa, because they had worked for hire in the building. They are come to revisit the scenes of their labour.

51-100.—Nine times the layer of bricks up to the offertories sinks within the earth to give the structure

1-41.—Similar to M. but with more detail. EM. (25) gives the name of the architect (Sirivaddhana) and his assistant Bhaddaka. MT. (535.13) calls the latter Acala.

42-119.—The same stories given at much greater length.

120-135.—The same story related at much greater length.

136-150.—The sinking of the bricks.



strength. After that the Relic Chamber is built. It is decorated with many costly treasures, including figures depicting incidents from Jātaka-stories and from the life of the Buddha.

151-318.—A very detailed description of the Relic Chamber and its contents.

The details given in EM. about the Relic Chamber also occur in MT. (541ff) and are evidently from Ak. (see, e.g. MT. 542.5) and from the Cetiyaṅgamaṣṭhakathā (MT. 548.11).

319-377.—Perchance a sceptic might doubt the truth of the description of the Relic Chamber. EM. refutes such questions by reminding the reader that in its construction there was a combination of *rājiddhi*, *deviddhi* and *ariyiddhi*. It gives the story of king Bhātiya, who was taken by arahants inside the Relic Chamber and shown the wonders therein, which he later described to his subjects, illustrating his description with models. Indagutta Thera, of great power, was responsible for supervising the work of the Relic Chamber.

This discussion is also found in MT. (549.27f). MT. adds to it several other stories, such as those of Bhāḡiṇeyya-Saṅgharakkhita, Mahānāgasena, and Appiha-Sāmaṇera to show it is possible by *iddhi*-power to crowd large numbers of people in a small space. To the evidence of Bhātiya, MT. adds that of Asubhakkammika-Tissa and of Mahāsīva.

#### Chapter XXXI.

Soṇuttara of Pūjā-pariveṇa is appointed to obtain relics for the Mahā Thūpa. He had been Nanduttara in the time of the Buddha and having seen Bhaddaji Thera perform a miracle, had wished for this

1-79ab.—Similar to M. but the stories of Bhaddaji and Mahāpanāda are given in greater detail.

privilege. He is instructed to bring from the Nāga-world the relics that had been once deposited by the Koliyans in Rāmagāma. From there they had been washed away into the ocean and were in the custody of the Nagas in Mañjerika-nāgabhavaṇā.

MT. also contains the additional details given in EM. They were taken either from Ak. or from the Jātaka Commentary (II. 332f) more probably from the former because the Jātaka Commentary makes no mention of Soṇuttara.

31-74.—The king, helped by Vissakamma, decorates the city for the impending festival. Soṇuttara goes to the Nāga-king, Mahākāla, and asks for the relics. His nephew, Vāsuladatta, tries to hide them but Soṇuttara, by the exercise of *iddhi*-power, takes them away from him. A few relics are given to the Nāgas as consolation.

75-125.—The enshrinement of the relics, the gods too participating in the ceremony. The relics assume the form of the Buddha and perform miracles, after which they return to the reliquary. The king deposits them in the Relic Chamber, with the help of Indagutta, and for seven days offers them the revenues of his kingdom. The festival terminates with the entertainment of the monks and the sealing of the Relic Chamber.

79cd-272.—Similar to M. but given with much greater wealth of detail—the prehistory of the relics, the description of the Nāga-world, the conversation between Soṇuttara and Mahākāla etc.

273-249.—A very detailed description of the elaborate ceremonial of enshrining the relics and the miracles attendant thereon.

The Ak. is stated (MT. 568.4f) as having given all the particulars of festival and both EM. and MT. give what are evidently extracts from it.

## Chapter XXXII.

1-84.—Dutthagāmaṇi falls ill before the Mahā Thūpa is completed. He has himself carried to the Thupa on a palanquin. The monks stand around him chanting blessings. The king longs to see his old comrade, Theraputtābhaya. He reads the king's thoughts and comes to comfort and console the dying king. The king's secretary reads a list of the good works done by him: D. dwells longingly on two incidents of his life and sinks in death. He goes to Tusita in sight of the assembled gathering, in a chariot sent by the devas, to be born again in the future as the chief disciple of Metteyya Buddha.

1-30.—The king is all and is carried to the Mahā Thūpa.

31-113. — Theraputtābhaya arrives and preaches on the inevitableness of death. He encourages the king to recall his good deeds.

114-165.—A recital of D.'s acts of piety; he rejoices especially in two of his gifts.

166-196.—To increase the king's joy, Theraputtābhaya gives him details of the recipients of these gifts, details which had been unknown to the king. Their merits were greatly enhanced because of the circumstances in which they were given.

197-205.—The king leaves final instructions to his brother.

206-240.—Devas bring chariots to invite D. to their abodes. The king chooses to be reborn in Tusita. He revisits the Mahā Thūpa in the sight of the assembled gathering. The funeral celebrations.

241-249.—The future destiny of members of D.'s family, his minister Saṅgha and the minister's daughter.

The account given in EM. is substantially the same as that of M. but the details are given at much greater length. Most of the details, e.g. the eloquent sermon of Theraputtābhaya are found in MT. and were evidently taken from Ak.

Chapters XXXXXIII-XXXVII. In these Chapters M. and EM. agree almost entirely, word for word, except very

occasionally, where EM. adds a line or two to expand a dialogue, make the meaning clearer or introduce a quotation: e.g. EM. XXIII. 37-38 ab, 65 ef, 88 cd, 89 ab, XXXIV.28 (quotation from the Porana cf. MT. 627.12), XXXIV. 46, XXXV. 67. Only in one case (XXXVI. 97 ef) does it give additional information—to say that Goṭhābhaya built a vihāra on the spot where Śaṅghabodhi's body was cremated (cf. MT. 671.7). Even where additional materials were easily available e.g. the romantic tale of Sāliya's love for Asokamālā in Chp. XXXIII. or the folk-tale of Candamukhasiva and the elephant in Chapter XXXV., EM. passes over them in silence.

### III. The Origin, Growth and Character of the Extended Mahāvamsa.

The foregoing Analysis clearly shows that the material and arrangement of the subject-matter in EM. are similar in the main to M. But what in the latter is often only just mentioned is in EM. enlarged and given in greater detail. EM. moves in the same frame-work as M., but inside this frame-work it introduces a fairly large amount of new material, not found in M. The new material so introduced is mainly of a popular kind, consisting of romances, sagas and legends. Also of particular interest is the fact that, generally speaking, we are able to discover from what sources the author of EM. obtained this new material.

It has been counted that, as against 2,915 verses found in the original Mahāvamsa, there are in EM. 5,772 verses, very nearly double the number. How was this extension made possible? In the colophon to his work the author of EM. gives an indication of the sources he consulted:

*“Buddhavamsaṃ Mahāvamsaṃ Līnatthañ ca samāhataṃ  
Thūpavamsaṃ gahetvāna sampiṇḍitvāna ekato . . .*

It seems legitimate to conclude that the Buddhavamsa and the Thūpavamsa mentioned are identical with the works of the same names extant at present. I am of opinion, however, that in the verse quoted, the words “*Mahāvamsaṃ Līnattham*” should read “*Mahāvamsa-Līnattham*” and that the name refers to the Mahāvamsa Ṭikā, which in some MSS. is called “*Līnatthavaṇṇanā Aṭṭhakathā Mahāvamsa.*” Of this more later.

The author of EM. used at least three other sources, which he does not mention by name, viz., the Mahāvagga of the Vinaya Piṭaka, the Jātaka Commentary and the Samantapāsādikā; also the Mahābodhivamsa or its precursor, and, probably, the Buddhavamsa Commentary.

In its very first Chapter, EM. has a passage of 676 verses, after the four verses of the proem. It gives briefly (5-131) the history of the earlier Buddhas from Dīpaṅkara to Kassapa, and then at great length the story of Gotama Buddha up to his first visit to Ceylon. This passage corresponds to M.I. 4-43 and concludes with the same verses (42-3). The rest of the first Chapter in EM. (681-721) corresponds exactly to M. 44-84, except for a line here and there.

With regard to the history of the earlier Buddhas, Geiger has shown how EM., MT., PTHv. STHv. and JNk. are only very slightly different versions of the same source or sources. I have indicated in the Analysis a few instances of where EM. differs in its version from the other parallel versions. The story of the Buddha's conversion of Uruveḷa Kassapa and his two brothers is simply a metrical version of the corresponding section of the Mahāvagga (Vin. I. 24f), while the account of the Buddha's first visit to Ceylon is a versification of the same materials as are found in prose form in MT. Similarly, the list of dynasties found in Chapter II., the stories of Susunāga, the nine Nandas, Cāṇakka and Candagutta, of Bindusāra and Devagabbha, the pregnancy longings of Bindusāra's queen, the story of Jarasāna, the pregnancy longings of Vihāradevī and their satisfaction, the elaborate ceremonial at the Foundation of the Mahā Thūpa and at the enshrinement of the Relics, the discussion regarding the veracity of the marvellous accounts of the Relic Chamber of the Mahā Thūpa, the sermon of Theraputtābhaya to Duṭṭhagāmaṇī as the latter lay dying—all these, to mention but a few typical examples, are either wholly or mainly metrical versions of the corresponding passages of MT. On the other hand, with regard to the details connected with the Mahā Thūpa, PTHv. agrees very closely with MT. Here, therefore, MT., PTHv. and EM. represent similar versions of the same materials, which, according to MT., were contained in the Sīhalaṭṭhakathā and the Cctiyavaṃsaṭṭhakathā.

The account of the Fourth Council found in Chap. XIX EM. undoubtedly obtained either from the Samantapāsādikā or the older Vinayaṭṭhakathā. Similarly, the Tittira Jātaka, given in Chap. V, is a metrical version of the same story found in the Jātaka Commentary. What other sources, besides these, did the author of EM. consult? Was the old Sīhalaṭṭhakathā available to him, or any of the other books mentioned by MT.<sup>1</sup>?

It is not possible to say with any degree of certainty. All we can say is that they were used by the author of M. and continued to be preserved for two or three centuries later, up

<sup>1</sup> On these sources see my edition of MT. *Introd.* lvi ff.

to the time of the compilation of MT. the author of which makes copious and frequent references to them as though they were easily available to his readers for examination and verification. This was largely because M. had not entirely superseded them. They continued to be regarded as important and useful because they contained valuable materials not found in M. It is true to say that even MT. failed to use *all* the material that had been traditionally handed down through their medium. It is legitimate to conjecture, therefore, that they continued to be guarded with care even after the compilation of MT. But whether they were available to the author of EM. is entirely another question.

In order to arrive at a decision, there are several facts worthy of notice. It is clear from the Analysis of the Contents of EM. that while EM. follows MT. very closely in its materials and the arrangement of these materials, there are numerous discrepancies both of omission and commission. In many places, EM. leaves out information given in MT., even where such information must have appeared interesting and important. Thus EM. omits to mention several names found in MT., e.g. Mahodara's sister, Tiracchikā (Kidabbikā), Bimbisāra's father, Bhāti, the Jaṭila Paniyatappa (employed to restore order in Candagutta's kingdom), Sihabāhu's mother, Suppādevī, and her cousin Anura (Anurakkha), Sumitta's wife, Cittā, Mahākālasena's wife, Goṇḍā, the soothsayer, Kāladevala, Ummāda-cittā's slave-woman, Gumbakabhūtā, the Yakkhiṇī Cetiyā, the names of the ministers who accompanied Mahāriṭṭha to Asoka's court, and of the four monks who were associated with Majjhima in the conversion of the Himālayan region, the name of Jayanta's younger brother, Samiddha, the Yakkha Puṇṇakāla, author of the Pajjaraka-disease, the ministers Visākha and Sirideva, in charge of the Foundation Ceremony of the Mahā Thūpa and the nephews of Mahacūlika, who perished on a pyre when their plot failed, as also the names of the buildings—Piyāthapitaghara, etc.—attached to the Hatthāḷhaka-vihāra. Several place names are ignored, too, e.g. Gokaṇṇatittha at the mouth of Mahākandara-nadī, Ayya-Uttiya, and several spots associated with the visit of the Buddhas to Ceylon.

On the other hand, EM. gives names not mentioned in MT., e.g. of the ten sons of Kālāsoka, and of the nine Nandas. These names are also found in the Mahābodhivaṃsa. It also adds the names of Yasa's friends, and also mentions a village called Girigāma, from which came the monks who gave Vessagiri its name.

Apart from names, various particulars occurring in MT., which might be considered of interest and importance, do not seem to have impressed the author of MT., e.g. the Kisāgotamī-

episode (in the events before the Renunciation), the tradition that Mahāsammata was an incarnation of the Bodhisatta, the story of Okkāka, the origin of the Sākya, the foundation of Kapilavattu, the details of the *dasa-vattu* originated by the Vajjiputtaka monks, the ordination of Jarasāna, the information that Paṇḍukābhaya, after subduing Cetiya, lived with her for seven days and then introduced her to his people at Cittapassa-cave, the details of the coronation of kings (extracted from the Sinhalese-commentary on the Cūla-Sihanāda Sutta), the fact that the Lohapāsāda was visible for a mile out at sea, the stories of Appiha-samanera, Bhāḡiṇeyya-Saṅgharakkhita, Mahānāgasena, Asubhakkammika-Tissa and Mahāsiva, the list of the objects deposited by Duṭṭhagāmaṇi himself in the Mahā Thūpa (592.23), the details of the *upavāsa* observed by Eḷāra, when he wished for rain to fall (427.18) and above all the romantic tale of Sāli and Asokamālā and the account of their earlier life.

In a few places MT. corrects the information given in M., but EM. pays no attention to these corrections. In the list of dynasties, it says, that according to UVak. there were several differences in the account, and that there was an additional dynasty consisting of Bhagusakka and his 82,000 descendants. In the story of Sihabāhu's mother, MT. says that it is untrue to say that Suppādevī and her children were given eatables; they got only gruel. Similarly, M. is wrong in saying that Paṇḍukābhaya lived in Doḷapabbata for four years; he was there five years and he remained at Ariṭṭhapabbata not for seven years, as stated in M. but only six.

Instances are not wanting where the information given in EM. is at variance with that given in MT. and M. Thus, in Chap. XIX. M. says and MT. agrees that the Bodhi-tree left Jambukola on the 10th day after its arrival; EM. says the fourth day. According to EM. Mahinda's first sermon in Nandanavāna was the Āsivīsūpama Sutta; M. calls it the Bālapandita Sutta. According to both M. and MT. Duṭṭhagāmaṇi enlarged Mahiyaṅgana Thūpa during his war with the Damiḷas, but, according to EM. he did so after his victory over them. Attention has already been drawn to the discrepancies regarding the former lives of Duṭṭhagāmaṇi's ten chief warriors. MT. calls the assistant architect of the Mahā Thūpa Acala; EM. calls him Bhaddaka.

Then again, with regard to the details of arrangement of the materials comprising the narrative, notice should be taken of certain differences between MT. and EM. Thus MT. prefaces Chap II. with a fairly long account of Sumedha and Dīpaṅkara Buddha, taken from the Sumedhakathā of the Jātaka Commentary. EM. includes the story of Sumedha briefly in Chap. I. in its account of the earlier Buddhas, first

of whom was Dīpaṅkara, and makes no mention of him at all in Chap. II. Attention has already been drawn to the context in which accounts of the origin of the Moriyas (Chap. V) and Asoka's vice-royalty in Ujjeni (Chap. V) appear, as opposed to their place in MT.

Are these divergences and discrepancies due to EM. having checked MT. with other and earlier sources that were available to the author? In some cases, MT. obtained its information from UVAk. and the author of EM., who was evidently a very orthodox follower of the Mahāvihāra, living at a time when the disputes between the two fraternities had been aggravated, perhaps thought it unseemly or unwise to pay attention to what the Uttara-vihārins had to say.

In this connection, there are some further facts worthy of consideration. In its account of the planting of the Bodhi-tree in Mahāmeghavana, M. has two verses (XIX. 45-6) in reference to the miracles that attended the event. MT. says that there were various miracles (412.12) and refers the reader for details to the Mahābodhivaṃsakathā. The incident is referred to in the Mahābodhivaṃsa, but it gives only a few lines to the description, while EM. has ten verses. Does this mean that the author of EM. had access to the Sinhalese precursor of the present Mahābodhivaṃsa? Again, MT. (548.10) suggests that reference should be made to the Cetiyaṃsaṭṭhakathā for a detailed description of the Vessantara Jātaka and the *abhinikkhamana*, as represented in the Relic Chamber of the Mahā Thūpa. Now, the PTHv. has a fairly full account of the Vessantara Jātaka (p. 82), but it covers only a few lines, whereas in EM. the account occupies 23 verses (XXX. 237-259). Does this signify that the author of EM. was able to use CVAk. as well, in addition to PTHv.? Further, the long and poetic description of the shrine in which the Relics were deposited in Mañjērīkānāga-bhavana (EM. XXXI. 183-213) the vivid account of the celebrations at the enshrinement of the Relics and the miracles that accompanied them (321-407) are not found either in MT. or in PTHv. Were they derived from CVAk.?

In several instances, EM. gives *verbatim* accounts of dialogues, which are not reported in MT. but stated there as occurring in Ak. e.g. the messages delivered by Mahārīttha to Asoka and Saṅghamittā from Mahinda (XVIII. 15-31), the conversation between Sonuttara and Mahākāla (XXXI. 160-81 and again 22-37), also parts, especially the sections given in a different metre, of the eloquent sermon of Theraputtābhaya to the dying king (XXXII. 72f) were evidently taken over from Ak. I have already pointed out that the details of the past lives of Duṭṭhagāmaṇi's chief warriors were derived probably from the Sahassavatthu-aṭṭhakathā.



Furthermore, where did EM. get the different names of the *kappas* in Chap. I.; the information about the Bhaddavaggiyā being the step-brothers of the king of Kosala; the details for the lively portrayal of the encounter between the Buddha and Upaka; the miracles that attended the First Sermon and the attainments of the Pañcavaggiyā; the two stories inserted to show the great merit of Asandhimittā; the information that, of the 16 pots of water from Anotatta, Asoka gave one for the use of the women of the palace; that Ummadacittā's slave-woman was a hunchback; that it was the Devadūta Sutta which enabled those who were ordained at Cetiyaḡiri by Mahinda to attain arahantship; that the hunter Matta, who discovered the gems for the Mahā Thūpa came to be called Maṇimatta for that reason?

Consideration of the foregoing facts lends strong support to the view that the author of EM. had access to some at least of the original sources mentioned in MT.

Apart from the additional material which EM. contains there are in it numerous passages which appear to be merely paraphrases of the corresponding parts of M. These paraphrases are usually longer than their originals. Verses are added where the author evidently thought it necessary to make the meaning clearer, prevent confusion, establish the proper connections or expand the dialogue. Thus at the beginning of Chap. XIV. EM. inserts two verses to serve as introduction to what follows. Again in Chap. XVI. Devānampiyatissa, having heard that Mahinda had left for Cetiyaḡabbata, was alarmed and followed him thither. M. has only one verse to state this (No. 5), while EM. has three and contains the conversation which the king had with his ministers. Similarly in Chap. XVIII, the king asks Mahāariṭṭha whether he is willing to visit Asoka to bring back Saṅghamittā and a branch of the Bodhi-tree. Mahāariṭṭha agrees if he is allowed to join the Order on his return; the king accepts the condition. Referring to this M. says:—

“*evam hotū*” *tī vatvāna rājā taṃ tattha pesayi.*, whereas EM. has three lines (6-7 ab) to express the same thing. In Chap. XIX. M. has two verses (21-22) to describe how the Nāgas took the Bodhi-tree to their world and paid homage to it for seven days. EM. expands this into five (31-5). Numerous similar instances can be given. Perhaps the most striking is in Chap. XXII, where M. has one verse (No. 1) to introduce the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇi. EM. has 22, and gives what is a very complete summary of the war waged by Duṭṭhagāmaṇi against the Daṃiḡas, leading up to his victory as undisputed ruler of Ceylon.

We are now in a better position to appraise the value of EM. and to formulate theories about its origin and growth. This has already been done, in a large measure, by Geiger in his Essay on "*The Dipavaṃsa and Mahāvāṃsa*."<sup>1</sup> He has shown how D. and M. represent two successive strata in epic poetry in Ceylon. D. is a primitive attempt at compiling an epic and, in comparison with it, M. proves itself to be a masterpiece. The material and arrangement of subject-matter in M. are similar, in the main, to D. But, what in the latter is often only just mentioned is in M. enlarged and represented in a finished style and attractive manner. Moreover, M. introduces into the frame-work which is common to both, many new episodes and additional information.

The process of development of the epic did not stop there. We have in EM. an epic poem constructed by a systematic expansion of M. which made the text of M. the starting point and embodied in it new material and new episodes. The extension is brought about, generally speaking, in quite a mechanical way. We are thus enabled, in a manner perhaps impossible elsewhere in Indian literature, to follow step by step the traces of the growth of the earlier text into the large masses of the later one.

But what purpose had the author of EM. in view when compiling his work? We have already considered how the work arrived at its present dimensions and whence it derived most of its additions, if not all of them. An examination of these additions reveals the fact that they are not the natural outcome of the imagination of a poet to whose workmanship and to the nature of whose genius they might bear evidence. Even the greatest ability in applying poetical colouring cannot account for many of the verses that have been added to the earlier text. And, what is more, the author of EM. is not a particularly gifted poet. Nor, as we have already seen, did he possess sufficient daring and courage to cut himself loose from his sources or to show much originality. On the contrary, he was so addicted to his sources that he seems satisfied if he succeeded in his aim by casting prose texts into verse or by recasting pre-existent verses. He evidently derived his material from several sources and all he did was to make use of the numerous excursions he found in them to add to his narrative or to embellish it in various ways.

What was the urge that prompted him? Was it the mere desire to compile a voluminous work? The poem of M. gives us an insight into the impulse that moved Mahānāma, the author of that work. He seems to tell us that the time in

<sup>1</sup> See also Hardy : *loc. cit.*

which he lived called for such a work as his ; it found in himself adequate expression of the feeling of his day. As Geiger<sup>1</sup> has pointed out, by this poem the author of M. puts himself in conscious opposition with older works of the same type as his, which he reproaches with many mistakes, above all with inequality of proportion in their representations. These faults he seeks to avoid in his own work ; his ambition is not so much to collect and publish fresh material as to render the existing traditions in a better form than is found in the works of the "Ancients." Thus it happens that, in spite of all the similarities between D. and M. a wide gulf separates the two works for, apart from all else, while the D. is inartistic and clumsy, M. is a work of art, "created by a man who deserves the name of poet, and who moulds a variety of unmanageable material, not perhaps with genius but with taste and skill." We notice everywhere in M. the hand of a poet, working deliberately, lingering over his material, and endeavouring to clothe it in suitable form.

In doing this the author of M. amplified and supplemented D. in various places with a large and varied addition of new material. The main theme of this amplification was the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī, so that M. can well be described as the "Epic of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī." It is true that the substance of the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī was known to the author of D. and was incorporated by him in his work, but it is no less true to say that the main interest of D. is centered and practically confined to the story of the introduction of Buddhism into Ceylon. The central theme of M., on the other hand, and its chief interest is the glorification of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī, both as warrior and later as patron of the Faith.

Did the author of EM. have a similar end in view ? Before we consider this possibility let us turn our attention once more to the composition of EM.<sup>2</sup> We find that EM. like M., can be easily divided into two distinct parts. The first part finishes at Chap. XX. and this can again be divided into two subdivisions, Chaps. I-IX. and XI-XX. The centre of interest of the first part is in the second sub-division, which contains the story of Devānampiyatissa and the conversion of Ceylon. Of the earlier ten chapters, I-V. contains the story of Buddhism in Jambudīpa and VI-X. the history of the Sinhalese kings from Vijaya to Paṇḍukābhaya. Of the second part of EM., Chaps. XXII-XXXII. deal with Duṭṭhagāmaṇī.

<sup>1</sup> *loc. cit.* p. 18.

<sup>2</sup> cf. Geiger : p. 20. n.

An examination of the numerical proportions of the verses devoted to éach division is illuminating. Of the 2,915 verses of M., Chaps. I-X contain 802 verses, and Chaps. XI-XX have 709, making a total of 1,511 verses. In the second part, out of a total of 1,404 verses, the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī comprises 861.

In EM., which contains 5,772 verses, Chaps. I-V. consist of 1,582 verses including 675 verses devoted to the story of the earlier Buddhas and the story of Gotama up to his first visit to Ceylon. Chaps. VI-X. have 319 verses, while XI-XX. (what might be called the Mahinda episode) comprises 967 stanzas. The first part thus comprises 2,868 verses.

Of the second part, which has a total of 2,904 verses, *as many as 2,345 verses* are taken up by Chaps. XXII-XXXII i.e. by the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī. This comparison of figures is interesting. In M., out of 1,511 verses the Mahinda episode occupies 709, a little less than half; in EM. out of a total of 2,868 verses, the same episode occupies only 967, a little over one-third. In the second part of M., out of a total of 1,404 verses, the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī occupies 861, a little over one-half, while in EM. out of 2,932 verses, the same story takes up 2,345, nearly four-fifths of the whole! Thus, if M. has earned the title of the "Epic of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī," the claims of EM. to that name are very much greater.

It was evidently the ambition of the author of EM. to emulate the example of Mahānāma and sing the glories of the warrior-king and the protector and promoter of the Buddhist Faith in Ceylon. Parakkama, of the mighty arm, had not yet been born to kindle the imagination with his deeds of prowess and piety; the figure of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī still strode like a Colossus, dominating the scene of Ceylon's history, because of the record of his achievements in the field of battle, his stupendous works in the furtherance of religion and his deep humility to the Order.

A comparison of M. and EM. helps us to conjecture, with a large degree of certainty, how the author of EM. set about his self-imposed task. Such a comparison leads us to the conclusion that, in their material and arrangement, both M. and EM. borrowed from more or less the same sources, either directly or indirectly. Quite a large number of verses in both epics, especially in the first part, are exactly similar. A large number of others correspond very nearly but not so exactly, yet they are so alike that it is impossible to account for their similarity by attributing the fact to mere coincidence. In all these cases two conjectures are possible: either that the author of EM. adopted these verses unchanged or with little alteration from M., or that both works obtained them from older sources.

An examination of the texts of D., M. and EM. gives the strong impression that in the case of many verses,<sup>1</sup> they were "officially stamped by tradition" and that, therefore, the words were fixed in the same manner for the authors of D. and of M. as much as for the author of EM. It should also be remembered that in the case of M. and EM. their similarity is brought closer together by the circumstance that, in numerous instances, EM. is merely a versification of the corresponding passages of MT. In the course of this versification, the author of EM. incorporated into his work many of the words, phrases and sentences of M., which are commented upon in MT. This was also probably helped by the fact that there was, in addition to MT., at least one other earlier commentary on the M., e.g. by Pāsānadīpavāsī-Upatissa Thera and also a *Gaṇṭhipada-vannāna*.<sup>2</sup>

In this connection it should be noted that the MS. of EM. indicated as Q. in the foot-notes to the present edition and described in the Section I. of the Introduction, is markedly different in its readings from the other MSS. Q. is evidently the result of an attempt made by a later writer to revise the text of EM. with a view to eliminating the faulty constructions of style and grammar present in the original work and to making it approximate closer to the text of M. In this attempt, it must be admitted that the author has succeeded to a remarkable degree.

But with all the similarities between M. and EM. the latter remains a new poem, quite distinct from the earlier M. and especially so in its treatment of the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī.

This brings us to another question: did the author of EM. have before him a copy of M.? After an examination of the texts of M., EM. and MT., the conviction has grown upon me that he did *not* have such a copy, at least not in its entirety. I do not propose to deal with this matter in the present Essay, except to record my impression, so that others more competent might give it their consideration.

It is well known that even at the present day, owners of complete MSS. as extensive as M., are few and far between. Usually, portions of such MSS. are copied by those interested and learnt by heart, the MS. serving merely as an aid to memory, never as a substitute for it. I am inclined to believe that what the author of EM. had at his disposal were such portions of

<sup>1</sup> In this connection, the concluding verses of the different chaps. in EM. should be compared with those of M. In most cases they are the same, but in Chaps. XVI, XVII, XVIII and XXII, they are different, the verses in EM. being more or less paraphrases of those in M.

<sup>2</sup> See MT. Introd. lxxi: cx; also text, p. 47. 25.

M., especially of the earlier chapters. An examination of these chapters reveals the fact that chapters I-XVI of EM. agree very closely with the text of M. with the exception of those episodes and details that were freshly introduced. And these precisely are the chapters of M. whose preservation was of great importance to the priesthood, the custodians of learning in Ceylon, because the information contained in them was, not easily at any rate, available elsewhere. On the other hand, the materials contained in Chaps. XVII-XX and in later chapters were to be found also in the Mahābodhivaṃsakathā (Mahābodhivaṃsa) and the Cetiyaṃsaṭṭhakathā (Thūpavaṃsa).

Chap. XXI. of EM. is very largely a versification of MT. With regard to Chaps. XXII-XXXII. the author of EM. was either unable to consult them or deliberately avoided doing so. I am personally inclined to the former supposition.<sup>1</sup> In any event, if he *had* consulted them, the similarity between the various passages in M. and EM., which are undoubtedly based on the same materials, would have been much greater than is actually the case.

I am also of opinion that EM. ended with the epic of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī and that the present Chaps. XXXIII-XXXVII are later additions from the text of M. In fact, it is probable that at one time M. had another chapter between the present XXXII and XXXIII which rounded off the story of Duṭṭhagāmaṇī, and that EM. too had a similar chapter. In support of this conjecture I would point out that in several of the MSS. of M. (as indicated in the foot-notes to Geiger's edition) there is a confusion in the numbering of chapters from XXXIII to XXXVII. These MSS. number the chapters above mentioned as being from XXXIV to XXXVIII respectively. Similarly with EM.; all the MSS. seem to omit XXXIII and number from XXXIV to XXXVIII. The mystery is deepened by the fact that MT. in *all* the fourteen MSS., collated by me in my edition, speak (p. 12, line 19-20) of the M. as consisting of thirty-eight chapters (*aṭṭhatimsaparicchedako*).

\* \* \* \*

A word or two should be said about the language of EM. It has already been stated that the aesthetic value of EM. is not great. It cannot stand comparison with M. either in style or in its handling of speech and metre. It is clear that the author of EM. did not pay much attention to the niceties and subtleties of grammar and diction.

<sup>1</sup> It should also be remembered that according to Cūlavāṃsa XCIX. 78f, there was a time when in Ceylon not a single MS. of the Mahāvaṃsa was available and copies had to be obtained from Siam.

A very noticeable feature is the existence of numerous examples where the past participle active (gerund) is used to serve as a finite verb, e.g. in I. 37c, 45c, 46d; V. 110a, 118cd, 131a, 185ab, 237d, 244a, 248cd, 253d, 287d; VI. 28b; IX. 8a; X. 14bc; XV. 229a; XVII. 25b (*pahinivā* for *pahitā*), 29b, 33b (*pesetvā* for *pesitā*); 64a, 87d; XVIII. 22cd-23a; XXI. 31; XXIV. 48d; 89 (*netvāna* used for an imperative), XXX. 10a; XXXI. 149c, to mention only a few cases. Sometimes it is a present participle that is so used: e.g. in XXI. 28ab; 44 ab. There is at least one instance where the infinitive is so used: V. 94b.

Notice should also be taken of examples like XIV. 2d (*ghosāpayissate* as a past tense); XIX. 137b (*Ajātasatturājena ākāram katamaṇḍapam*) XX. 40cd (*yadi vatvā gaṇanāya asaṅkhiyā*); XXII. 27 (*jānitvā uparājā so-māritam tena-m-attano*) XXIV. 11cd (*mayham pitā sayam bhonto puriso hoti mam alam*); XXV. 5cd (*Damīlen'eva amunā megho candam va chādito*). Sometimes the constructions are involved, e.g. V. 48 (*rajjam tam-na cirass'eva kāresi maranam tato*); 144 (*Candaguttakumāro ca patthento rajjam uttamam, bāhiragāmanigamo pīletabbo saṇim saṇim*); 164 (*gabbho parinato hutvā tassa sattadinaccaye, vijāyitrana tanayam adā pūvaṃ mahipati*, meaning that the child was due to be born seven days later); 195 (*dhārayitvāna gabbham sā ime te dohalā ahū*). In I. 42b EM. has *apakkami* for *na pakkami*. There is often great confusion in the handling of indirect speech, e.g. I. 152cd-155cd. XXVI. 15 affords a particularly good example (*kārāpayissate thāne*, meaning "where the thūpa was to be built later). Confusions of gender are frequent; we get forms like *yodhāyo* (XXV. 211); *saṅghāyo* (XXV. 216), *ime* for *imasmim* (I. 451); *bhātaro* as a nom. sing. (I. 458), a genitive used for an acc. (*supinassa vudikkhayum*, V. 135cd). *Vessabhuvo* as nom. sing. (I. 100) and also combinations like *so dhātuyo* (XXXI. 168b).

#### IV. Authorship and Date of EM.

It is not possible, in the present imperfect state of our knowledge to say anything definite as regards either the authorship of EM. or the date of its compilation. The only clue to its authorship is found in verse 24 of the colophon.

To start with, the verse is very badly constructed and is ungrammatical. Even if it was genuine, we can at once dispose of the possibility that the Moggallana mentioned there had any connection with either the grammarian of that name or the author of the *Abhidhānappadīpikā*. The language of EM. is definitely against such a possibility. Nor is it likely that he was identical with the head of the *Uttaramūla Nikāya*, mentioned in the Tamil Inscription of *Vijayabāhu*<sup>1</sup> as having

<sup>1</sup> *Epygraphia Zeylanica* II, vi, 246f.

been entrusted with the custodianship of the Tooth Relic. In fact, there is no proof that the author of EM., even if his name was Moggallāna, was a monk, or that he was a native of Ceylon, though it is more than probable that he was both.

Hardy was of opinion that EM. was compiled in Ceylon. In support of this theory he quoted the words "*tasmim dipe*" occurring at the beginning of Chap. XIV. Now, these words quoted mean "*that* Island" more than "*this* Island" and would argue *against* Hardy's theory rather than *for* it. Hardy also mentions that in the MS. which he consulted he found that the writer had sometimes mistaken *t* for *n* and *vice versa*. He concludes, therefore, that the MS. was from a Sinhalese original. Unfortunately, in Hardy's transcript of the MS., which I have used, he has made no note of any such instances and I have not myself come across any examples in the other four MSS. collated by me.

As regards date, we are in no happier position. The work is certainly later than MT. and is, very probably, earlier than the reign of Parakkamabāhu II (1236-1271), for the continuation of M. which took place under that king was evidently unknown to the author of EM. I am of opinion that EM., while being younger than MT., is older than the Mahābodhivamsa, for reasons already stated in this Essay. I have provisionally, in my edition of MT., fixed the date of MT. to the 8th or 9th century. The Mahābodhivamsa probably belongs to the 10th or 11th century.<sup>1</sup> I would, therefore, provisionally assign EM. to the 9th or 10th century. If, however, as is not impossible, the work was written outside Ceylon, say in Siam, these calculations become worthless.

#### V. Notes on some Readings.

- I. 171. The meaning is uncertain. The reading in pada b is probably *abhinditvā*.
- I. 488d. SCK omit padas d and e and read *thūpasmim* in c. This does not make sense; I have, therefore, adopted the reading of PQ. It agrees also with MT. (73.10) *yakkhānam sisopari Mahiyāṅgaṇa-thūpassa dhuracchattatthānamhi antalikkhe . . .*
- I. 520a. I am not sure of the meaning. Do *takkayanta* and *telayanta*, in the previous verse, refer to machines which made noise when in motion?
- I. 561a. All except P have *āruyhitvāna nāvam te* which does not make sense.

<sup>1</sup> See my Pāli Literature of Ceylon, p. 256.



- I. 583*d*. All MSS. have *santatthānamhi*. S or. has *yantaṭthānamhi*.
- I. 686*ab*. On this see MT. Introd. xli (note on I. 49*a*).
- I. 714. CKP. have *lakkhaṇam* and QS. *lañjanam*. M. reads (I. 77) *dassesi nāyako*. I suggest *lañchanam*. Cp. MT. 114.20*f*.
- II. 44*d*. All MSS. have *Tivaṅkara*. See also MT. 129, n. 4. Dpv. III. 31 has *Dīpaṅkara*.
- IV. 50*cd*. I have allowed this to remain because all MSS. have it. But see my note on it in MT. Introd. xliii (on IV. 30*cd*).
- V. 95*b*. All MSS. are corrupt. CK. have *vittagabbhitā*, Q. *vitatubbhena*, PS. *vitatubhinā*. Perhaps the original reading was something like *Vidūdabhinā* (!).
- V. 117*c*. All ex Q. have *datvā* for *dinno*; all have *chindāpayitvā*.
- V. 161*b*. All ex.S. have *deva anno*. The meaning is not at all clear. Perhaps we should read *nivāraya* and translate "Sire, stop all others from giving (you) cakes."
- V. 266*d*. All MSS. have *pavisatam* ex. S. *pavisantam*. I have followed MT. 195.12.
- V. 418*cd*. See my note in MT. Introd. xlv (on V. 113*cd*).
- V. 548*d*. Perhaps the correct reading is *kārāpehi*.
- V. 585*d*. *Parajjhayi* is the reading of QS.; the others have *parājayi*. The corresponding passage in Samantap. (I. 58) is *virajjhīttha*.
- V. 591. All ex.P. have *tadaḍḍhehi*. In Kambodian script *g* and *t* are alike. Perhaps the reading was *tadaṅgehi*.
- X. 81. All MSS. have *mayam*; *cayam* makes sense and in Kambodian *m* and *c* are alike.
- XII. 13*e*. The readings are very corrupt. Perhaps *kāsum* *letvāna* means "having dug a trench" (*kāsu*=Skt. *karṣu*) and *letvāna* from *layate*.
- XV. 37. M. (XV. 27) has *jātimā*. All MSS. of EM. have *gaṇḍimā* ex.Q. which has *gandhinī*.
- XVI. 13. Q. has 13*b* followed by *pabbajjum pañcapaññāsa mahāmatā tadahe va te* for 14*ab*.
- XXI. 12. See MT. 414.10.
- XXVII. 82*a*. All MSS. are corrupt. CK. have *dhanasādhāraññānam*.



## ERRATA

### I

14	read Suruci.
131	„ bodhisatto.
171	omit f.n. 17.
237	read Pañca°.
334	„ Caturō M°
346	„ Aruṇug°
372	„ ambehi
381	„ Kakudhe
581	„ °khaṇḍa°
585	„ kappanā
699	„ °kotīyo°
713	„ khajja°
718d	„ °thūpa°

### II

5	read Sudassanā
18	„ dvattim̐sa
35	„ rājāno
57	„ pākāṭā
67	„ Sivi Sañj°
72	„ Kaccānā rañño

### III

14	read Āsāl°
----	------------

### IV

1	read Udaya°
32	„ chaḷa°
52	„ vasāma
58	„ pesetvā

### V

4	read °vādaṃ te
30	„ Corā
56	„ aññehi
101	„ °raññā
114	„ Āman°

126	„ brāhmaṇo
193	„ rājā
244	„ Bindu°
340	„ °byañjaneh
359	„ Lākhā°
421	„ āpucchā
449	„ puccham̐
472	„ cākāsi
605	„ mayham̐

### VII

14	read bhakkhetum̐
43b	„ tambapaṇṇī
58	„ taṅkulam̐

### X

18	read “ sabbe
19	„ vasam̐
88	„ °senānare
98	„ aghātetvā-va

### XIII

8	read Devī
---	-----------

### XIV

70	read vasantim̐
----	----------------

### XVI

19	read pabbajjapekkhānam̐
----	-------------------------

### XVIII

57	read tassā
----	------------

### XIX

69	read Katham̐ kira ?
70	„ agaṇḥisum̐.
100	„ °mahussukā
162	„ viphanditam̐
183-185	„ cetiya°

	XXI				
7	read	Gaṅgāya		159	omit stop after akārayi
		XXII		252	„ patibbatam
26	read	tassā		325	„ adissamānaṃ hi
73	„	purebhattam			XXXI
118	„	vadesi		55d	read °tiramhi
178	„	va		67	„ Dussa°
184	„	saṅgamam		459	„ pari°
		XXIII			
	f.n. 6 refers to	7cd and f.n. 8 to	8ab		
		XXV			XXXII
215	f.n. 9 read	“ tam tiparikham		69	read buddhe
250	read	°valaya°			XXXIV
		XXVII		67	read Chatta°
27	read	tassā.			XXXV
		XXIX		62	read Vasabha°
9	read	°gaṅgāyo		105	„ sā nirodha°
54	„	Dakkhināgiri			XXXVI
83	„	°ratanānam		54	read Sirināgo

## CONTENTS

CHAPTER	PAGE
I. - - - - -	1
II. - - - - -	42
III. - - - - -	47
IV. - - - - -	50
V. - - - - -	55
VI. - - - - -	92
VII. - - - - -	96
VIII. - - - - -	101
IX. - - - - -	103
X. - - - - -	106
XI. - - - - -	114
XII. - - - - -	117
XIII. - - - - -	121
XIV. - - - - -	123
XV. - - - - -	128
XVI. - - - - -	142
XVII. - - - - -	144
XVIII. - - - - -	151
XIX. - - - - -	159
XX. - - - - -	171
XXI. - - - - -	176
XXII. - - - - -	180
XXIII. - - - - -	194
XXIV. - - - - -	205

CHAPTER	PAGE
XXV.	212
XXVI.	230
XXVII.	233
XXVIII.	239
XXIX.	246
XXX.	259
XXXI.	282
XXXII.	309
XXXIII.	324
XXXIV.	331
XXXV.	337
XXXVI.	345
XXXVII.	353
Colophon	357
Index of Proper Names	359

# MAHĀVAṂSO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO  
SAMMĀSAMBUDHASSA.

PAṬHAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Namassitvāna sambuddhaṃ susuddhaṃ suddhavaṃsajam<sup>1</sup>  
Mahāvamsaṃ pavakkhāmi nānānūnādhikārikam.<sup>2</sup>
- 2 Porāṇehi kato p'eso<sup>3</sup> ativitthārito<sup>4</sup> kvaci,  
<sup>5</sup>atīva kvaci saṅkhitto, anekapunaruttako.
- 3 Vajjitaṃ tehi dosehi sukhaggahaṇadhāraṇaṃ  
pasādasamvegakaraṃ sutito ca upāgataṃ
- 4 pasādajanake thāne<sup>6</sup> tathā samvegakārake  
janayantā<sup>7</sup> pasādañ ca samvegañ ca suṇātha taṃ.
- 5 Pubbe kira gavesanto bodhiññaṃ<sup>8</sup> narāsabho  
dijo<sup>9</sup> hutvā mahābhogo Sumedho paṇḍitāvhayo<sup>10</sup>
- 6 pathasodhanaṃ<sup>11</sup> ādihi ārādhetaṃ narāsabhaṃ  
catuvisatīnāthehi tehi Dīpaṅkarādihi
- 7 abhisammukhabhūtehi laddhabyākaraṇo purā.  
Dīpaṅkarabhagavato parabhāgamhi satthuno
- 8 atikkamma asaṅkheyyaṃ Selasaṅkheyyaṃ avhayaṃ  
narāsabho jino eko Koṇḍañña<sup>12</sup>-m-avhayo muni
- 9 uppajji ekakappamhi tasmim Sāravhaye ; tadā  
bodhisatto cakkavattī Vijitāvī ca-m-avhayo ;
- 10 koṭisatasahassassa nāthassa pamukhassa ca  
bhikkhusaṅghassa tass'eva mahādānaṃ pavatti so.
- 11 Byākāsi bodhisattaṃ so, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”  
Koṇḍaññassa bhagavato parabhāgamhi satthuno
- 12 atikkamma asaṅkheyyaṃ Bhāsasaṅkheyyaṃ avhayaṃ  
Maṅgalo, Sumano c'eva Revato, Sobhito ti ca

<sup>1</sup> °jjham S. <sup>2</sup> °nunā° CS. <sup>3</sup> c'eso C. <sup>4</sup> °iko S. <sup>5</sup> atikvaci va sañ° CS.  
ca sañ° Q. <sup>6</sup> thāne CQS. <sup>7</sup> °nto K. <sup>8</sup> °yānaṃ CQS. <sup>9</sup> dijo CS. <sup>10</sup> °to  
°vayo CPS. <sup>11</sup> pada° CPS. <sup>12</sup> °dina K.

- 13 nibbattiṃsu catu buddhā Sāramaṇe ca-m-avhaye.  
Maṅgalass'eva kāle so bodhisatto tu brāhmaṇo
- 14 Surici-m-avhayo hutvā lokanātham nimantayi.<sup>1</sup>  
Devarājena Sakkena nimmite maṇimaṇḍape
- 15 dvādasa-terasatṭhāne yojanaparimāṇake<sup>2</sup>  
kotisatasahassānaṃ buddhappamukhabhikkhunam<sup>3</sup>
- 16 nisidāpaya<sup>4</sup> sakkaccaṃ datvāna Gavapānakaṃ  
sattāham taṃ mahādānaṃ saddhiṃ khādaniyena pi.
- 17 Divasapariyosāne<sup>5</sup> tāni pattāni bhikkhunam<sup>6</sup>  
dhovāpetvā purāpetvā<sup>7</sup> madhuphānitasakkaram<sup>8</sup>
- 18 sappiṇ ca navanītañ ca bhesajjattham adāsi so  
ticivāreh 'eva satasahassagghaṇikehi vā.
- 19 Saṅghanavakabhikkhunā laddhacīvarasātakā  
satasahassagghaṇikā tathā 'hesum dine pana.
- 20 Katvā 'numodanaṃ dānaṃ, „puriso 'yaṃ anāgate  
kappasatasahassānaṃ<sup>9</sup> asaṅkheyyāna<sup>10</sup> matthake
- 21 duvinnam adhikānam pi nātho Gotama-avhayo<sup>11</sup>  
bhavissati ” ti byākāsi Maṅgalo dipaduttamo.
- 22 Sumano avhayo satthā parabhage-m-upajji<sup>12</sup> so ;  
nāgarājā bodhisatto Atulo avhayo ahu<sup>13</sup>
- 23 mahiddhiko mahātejo ānubhāvo mahabbalo.  
Sutvā „nātho uppanno ” so nātisaṅghapurakkhito<sup>14</sup>
- 24 nikkhamma nāgabhavanā<sup>15</sup> kāretvā upahārakam  
turiyeh' eva dibbehi bhikkhusaṅghassa tassa ca
- 25 kotisatasahassassa<sup>16</sup> parivārassa satthuno  
adā dussayugān' eva paccakaṃ munino tato
- 26 saraṇesu ṭhito<sup>17</sup> hutvā ; buddho byākāsi tāvade :  
„anāgate pi, bhikkhavo, ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”
- 27 Revato avhayo buddho parabhāge-m-upajji so ;  
brāhmaṇo bodhisatto 'yaṃ Atidevāvahayo ahu.
- 28 Satthu dhammadesanaṃ sutvā ṭhatvā<sup>18</sup> tisarāṇesu so  
kilesappahāne vaṇṇam vatvā tass' eva satthuno
- 29 sirasi añjalim katvā uttarāsāṅgena pūjayi ;  
byākāsi Revato nātho, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”

<sup>1</sup> °tiya QS. <sup>2</sup> °appari° QS. <sup>3</sup> °ūnaṃ CQS. <sup>4</sup> °piya K. <sup>5</sup> divase C.  
<sup>6</sup> °ūnaṃ CKQ. <sup>7</sup> pūrā° K. <sup>8</sup> so all. <sup>9</sup> °sena Q. <sup>10</sup> naṃ CK.  
<sup>11</sup> Gottama CK. <sup>12</sup> °uppa° CKS. <sup>13</sup> ahū K. <sup>14</sup> ato K. <sup>15</sup> nātha° K.  
<sup>16</sup> CK add ca. <sup>17</sup> thito all ex. P. <sup>18</sup> thatvā all ex. P. throughout.



- 30 Sobhito avhayo satthā parabhāge upādi<sup>1</sup> so ;  
brāhmaṇo bodhisatto 'yaṃ Ajito avhayo ahu.
- 31 Satthu dhammakathaṃ sutvā tthatvā tisarāṇesu so  
buddhappamukhasaṅghassa mahādānam adāsi ca.<sup>2</sup>
- 32 Byākāsi Sobhito satthā, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”  
Sobhitassa parabhāge suññaṃ ekaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ<sup>3</sup>
- 33 atikkamitvā tatiyaṃ Jayasaṅkheyyaṃ<sup>4</sup> avhayaṃ  
Anomadassī, Padumo, Nārado ti tayo buddhā
- 34 Varakappāvhave ete tatth' <sup>5</sup>ev' uppajjimsu<sup>6</sup> tato.  
Anomadassimuniṃ kāle tasmim mahiddhiko
- 35 yakkhasenāpati eko bodhisatto ahosi so  
nekakoṭisahasānam yakkhānaṃ ca adhipati.<sup>7</sup>
- 36 Buddho uppanno ti sutvā gantvā yakkhagaṇena pi,  
bhikkhusaṅghassa tass' eva nāthassa pamukhassa vā
- 37 adāsi pi mahādānaṃ suppasannena<sup>8</sup> cetasā ;  
satthā viyākaritvāna, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”
- 38 Anomadassino tassa parabhāgamhi tamhi pi  
Padumo avhayo satthā mahavīro upajji<sup>9</sup> so.
- 39 Vanasaṅdamhi ekasmiṃ vasante ca tathāgate  
migādhipo bodhisatto sīho<sup>10</sup> hutvā tadā pana
- 40 nirodhaṃ taṃ samāpannaṃ satthāraṃ taṃ vudikkhiya<sup>11</sup>  
pasannacitto vanditvā katvā padakkhiṇaṃ tathā
- 41 naditvā sīhanādaṃ<sup>12</sup> taṃ tikkhattuṃ tadanantaraṃ  
buddhārammaṇakaṃ pītiṃ avijjaḥhiya<sup>13</sup> taṅkhaṇe
- 42 pītisukhena sattāhaṃ gocarāya apakkami.  
Jīvitaṃ ca pariccāgaṃ karonto so migādhipo
- 43 upāsamaṇo sambuddhaṃ aṭṭhāsi vanasaṅdake.  
Sattāhass' accayen' eva nirodhā vuṭṭhito ca<sup>14</sup> so
- 44 kesar' olokayitvāna, „saṅgham vandissati ayaṃ ;  
sakalo bhikkhusaṅgho tu āgacchatū” ti cintayi.
- 45 Tatth' eva bhikkhū sabbe pi tāvadev' āgamimsu te ;  
saṅghe cittaṃ pasādento sīho migādhipo tato.<sup>15</sup>
- 46 Jānitvāna maṇaṃ tassa idaṃ vacanam abravi :  
„passatha, bho, imaṃ sīhaṃ, cajitvā<sup>16</sup> jīvit' attano,
- 47 anāgate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
Padumassa parabhāge Nārado avhayo jino

<sup>1</sup> udādi C. <sup>2</sup> vā CKQ. <sup>3</sup> khayaṃ S. <sup>4</sup> Jayya° CK. <sup>5</sup> tath' K.  
<sup>6</sup> jimsu QS. <sup>7</sup> adhī° P. <sup>8</sup> supā° CKQ. <sup>9</sup> upp° C. <sup>10</sup> sīḥho C.  
<sup>11</sup> aya S. <sup>12</sup> siha° CKS. <sup>13</sup> avija° P. <sup>14</sup> va S. <sup>15</sup> gato K. <sup>16</sup> cajj° KS.

- 48 sabbadhammesu asamo loke uppādayi tadā.  
Pabbajitvā<sup>1</sup> bodhisatto isipabbajjam assame
- 49 pañcābhiññāsu tatth<sup>2</sup> eva samāpattisu aṭṭhasu  
suciṇṇavasiko<sup>3</sup> kutvā silapaññāgūnehi pi
- 50 buddhassa<sup>4</sup> pamukhass' eva bhikkhusaṅghassa tassa ca  
rattacandanāsārena akā pūjaṃ tathāgatam.<sup>5</sup>
- 51 „Anagate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
Naradass' eva munino parabhāgamhi tamhi pi
- 52 kappasatasahassassa matthakamhi ito tato  
Padumuttaravhayo eko Sārakappavhaye bhave.
- 53 Bodhisatto pi jaṭilo<sup>6</sup> Mahāratthaka-m-avhayo  
bhikkhusaṅghassa tass' eva nāthassa<sup>7</sup> pamukhassa vā
- 54 cīvaradānañ cādāsi pasannamanacetasā.  
„Anāgate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.
- 55 Timsakappasahassāni parabhāganhi tamhi vā  
atikkamitvā tass' eva Padumuttara<sup>8</sup>-satthuno
- 56 Sumedho ca Sujāto ca duve buddhā uppajjimsu.<sup>9</sup>  
Sumedhamunino kāle bodhisatto pi māṇavo
- 57 Uttaro avhayo hutvā dhanasannicayaṃ akā.  
Asītikotiḍhanam bhūmiṃ nidahitvā tadā pana
- 58 uddharitvā vissajjetvā<sup>10</sup> mahādānam asesato  
bhikkhusaṅghassa tass' eva sugatappamukhassavā
- 59 dhammam sutvā pasiditvā saraṇesu ca tīsu ca  
ṭhatvā nekkhamma pabbaji<sup>11</sup> sāsane yeva satthuno.
- 60 Byākāsi buddho lokamhi. „ayaṃ nātho bhavissati.”  
Sumedhassa parabhāge Sujāto avhayo jino
- 61 'mitayaso 'nantaguno lokamhi udapādi so.  
Bodhisatto cakkavattī rūjā āsi mahiddhiko.
- 62 Jino uppanno ti sutvā mahāpītiṃ upādayi ;  
upasaṅkamma tass' eva sutvā dhammaṃ anuttaraṃ
- 63 catumahādīparajjam datvā saddhiṃ nisamsayaṃ  
buddhappamukhasaṅghassa rataneh'<sup>12</sup> eva sattahi
- 64 chaḍdetvā rājavibhavaṃ sāsanaṃ pabbaji so.  
Ratthuppādaṃ gahetvāna sakalaratthavāsino
- 65 vatthu-ārāmikakiccaṃ<sup>13</sup> sādhetvāna<sup>14</sup> mahājanā  
bhikkhusaṅghassa tass' eva sugatappamukhassa ca<sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> pabbajj° K. <sup>2</sup> tath° KS. <sup>3</sup> °ino CKP. <sup>4</sup> S adds ca. <sup>5</sup> mahāmahaṃ P.  
<sup>6</sup> Jaṭilo all ex. P. throughout. <sup>7</sup> nāthapam° C. <sup>8</sup> parabhāgamhi CK.  
<sup>9</sup> °isum Q. <sup>10</sup> visajji° K; vissajjet° CP. <sup>11</sup> °ajji QS. <sup>12</sup> ratta° CS.  
<sup>13</sup> °vatthum KP. <sup>14</sup> sod° all ex. S. <sup>15</sup> vā K.

- 66 dadantā nam mahādānam yāvajjvaṃ upatthaham.  
Byākāsi so, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati anāgate.”
- 67 Atthārasakappasatamatthakamhi ito tato  
Piyadassī, Atthadassī, Dhammadassī tayo munī  
68 parabhāge Sujātassa Varakappāvhaye ahū.  
Piyadassissa kāle so bodhisatto tu brāhmaṇo  
69 Kassapo avhāyo hutvā tiṇṇaṃ vedāna<sup>2</sup> paragu  
satthu dhammakatham sutvā saṅghārāmaṃ akārayi.  
70 Koṭisatasahassassa pariccāgena satthuno  
sarānesu ca sīlesu saddhāy<sup>12</sup> eva patitthahi.  
71 „Atthārasakappasata-accāyena’ eva tena so  
bhavissati ayaṃ buddho,” byākāsi dipaduttamo.  
72 Tadanantare ’thāhu<sup>3</sup> eko Atthadassī tu-m-avhāyo ;  
tāpaso bodhisatto ’yaṃ Susīmo avhāyo tato  
73 mahiddhiko mahātejo lokesu vissuto<sup>4</sup> ahu.  
Mandārapupphachattaṇṇa ca āharitvāna-m-iddhiyā  
74 devalokā khaṇena’ eva pūjesi<sup>5</sup> Sākyapuṅgavaṃ.  
„Anāgate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
75 Atthadassīparabhāge Dhammadassī tu-m-avhāyo  
asadiso mahāpaṇṇo<sup>6</sup> jino so udapādayi.  
76 Devānaṃ issaro Sakko bodhisatto tadā ahu ;  
dibbagandhēhi pupphehi ’dibbatūriyehi vā pana  
77 devalok<sup>8</sup> otaritvāna akā pūjaṃ narāsabhaṃ.  
„Bhavissati ayaṃ buddho ” byākāsi Dhammadassi so.  
78 Iti catunavūti ca kappassa matthake ito  
Siddhattha-m-avhāyo eko appameyyo anūpamo  
79 udapādi aparabhāge<sup>9</sup> Sārakappe ca-m-avhāye.  
Tāpaso bodhisatto ’yaṃ Maṅgalo avhāyo tadā  
80 abhiññābalasampanno uggatejo mahiddhiko ;  
assamā nikkhamitvāna mahājambuphalaṃ tato  
81 mahiddhiyā Himavantamhā ādāya satthuno adā.  
Ajjhāsayaṃ viditvā so phalaṃ taṃ<sup>10</sup> paribhuñjiya,  
82 „ito pi catunavutikappassa<sup>11</sup> matthake pana  
bhavissati ayaṃ buddho,” bodhisattaṃ<sup>12</sup> viyākari.  
83 Siddhatthamunino tassa parabhāge tadantare<sup>13</sup>  
uppajjimsu<sup>14</sup> dvānavūti ca kappassa matthake ito

<sup>1</sup> °nam CK. <sup>2</sup> sadā yeva K. <sup>3</sup> cāhu P; m-āhu C; S om. atha. <sup>4</sup> visuto CK. <sup>5</sup> °eti Q. <sup>6</sup> °puṇṇo K. <sup>7</sup> dibbēhi tūriyehi vā K. <sup>8</sup> °lokā cavitvāna K. <sup>9</sup> para° K. <sup>10</sup> ca S. <sup>11</sup> °navati° K; °navutti° C. <sup>12</sup> °satto C. <sup>13</sup> tadanantare CS. <sup>14</sup> uppajji K; uppajjimsu QS.

- 84 Tisso, Phusso<sup>1</sup> duve buddhā Maṇḍakappe ca avhaye.  
Tissassa munino kāle bodhisatto tu khattiyo
- 85 Sujāto avhayo āsi mahābhogo mahāyaso.  
Chaddetva<sup>2</sup> rājavibhavaṃ nekkhamma isipabbajaṃ
- 86 pabbajitvā acirena<sup>3</sup> pañcābhiññāsu pāragū,  
buddho uppanno ti sutvā mahāpītiṃ upādiya,
- 87 assamā nikkhamitvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ gatō ca so  
dibhamandārapadumaṃ pāricchattassa bhassarā<sup>4</sup>
- 88 pupphāni tāni ādāya otarivā khaṇena pi  
catuparisamajjhamhi gacchamānaṃ<sup>5</sup> narāsabhaṃ
- 89 pūjetvā pupphavitānaṃ akāsi tadanantaraṃ.  
„Ito tu dvānavuti ca kappassa matthake ayaṃ
- 90 bhavissati ” ti, „sambuddho,” Tisso nātho viyākari.  
Parabhāgamhi Tissassa satthā loka anuttaro
- 91 Phusso tu avhayo eko udapādi tadanantare<sup>6</sup> ;  
bodhisatto pi khattiyo Vjijitāvī ca-m-avhayo.
- 92 Pahaya rajjaṃ nekkhamma pabbajji satthu santike  
piṭakāni pi tīṃ<sup>7</sup> eva navaṅgasatthusāsane<sup>7</sup>
- 93 uggahetvāna<sup>8</sup> sakkaccaṃ na ciram pariyaṇṇaṃ.  
Mahājanassa tass’ eva kathetvā dhammam uttamaṃ
- 94 silapāramitaṃ c’ eva paripūresi sabbathā.  
Byākāsi so, „ayaṃ bhikkhu buddho loka bhavissati.”
- 95 Phussassa parabhāge tu Sārakappe ca<sup>9</sup> avhaye  
ekānavutikappassa avasāne ito pana
- 96 Vipassī avhayo buddho eko loka upajjati<sup>10</sup> ;  
bodhisatto bhujagindo<sup>11</sup> Atulo avhayo ahu
- 97 mahiddhiko mahātejo abhirūpo mahabbalo.  
Hemamayaṃ mahāpīṭhaṃ<sup>12</sup> sattaratanamaṇḍitaṃ
- 98 netvāna nāgalokanāhā sugatassa adāsi so.  
„Ito ekanavuti ca kappassa avasānake
- 99 uragādhīpo ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
Tass’ eva ekatiṃsassa kappassa matthake ito
- 100 Vipassino parabhāge Maṇḍakappe ca avhaye  
Sikhī ca Vessabhavo ti duve buddhā uppajjimsu.<sup>13</sup>
- 101 Tass’ eva Sikhino kāle bodhisatto narāsabho  
Arindamavhayo āsi mahābhogo mahāyaso.

<sup>1</sup> Pusso CQ. <sup>2</sup> chaddh° CK. <sup>3</sup> na cir° P. <sup>4</sup> tassa vā all ex. C. <sup>5</sup> acch° K.  
<sup>6</sup> tadani° K. <sup>7</sup> navaṅgaṃ KP. <sup>8</sup> ugganhit° K. <sup>9</sup> mav° P. <sup>10</sup> upp° CK.  
<sup>11</sup> °gidhō C. gajātindo K. <sup>12</sup> °pīṭhaṃ all ex. P. <sup>13</sup> °jisum Q.

- 102 Ticīvaramahādānam<sup>1</sup> pavattetvā asesato  
tass' eva bhikkhusaṅghassa jinassa pamukkhassa ca  
103 datvāna hatthiratanam sattaratanamaṇḍitam  
hatthippamānam karitvāna adāsi kappiyabhaṅkam.  
104 „Ito ca ekatiṃsassa kappassa avasānake  
narādhipo ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
105 Sikhissa parabhāge so Vessabhū avhayo jino  
anantañāno atulo loka āsi tadantare.<sup>2</sup>  
106 Bodhisatto tadā rājā Sudassanāvhayo ahu  
mahabbalo paññavanto<sup>3</sup> ratanesu sagāravo.  
107 Buddhapamukkhassa<sup>4</sup> saṅghassa mahādānam pattacīvaram  
suppasannena cittena adā tassa asesato.  
108 Khelapiṇḍam va chaḍḍetvā sabbam taṃ rajavibhavam<sup>5</sup>  
nikkhamitvāna pabbajji<sup>6</sup> sāsane yeva satthuno.  
109 Ācāraguṇasampanno sikkhanto piṭakattayam  
paññāpāramitam patto sobhesi jinasāsanam.  
110 „Anāgate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
Vessabhussa parabhāge ekatiṃse va kappake  
111 atikkamitvā ettāva<sup>7</sup> eko buddho n' upajjati.  
Accayen' ekatiṃsassa kappake Bhadda-m-avhaye  
112 Kakusandho<sup>8</sup> Konāgamano Kassapo cāpi nāyako  
amhākam bhagavā c' eva Metteyyo pañcimo ti ca  
113 samuppannā pañca buddhā mahātamavinodanā.  
Kakusandhassa kāle so bodhisatto narādhipo  
114 Khemo tu-m-avhayo hutvā mahāpañño mahaddhano  
pattacīvarabhesajjam mahādānañjanāni ca  
115 buddhappamukhasaṅghassa adā aparimāṇakam.  
Satthu dhammakatham sutvā cajitvā rājavibhavam<sup>9</sup>  
116 kacavaram va chaḍḍetvā pabbajji<sup>10</sup> jinasāsane  
Vinayapiṭakam sabbam sātthakatham<sup>11</sup> sabyañjanam  
117 saddhāya uggahetvāna acirena samāpayi.<sup>12</sup>  
Byākāsi Kakusandho so, „ayaṃ buddho bhavissati.”  
118 Parabhāgamhi munino Konāgamana-m-avhayo  
mahāvīro asadiso lokamhi udapādi so.  
119 Khattiyō bodhisatto 'yaṃ Pabbato avhayo ahu ;  
'maccasaṅghaparibbūḷho gantvāna satthu santike

<sup>1</sup> °varam mahā° P ; <sup>2</sup> tadanan° C. <sup>3</sup> puñña° K. <sup>4</sup> °pamukhasaṅghassa P. <sup>5</sup> rājavi° Q. <sup>6</sup> °aji K. <sup>7</sup> etāva S ; ettāvata CP. <sup>8</sup> Kukku° throughout, all ex. P. <sup>9</sup> rājavi° Q. <sup>10</sup> °jivā K. <sup>11</sup> atth° P. <sup>12</sup> samappa° CP.

- 120 dhammaṃ sutvā pasīditvā nimantetvāna puṅgavaṃ  
tass' eva bhikkhusaṅghassa sugatappamukhassa ca<sup>1</sup>
- 121 mahādānaṃ pavattetvā tthatvā tisaraneṣu so  
dukūlapaṭapattunna-koseyyakambalāni ca
- 122 suvaṇṇapaṭakaṇi c' eva mahagghakaṇcukam<sup>2</sup> tadā  
datvā nekkhamma pabbajji sāsane yeva satthuno.
- 123 „Anāgate ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” ti byākari.  
Parabhāgamhi tass' eva Kassapo avhayo jino
- 124 dhammissaro mahāpaṇṇo lokamhi udapādi so.  
Māṇavo bodhisatto 'yaṃ Jotipālo tu avhayo
- 125 vissuto Jambudīpamhi tiṇṇaṃ vedāna<sup>3</sup> pāragū  
bhūmiyaṃ antalikkhasmiṃ nakkhattapadakovido
- 126 ekassa kumbhakārassa Ghaṭikāravhayassa vā  
upaṭṭhākassa<sup>4</sup> tass' eva Kassapassa mitto ahu.
- 127 Gantvāna Ghaṭikārena saddhim buddhassa santikam  
dhammakatham suṇitvāna madhuraṃ rativaḍḍhanam
- 128 uppādayitvāna tadā saddhāpītiṃ<sup>5</sup> khaṇe pana  
vanditvā satthuno pāde yācītvāna pabbajjam<sup>6</sup>
- 129 pabbajjitvā acirena āradhāviriyo tato  
vinayaṭṭakaṇi c' eva suttantaṭṭakaṃ tathā<sup>7</sup>
- 130 abhidhammapitakaṇi c' eva taṃ sabbam pariyaṇi.  
„Imamhi Bhaddake kappe ayaṃ buddho bhavissati” :
- 131 byākaritvāna Kassapo niyātaṃ saṅghamajjhago.  
Vaco sutvā bohdisatto pasādetvāna-m-attano
- 132 atirekataraṃ cittaṃ dasapārami pūrayi.<sup>8</sup>  
Jatīyā so cavitvāna saṃsaritvā bhavā bhave
- 133 Vessantarattabhāvamhi pure Jetuttarāvhaye  
yācakānaṃ mahādānaṃ Sattasatakam avhayaṃ
- 134 datvā ca kampayitvāna mediniyaṃ<sup>9</sup> samantato  
nikkhamitvā vasitvā so Vaṅkapabbatakucciyaṃ
- 135 cajitvā puttadārānaṃ<sup>10</sup> pāramīmatthakena vā  
gaṇhantena punāgantvā vasitvā nagare vare<sup>11</sup>
- 136 jīvitapariyosāne jāyanto Tusite pure  
yasaṃ anubhavitvā so Santusito<sup>12</sup> ti-m-avhayo
- 137 āyuno pariyoṣāne tthatvāna<sup>13</sup> yāvatāyukaṃ  
devehi cakkavāḷehi dasasahashehi yācīto

<sup>1</sup> vā S. <sup>2</sup> kaṇcukam KQS. <sup>3</sup> naṃ all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> upatthā° all ex. P.  
<sup>5</sup> sadā pi° K. <sup>6</sup> ayaṃ PS. <sup>7</sup> tadā C. <sup>8</sup> yim C. <sup>9</sup> medan° all ex. K.  
<sup>10</sup> rāvi S. <sup>11</sup> vane P. <sup>12</sup> tussito CK. <sup>13</sup> tha° all ex. P.

- 138 viloketvāna pañc' eva mahāvilokanāni ca  
cuto<sup>1</sup> Sākyakule tasmim̄ paṭisandhim̄ gahesi so.
- 139 Patvā anukkamen' eva tam̄ yeva bhadrāyobbanam̄  
devaloke siriṃ bhutvā viya rajjasiriṃ<sup>2</sup> tadā  
140 devadūte tayo disvā jin̄nabyādhiḥjane mate  
uyyānam̄ kīlanatthāya gamanasamaye pana  
141 so 'tha sañjātasam̄vego nivattitvā tadā pana  
disvā catutthavāram̄hi bhikkhuvesadharam̄ naram̄  
142 „pabbajjā sādhu, sādhu” ti uppādetvā ruciṃ khaṇe  
gantvā tatth<sup>3</sup> eva uyyāne khepetvā<sup>4</sup> divasaṃ tato  
143 pokkharaniyam̄ nhātvā<sup>5</sup> so silāpatte<sup>6</sup> nisīdiya  
vesaṃ gahetvāna tato kappakassa gatena so  
144 Vissukammena<sup>7</sup> ten' eva paṭiyatto<sup>8</sup> alaṅkato.  
Rāhulassa kumārassa sutvā tañjātasāsanaṃ  
145 ñatvā balavabhāvaṃ<sup>9</sup> so puttasiṇham̄ attano  
„na vaḍḍhati<sup>10</sup> idaṃ yāva bandhanaṃ tāvadeva naṃ  
146 chindissāmī” ti cintetvā sāyaṃ puram̄ pavīsiya  
sakkāreṇa mahantena āruyhitvā tale subhe  
147 pāsādapavarass' eva bhūñjayitvā subhojanaṃ  
nānaggarasasampannaṃ nīpajji sayane vare.  
148 Muhuttam̄ eva niddaṃ<sup>11</sup> so okkamitvā pabujjihiya<sup>12</sup>  
nisinno sayane tāsam̄ disvāna vippakārakam̄  
149 niddaṃ upagatānaṃ pi<sup>13</sup> nibbinnahadayo<sup>14</sup> ahu.  
Sayana vutthahitvāna dvāre yeva samīpato  
150 utthāpetvāna Channaṃ<sup>15</sup> so ass' ekaṃ āharāpayi.  
Gantvā so Kanthakaṃ<sup>16</sup> disvā 'laṅkaritvā nayi khaṇe.  
151 Tadanantaram<sup>17</sup> āruyha Kanthakaṃ assamaṅgalaṃ  
mahābhinnikkhamaṇaṃ<sup>18</sup> yeva nikkhamitvāna tāvade  
152 Anomānadiyā tīre pabbaji<sup>19</sup> ekako bhavo.  
Gantvā anukkamen' eva patvā Rājagahaṃ tato  
153 caranto tattha piṇḍāya nisīditvā tadantare<sup>20</sup>  
Paṇḍavapabbatass' eva pabbhāre paribhūñjiya  
154 Magadharaññā rajjena ten' eva sa nimantito  
paṭikkhipitvāna vaco bodhisatto khaṇe<sup>21</sup> pana

<sup>1</sup> putto CP. <sup>2</sup> °rajjaṃ siri P. <sup>3</sup> tath' C. <sup>4</sup> °itvā Q. <sup>5</sup> nhā° CK. <sup>6</sup> °patte  
CKP. <sup>7</sup> Vissa° P only. <sup>8</sup> pati° all ex. P. <sup>9</sup> balabhāv° CPQ. <sup>10</sup> bandhati  
all ex. P. <sup>11</sup> niddhaṃ CS. <sup>12</sup> pavu° CK. <sup>13</sup> CK om. pi. <sup>14</sup> nibbinda°  
C; °bigga° P. <sup>15</sup> Chantaṃ K. <sup>16</sup> Kanda° K; Kantha° CQ throughout.  
<sup>17</sup> °antare tam̄ āru° QS. <sup>18</sup> °nekkhamam̄ Q. <sup>19</sup> °ajji CK. <sup>20</sup> °nantare C.  
<sup>21</sup> gane K.

- 155 sabbaññutaṃ yadā patvā attano vijitaṃ tayā  
gantabbaṃ tena raññā tu paṭiññāgahitena<sup>1</sup> pi ;
- 156 Ājāraṃ<sup>2</sup> Uddakañ c' eva upasaṅkamma taṅkhaṇe  
adhigatavisesaṃ so alabhivāna santike
- 157 mahāpadhānaṃ vaḍḍhetvā cha vassāni anekadhā  
„na vā hoti ayaṃ maggo bodhiyā” ti vijāniya,
- 158 dārikāya Sujātāya Visākhapunnamīdine,  
bhuñjitvā dinnapāyāsaṃ pāto yeva tadantare,<sup>3</sup>
- 159 Nerañjarāya nadiyā hemacāṭim pavāhiya  
Nerañjarāya tīre so mahante vanasaṇḍake
- 160 samāpattīhi nānāhi divasaṃ vītināmayi.  
Kālena nāgarājena abhitthutagaṇo tato
- 161 Suddhodanassa atrajo varo<sup>4</sup> so Sakyapuṅgavo  
Sotthiyabrāhmaṇeṇ' eva gahetvā dinnatiṅkaṃ<sup>5</sup>
- 162 sāyaṇhasamaye<sup>6</sup> yeva bodhimaṇḍaṃ upāgami.  
Santharivāna<sup>7</sup> tiṇaṃ pallaṅkassa' eva ṭhānake<sup>8</sup>
- 163 aparājite<sup>9</sup> devehi Marāḍihi pi<sup>10</sup> kenaci  
cuddasahatthappamānaṃ vajirāsanaṃ ujjalaṃ
- 164 saccādhittṭhānatejēna samupajji tadanantare.  
„Bhīdayissāmi pallaṅkaṃ na tāv' imā vimuccati
- 165 cittaṃ taṃ āsaveh' eva anupādāya yāva me ” :  
katvā paṭiññaṃ tath' eva acalo so nisīdati.
- 166 Vidhametvā Mārabalaṃ dasapāramitāhi so  
volambitamhi suriye<sup>11</sup> nīce anatthite pi ca
- 167 abhiññāya vasaṇ' eva saritvā tadanantare  
pubbenivāsaññaṃ taṃ yāmaṃ paṭhamamhi ca
- 168 cutūpapātāññaṃ<sup>12</sup> taṃ tathā majjhimayāmake  
sabbabuddhasamāciṅṇe pacchimayāmasānake
- 169 otāretvāna ñānaṃ taṃ paccāyākāramhi<sup>13</sup> tamhi vā  
dasabala-catuvesārajjādi gaṇapaṭimaṇḍitaṃ<sup>14</sup>
- 170 varaṃ sabbaññutāññaṃ paṭibujjhi asesato  
tambāruṇodasamaye<sup>15</sup> tath' eva samanantare.
- 171 Buddho jāto tu pallaṅkaṃ bhīdayitvā<sup>16</sup> nisīdiya  
pallaṅken<sup>17</sup> itarena eva bodhipallaṅka-m-uttame<sup>18</sup>

<sup>1</sup> paṭiñño CK. <sup>2</sup> CK add ca. <sup>3</sup> tadanā° C. <sup>4</sup> viro K. <sup>5</sup> °tiṇa° Q. ;  
°tiṇna° S. <sup>6</sup> °yen' eva K. <sup>7</sup> sanṭha° CK. <sup>8</sup> thā° K. <sup>9</sup> °itaṃ C. <sup>10</sup> ca QS.  
<sup>11</sup> see Introd. <sup>12</sup> cutūpāda° K ; °pāti° C. <sup>13</sup> °kāratamhi CP. <sup>14</sup> SP. om.  
paṭi. <sup>15</sup> C corrupt. <sup>16</sup> see note in Introd. <sup>17</sup> see note in Introd. <sup>18</sup> °maṃ  
CP.



- 172 phalasarṃpattiyā so sukkena vītināmayi  
mahākaruṇāsarṃpattim sarṃpajji tadantare.<sup>1</sup>
- 173 Tato pi vuṭṭahitvāna sakale lokadhātuyam  
bodhaneyyakasatte so volokento tathāgato
- 174 paricchindayitvā satte bhabbābhabbe tadanantare<sup>2</sup>  
saccassa paṭivedhāya sabbesu tibhavesu ca
- 175 sabbasatte bodhaneyye paricchindi asesato.  
Catuvīsati asāṅkheyyā satthiṃ ca satakoṭiyō
- 176 pāṇāni sataśassāni buddhāveneyyā<sup>3</sup> ti-m-addasa.  
Bodhaneyyā pi<sup>4</sup> ettakā sattā paṭhamabodhiyam<sup>5</sup>
- 177 ettakā bodhaneyyā pi sattā majjhimabodhiyam  
pacchimabodhiyam sattā ettakā bodhaneyyakā
- 178 veneyyā sāvakass' eva ettakā ti<sup>6</sup> ca addasa.  
Tadanantare pi<sup>7</sup> sabbe te bhagavā buddhacakkhunā
- 179 padumāni tividdhāni sadisāni ti addasa.  
Kāladese paricchinne<sup>8</sup> Jambudīpamhi tāva so
- 180 saccassa paṭibodhāya<sup>9</sup> sattānam hitakāraṇā.  
Bārāṇasippabhutī ca aneke ca padesake
- 181 Āsāḷhamāsapunnamidivasappabhutī tato  
kālapphedam sabbe te dhammarājā tam addasa.
- 182 Volokento pi paccantam Laṅkādīpappabhutiyo  
paccantadese sabbe te adakkhi tadanantare.
- 183 Yakkhagaṇā vasantā te Laṅkāyan ti vijāniya  
api ca pana sabbe te abhabbā sāsānassa vā
- 184 saccassa paṭivedhāya avaruddhā<sup>10</sup> thitā iti.  
“Tato te niharitvāna Giridīpe mayā idha
- 185 vāsetabbā ; akālo ca gantum<sup>11</sup> kātum idāni pi.  
Tathā hi Phussamāsassa punnamidivase ito
- 186 nava māsā<sup>12</sup> ayam kālo ; karissanti samāgamaṃ  
Mahānāgavanamhi<sup>13</sup> uyyāne samalaṅkate
- 187 rukkhapupphaphaleh' eva avāyhe<sup>14</sup> sumānorame.<sup>15</sup>  
Gantvāna tam pāṭiheram dassetvāna samāgamaṃ
- 188 Giridīpam idam ekaṃ āharitvāna-m-iddhiyā  
ṭhapetvā tattha yakkhānam vissajjetvāna taṅkhaṇe
- 189 patitṭhānārahaṃ Laṅkaṃ sāsānam karissaṃ<sup>16</sup> ahaṃ.  
Dīpe kate mayā<sup>17</sup> suṇṇe tato vasse ca pañcame

<sup>1</sup> *nantare* C. <sup>2</sup> *tadantare* KQS. <sup>3</sup> *neyyā-m-add* PS. <sup>4</sup> *hi* P. <sup>5</sup> *path*<sup>o</sup>  
all ex. P. <sup>6</sup> *piti* K. <sup>7</sup> CP om *pi*. <sup>8</sup> *no* CPQS. <sup>9</sup> *pati*<sup>o</sup> all ex. P. <sup>10</sup> *avi*<sup>o</sup> all  
ex. P. <sup>11</sup> *tam* all ex. K. <sup>12</sup> *so* C. <sup>13</sup> *bhavanamhi* all. <sup>14</sup> *avhaye* K.  
<sup>15</sup> *ramme* CKS. <sup>16</sup> *isam* K. <sup>17</sup> *mahā* CKS.

- 190 mahāvivādo tesam pi<sup>1</sup> nāgānañ ca vasantinam  
thalajajalaje tasmim bhavissati yadā pana,  
191 tath' eva Cittamāsassa puṇṇamidivase tadā  
gantvāna kalahaṃ tesam sametvā bhayabheravam  
192 tisarānesu nāgānaṃ t̥hapayitvā gamiss' ahaṃ.  
Bodhito aṭṭhame vasse Vesākhe puṇṇamīdine  
193 Maṇiakkhikanāgena ahaṃ yeva nimantīto  
karonto ' nuggahaṃ tattha gato tass ' eva santikaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
194 patiṭṭhātabbathānesu dhātuyo tesu tesu pi  
āpajjitvā samāpattim paribhāviya<sup>3</sup> dīpakaṃ  
195 mettajjhānena vasitaṃ ahināgaganassa vā  
kibbisaghoravisassa tejasā tippakodhino<sup>4</sup>  
196 kakkhalaḥpharusass' eva tassa yakkhaganassa<sup>5</sup> vā  
nibbhayakkhemaparipantham katvā virahitaṃ tadā  
197 mettosadhena<sup>6</sup> ten' eva sadisena khaṇe pi vā  
sāsana-jotanārahaṃ<sup>7</sup> karissāmi " ti addasa.  
198 „Manussānaṃ kadāvāso nu kho ettha bhavissati ?  
sāsanaṃ mama etth' eva kadā patiṭṭhahissati ? ”  
199 Volokento tato nātho addakkhi tadanantare :  
“ pañcaccattālisavassesu<sup>8</sup> atikkantesu pi ito  
200 parinibbānāmañcamhi yamakasālānam antare  
nipanne mayi tath' eva Vesākhapuṇṇamīdine.  
201 etth' eva manussāvāso Laṅkāyami bhavissati.  
Mahākassapathero so uccinitvā tadanantare  
202 pañcasatā arahante te chaḥabhiññe mahiddhike  
tath' eva catutthamāse thero pañcasatehi pi  
203 saṅgītiṃ Paṭhamasaṅgītim avhayantam karissati.  
Vassasate atikkante Vesālivajjiputtakā  
204 bhikkhū te dasavatthūni avhayantāni tāni pi  
vatthūni saṅghamajjhamhi dīpessanti tato pana.  
205 Yasatheravhayo eko Kākaṇḍakadijatrajo  
uccinitvāna satta satam<sup>9</sup> vare khīṇāsava pi vā  
206 Revataththera-m-aññehi<sup>10</sup> mahātherehi sah' eva so  
sametvā dasa vatthūni uppannān' eva sāsane  
207 saṅgītiṃ Dutiyasaṅgītiṃ avhayaṃ tam karissati.  
Tato ekassa vassassa<sup>11</sup> satassa-m-upar' ūpari

<sup>1</sup> KS om. pi <sup>2</sup> °ke all ex. P. <sup>3</sup> °aya all ex P. <sup>4</sup> °kopinoK. <sup>5</sup> °ghana° C.  
<sup>6</sup> °thena CQ. <sup>7</sup> °nujjota° CKQ. <sup>8</sup> patvā tālisa°K; cattāliśa° CQ. ep. T.  
68 ll. <sup>9</sup> sata P. <sup>10</sup> °theraaññ°K. <sup>11</sup> vassānaṃ Q.

- 208 Vindusārasuto<sup>1</sup> jāto Dhammāsoko ti avhayo  
atthārasamavassamhi aggarājā bhavissati.
- 209 Tadā thero paññavanto chaḷabhiñño mahiddhiko  
Moggaliputtatisso ca<sup>2</sup> avhayanto 'tivissuto
- 210 satthisahassamattānaṃ samaṇavesadhāriṇaṃ  
sāsaṇaṃ dūsakānaṃ va sādisaṃ tiṇajātinaṃ
- 211 sassāni dūsakānaṃ pi tesam titthiyavādakaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
paññāya bhindayitvāna katvā sāsanajotanaṃ
- 212 saṅgītiṃ Tatiyasāṅgītiṃ avhayaṃ taṃ karissati.  
Tadanantare suto tassa Dhammāsokassa rājino
- 213 Moggaliputtatisassa ahu saddhivihāriko<sup>4</sup>  
khiṇāsavo mahāpañño Mahāmahinda-m-avhayo
- 214 caturāsītisahassassa dhammakhandhassa pāragū ;  
upajjhāyena saṅghena āṇatto tāya iddhiyā
- 215 gantvā tatth' eva Lankāyam sāsaṇaṃ ṭhapaṇissati."'  
Vasitvā bodhimandaṃhamhi karonto sannitthānakaṃ
- 216 sabbaṃ taṃ buddhakkiccaṃ ca patitthāpanasāsaṇaṃ  
bhagavā tamhi samaye samāpattinaṃ antare
- 217 samāpattivihārena sattasattāham eva ca  
bodhimandaṃhamhi tatth' eva vītināmesi puṅgavo.
- 218 Atthame pana sattāhe, „mayā Bārāṇasiṃ ito  
gantvāna dhammacakkaṃ taṃ pavattetabbam uttamaṃ.
- 219 Appevanāṃ' ayaṃ loko abhibhūto dine dine  
tehi vijjandhakārehi virahitena tena vā
- 220 paramā dullabhā tamhā buddhuppādā ” ti cintayi.  
„Brahmabhattiko ayaṃ loko tathā pi Brahmagaruko
- 221 yebhuyyena ṭhito hutvā saddhammagaruko na vā.  
Api ca pana ten' eva Sahampati-ca-Brahmuṇā
- 222 mamaṃ pi-m-upasaṅkamma yācituṃ dhammam uttamaṃ :  
' appossukamhi ajj ' eva nāthamhi dhammadesane'.
- 223 Esa loko cintevā, ' Mahābrahmā pitā ayaṃ  
satthā nesam pi amhākam āgamma abhivandiya
- 224 vasundharāyam tatth' eva nihantvā jāṇumaṇḍalaṃ  
añjaliṃ paggahevāna āyāci dhammadesanaṃ ;
- 225 sakkātabbo va amhehi saddhammo satthuno ayaṃ  
mānetabbo ca garuko pūjetabbo dine dine'.
- 226 Yasmā saddhammagaruko saddhammabhattiko ayaṃ  
loko iccheyya saddhammaṃ sotuṃ atthāya attano

<sup>1</sup> Bindu°P. <sup>2</sup> ti K. <sup>3</sup> °laddhikaṃ P cor. <sup>4</sup> saddhi°P.

- 227 kātum tappativedhañ ca sakkuṇeyya ito param—  
tasmā tāv' ettha gantvāna Ajapālanigrodhake<sup>1</sup>
- 228 upagantvāna tatth' eva abiyāciya Brahmaṇā  
mayā<sup>2</sup> dhammavarañ c'eva desetum sappayojanaṃ ;<sup>3</sup>
- 229 gantvān' ahaṃ Kāsipuraṃ dhammacakkaṃ anuttaraṃ  
Mahābrahmāṇaṃ etesaṃ pavattessaṃ " ti cintayi.
- 230 Buddhakiccañ ca sakalaṃ payogasahitaṃ<sup>4</sup> tato  
karonto yena nigrodho Ajapālaka<sup>5</sup>-m-avhayo
- 231 m-upasaṅkamma ten' eva disābhāgena taṅkhaṇe  
upasaṅkamma tatth' eva pallaṅkena nisīdiya
- 232 dhammagambhīratāy' eva paccavekkhaṇakena vā  
sattānaṃ hita-m-atthāya patto apposukam jino.
- 233 Tena dasasahassena Mahābrahmagaṇena vā  
parivārena āgantvā Sahampati-ca-Brahmaṇā
- 234 tathāgato seṭṭhataro yācito dhammadesanā.<sup>6</sup>  
Lokaṃ volokayitvāna ten' eva buddhacakkhunā
- 235 ajjhesanañ ca Brahmaṇo<sup>7</sup> adhivāsiya taṅkhaṇe  
„kassa nu kho ahaṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ paṭhamam?"<sup>8</sup> iti.
- 236 „Khippam eva nu kho dhammaṃ ko vijānissatī ?" ti so  
volokento, kālakatabhāvan tesam vijāniya
- 237 duvinnam tāpasānañ ca Ājāruddakānaṃ<sup>8</sup> eva ca  
pañcavaggiyabhikkhūnaṃ Koṇḍañṇapamukhādinaṃ
- 238 anussaritvāna taṃ yeva khaṇe bahūpakārataṃ<sup>9</sup>,  
“Pañcavaggiyabhikkhavo kattha nu kho vasanti te ? ”
- 239 dibbena cakkhunā tena pariyesiya taṅkhaṇe  
Isipatanamigadāye<sup>10</sup> ñatvā Kāsipure iti.
- 240 Pabhāte yeva rattiyā ādāya pattacivaraṃ  
Uruvelasenānigamo disābhāgena yena pi
- 241 caritvā tena piṇḍāya sapadānena<sup>11</sup> tattha pi  
katabhattakicco nātho yojanaṃ añjasam gato.
- 242 Atthārasaṃ gantukāmo Kāsipuravhaye pure  
vehāya gantvā kiñcāpi sabbabuddhā purāṇakā
- 243 otaritvā Migadāye desesum dhammaṃ uttamam  
Ājīvakassa ekassa-m-Upakassavhayassa ca
- 244 upanissayasampattiṃ volokento tathāgato  
„vehāyāham sace gantvā na voloketi<sup>12</sup> m'Upako ;

<sup>1</sup> Ajja°CKS. <sup>2</sup> mayham S. <sup>3</sup> sam°CQS. <sup>4</sup> payogaṃsa°CP. Ajja° CS.  
<sup>5</sup> °desano all ex.K. <sup>6</sup> °māno C. <sup>7</sup> Kālāruda°C; Kālārudda°PS. <sup>8</sup> °kam  
all ex. P. cor. <sup>9</sup> Isipatane CQ; Isipātana°K. <sup>10</sup> samp° all ex. P cor.  
<sup>11</sup> ottar°QS. <sup>12</sup> °emi P.

- 245 paṭhaviyā<sup>1</sup> mamaṃ yeva gacchantam so vilokiya  
mayā sallapanam katvā pacchā ca pabbajissati.
- 246 Iddhiyā gamanen' eva, kiṃ vehāya mayā<sup>2</sup> ?" iti.  
„Parissayo mamañ c'eva hotu kāyassa ajja pi  
247 gatassa vā duve pādā mamañ ca kilamantu te  
sabbā pāramiyo c'eva saṅkhātā samatimsati  
248 pūritā karaṇatthāya lokānañ ca hitam mayā."'  
Vuṭṭhāya<sup>3</sup> abhimukho so gantvā Bārāṇasim tato.
- 249 Chabbannā raṃsiyo sabbā<sup>4</sup> nikkhamitvāna yamakā<sup>5</sup>  
āvelavelā dhāvantaṃ nīlapītā ca lohitā  
250 mañjeṭṭhā c'eva odātā tathā pabhassarā pi vā<sup>6</sup>  
viya-m-ugghosayantā tā lokamhi buddhuppādakaṃ.
- 251 Vasudhā aṭaviyo ca sabbe rukkhe mahīruhe  
chabbannapaṭakeh' eva guṇṭhitā sādisa pi vā  
252 karonti yeva saṅikam saṅikam tena pakkamum.  
Pakkhipathe pi pakkhantā<sup>7</sup> tathā pakkhigaṇā pi vā  
253 piyam volokayantā tam siriṃ ativilāsakaṃ  
narāsabham tejavantaṃ gacchantam vanasaṇḍake<sup>8</sup>  
254 lekhitā<sup>9</sup> viya ākāse aṭṭhamsu pi vihāyase  
sakkāram kurumānā va rukkhā ca dharaṇīruhā  
255 vāteritā nipatitā surabhipuppharenunā  
sadisā nāthagamaṇam khāyanti pi samantato.
- 256 Upako paṭipanno so addhānam añjasam tadā  
antarā ca mahābodhi antarā ca Gayam pi vā  
257 gamanā 'nukkamen' eva disvāna vanasaṇḍake  
chabbidharaṃsijālañ ca vippakiṇṇam samantato  
258 nāthassa raṃsisamphassaṃ disvāna sakatanum sakim<sup>10</sup>  
„kin nām' etam mayi jātam, jātam diṭṭham na kira me  
259 diṭṭham etarahi yeva etan ca kiṃ idam bhava ?  
salilaṃ kin nu etañ ca ? salilañ ca yadi siyā  
260 na temitaṃ<sup>11</sup> imañ c'eva<sup>12</sup> tanum me kim bhavissati ?  
na allam eva sarīram aho mayham<sup>13</sup> v'idāni pi.  
261 Jalitajālino vā kiṃ aggi hutvā ayam nu kho ?  
jalanto ca yadi aggi sarīram kin na dayhati<sup>14</sup> ?  
262 Aho kim idam ajj' eva kena tattā<sup>15</sup> na jālino ?"  
Ito c'ito vilokento āgacchantam narāsabham

<sup>1</sup> path° all ex P. <sup>2</sup> mamaṃ KQS. <sup>3</sup> utth° all ex P. <sup>4</sup> hutvā S. <sup>5</sup> yāmakā K; yantakā Q. <sup>6</sup> ca Q. <sup>7</sup> pakka°K. <sup>8</sup> °sanṭhake K always; °ndake C. <sup>9</sup> lekhh°CK. <sup>10</sup> subham S. <sup>11</sup> °ita P. <sup>12</sup> tam nu me CPQ. <sup>13</sup> idān'ime CK. <sup>14</sup> day°CKS. <sup>15</sup> °am CS; gattam P.

- 263 siridhitivilāsañ<sup>1</sup> ca byāmapabhāvabhāsitam  
vilasitarūpaṃ sisam ketumālāvagunṭhitam<sup>2</sup>
- 264 chabbannaramsiyā tāya maṇḍitam subhasundaram  
maṇḍitakañcapaṭimam<sup>3</sup> 'laṅkarakanakehi<sup>4</sup> vā
- 265 atiratanavattṭham<sup>5</sup> va bālam utṭhitam sikkhare  
sahassakiraṇujjalam Yugandharāvhayānagam
- 266 pāsādikaṃ dassaniyam addasa lokanayakam.  
„Ko nu eso vanasaṇḍe vicaren' eva sobhati ?
- 267 Manusso kin nu devo vā ?yadi devo idhāgato  
rattapaṭṭo pattadharo na hoti yādiso iti.
- 268 nu kho ayam pi kiṃ hoti ? manusso ce<sup>6</sup> ayam jano  
assa rūpavilāso ca ativamahiddhiko<sup>7</sup> ahu
- 269 mahati pīti jātā ca<sup>8</sup> passantass' eva me imam  
hadayabbhantare tasmim dassanen' eva saha pi
- 270 lomāni ca pahaṭṭhāni sīso me chattiyo<sup>9</sup> viya.”  
Ajānanto tu-m-Upako tasmim sañjātagāravo
- 271 „āvuso vippasannāni ” ādini vacanāni vā  
avo ca bhagavantam so antarā vaṭumāyanam.<sup>10</sup>
- 272 Saraṃ atṭhaṅgasahitam<sup>11</sup> nicchārento narāsabho  
„sabbābhibhū sabbavidū,” tādi gāthā abhāsi so.
- 273 Vacanam lokanāthassa sutvāna-m-Upako tato  
„huveyyāvuso ” ti vatvāna pakkāmi vanasaṇḍake.
- 274 Bhagavā pana sāyaṇhe gantvā anukkamena so  
patvāna vasanaṭṭhānam Pañcavaggiyabhikkhunam
- 275 Isipatanamigadāyam<sup>12</sup> Āsāḷhapuṇṇamidine  
ananucchavikān' <sup>13</sup>eva sabbe te Pañcavaggiye
- 276 samudācarante bhikkhū saññapetvā sakam vaco  
Aññātakonḍaṇṇapamukhe<sup>14</sup> pāyento amataṃ varaṃ
- 277 atṭhārasannaṃ koṭīnam Brahmāṇam tadanantare  
Dhammacakkaṃ pavattesi tath' eva Isipatane.<sup>15</sup>
- 278 Dhammābhisamayo tesam devatānam samāgame,  
tato pi gaṇanā yeva asaṅkheyyā aho si pi.
- 279 Acchariyāni sabbāni pavattimsu anekadhā  
mahāviraṇam viravi ākāsamhi samantato ;
- 280 vijjulata akālasmiṃ vicarimsu<sup>16</sup> diso disaṃ  
caturāsītisahassa-yojanānam nagissaro

<sup>1</sup> hiri°P. <sup>2</sup> gunditam K; °ganthi°C. <sup>3</sup> °kañcana°Q. <sup>4</sup> °karakehi P.  
<sup>5</sup> °vattham C. <sup>6</sup> ca K. <sup>7</sup> atimah°K <sup>8</sup> va S. <sup>9</sup> kha°P. <sup>10</sup> paṭu°CKQ.  
<sup>11</sup> atthasamhitam K. <sup>12</sup> Isipatana. CK. <sup>13</sup> °ken' Q Por. <sup>14</sup> Aññako°Q.  
<sup>15</sup> °paṭane K. <sup>16</sup> vipphurimsu K.

- 281 onamitvā disābhāge akari sādhu-kār' iva  
sabbe devagaṇā vā pi sādhu-kāraṃ adamsu te.
- 282 Tathā pi dasasahassalokadhātu pakampati ;  
vasundharā imā c'eva cattāri nahutādhikā,
- 283 dviyojanasatasankhā sahasrabahalā ayaṃ  
calitvā viravitvāna yāva jalaṃ pakampati.
- 284 Aññātakonḍaṇṇathero<sup>1</sup> sotapattiphale tadā  
Āsāḥpunṇamiyā pi dine yeva patitṭhahi.
- 285 Pāṭipadassa divase Vappathero tathāḥhito  
Mahanāmvhayo thero dutiye divase tathā ;
- 286 ṭhito tatiyadivase Assajitthera-avhayo  
evaṃ so Bhaddajithero catutthadivase tathā.
- 287 Anattalakkhaṇasuttaṃ desetvā tadanantaraṃ  
sabbesaṃ yeva bhikkhūnaṃ bhagavā karunādhiko ;
- 288 pakkhassa pañcamiyaṃ te arahatte patitṭhahaṃ.<sup>2</sup>  
Tasmiṃ ca divase satthā sampattim upanissayaṃ
- 289 tass' eva kulaputtassa Yasassa avhayassa ca  
divāna rattiyā bhāge nibbinditvāna vibhavaṃ
- 290 gehato nikkhamitvāna „ehi, Yasā ” ti-v' āhuya<sup>3</sup>  
ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvāna rattiyaṃ
- 291 patitṭhapetvā tatth' eva sotāpattiphaluttame  
Yasaṃ<sup>4</sup> taṃ punadivase arahatte ṭhapesi so.
- 292 Apare catupaññāsa jana tassa sahaḥyake  
Subāhu Vimalo Puṇṇaji Gavampati ca ādayo
- 293 ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājetvā tadantare  
arahattaphalaṃ yeva pāpesi<sup>5</sup> munipungavo.
- 294 Ekasatṭhi 'rahantesu loke jātesu tesu pi  
vutthavasso<sup>6</sup> pavāretva saha khīṇāsavehi so
- 295 „caratha, bhikkhave, etaṃ cārikan ” ti apesayi ;  
„mā ekena duve yeva añjasena gamittha vo.”
- 296 Pesetvā satṭhi bhikkhū te nānājanapadesu so  
pattacivaram ādāya Uruvelā agā sayāṃ.
- 297 Antarā vaṭumāyaṇ<sup>7</sup> ca Kappāsavanasandake  
tiṃsamatte kumāre ca Bhaddiyappamukhe pi ca<sup>8</sup>
- 298 vemātike vinetvāna rañño Kosalarājino ;  
tesu pacchimako yeva sotāpanno jano ahu,

<sup>1</sup> Aññako°P. <sup>2</sup> ahi K. <sup>3</sup> vahvaya C. <sup>4</sup> sabbe te puna° all ex. Q.  
<sup>5</sup> dāp°K. <sup>6</sup> vuttha°CK. <sup>7</sup> paṭu°CPQ. <sup>8</sup> hi pi K ; cāpi CP.

- 299 sabbuttamo anāgāmī ahosi pi dine pana.  
Ehibhikkhubhāven' eva pabbājetvā disāsu pi
- 300 pesetvā' nukkamen' eva Uruvelam apāpupi.  
Ahināgaṃ damitvā so vasantam tattha assame
- 301 Uruvelakassapassa vālukāpuline pana  
aḍḍhuddhāni sahaṣṣāni pāṭiherāni dassayi.
- 302 Tathā hi assamaṃ gantvā Kassapaṃ etad abravi :  
„Kassapa, sace agaru vasessāma<sup>1</sup> idh' eva te
- 303 agyāgāramhi<sup>2</sup> ajj' eva ekarattim mayam'' iti.  
Vaco sutvāna nāthassa anattamanaso tato
- 304 makkhitattā ca thaddhattā samaṇam idam abravi :  
„Mahāsamaṇa, bho, mayham api ca na<sup>3</sup> garu ayaṃ
- 305 caṇḍ'<sup>4</sup> ettha nāgarājā tu iddhimā' sivo pi vā  
vihetṭhessati taṃ yeva, '' dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ bhani.
- 306 „Na vihetṭheyya maṃ yeva kāraṇam mā vicintaya<sup>5</sup> ;  
iṅgha tvam anujānāhi agyāgāramhi, Kassapa,
- 307 vasissaṃ idha-m-ajj'<sup>6</sup> eva, dchi tvam, mā papañcahi. ''<sup>7</sup>  
Vaco sutvāna nāthassa Kassapo idam abravi :
- 308 „Vihara, mahāsamaṇa, agyāgare yathāsukham. ''  
Tato so bhagavā nātho mahākāruṇikādhiko
- 309 agyāgāram<sup>8</sup> pavisitvā nisīdi tiṇasanthare.<sup>9</sup>  
Disvā nātham pavisaṇam nāgo so dukkhi dummano
- 310 anto pi bhāhiraṇ' eva padhūpāsi<sup>10</sup> samantato.  
Bhagavā pi tathārūpaṃ saṅkharitvāna tāvade
- 311 iddhiyā abhisāṅkhāram padhūpāsi samantato,  
makkham asahamāno so pāvakaṃ pajjali khaṇe.
- 312 Āpajjitvā tato nātho tejodhātum samujjali ;  
ubhinnaṃ jotibhūtehi ādittaṃ viya taṅkhaṇe
- 313 agyāgāram idam tesam pajjalitaṃ samantato.  
Jaṭilā parivāretvā agyāgāram samantato,
- 314 „aho vata-m-abhirūpo samaṇo 'yaṃ idhāgato  
vihetṭhiyissati<sup>11</sup> nāgena, kin nu nattho<sup>12</sup> ? '' vadiṃsu te.
- 315 Rattiyā accayen' eva bhagavā pariyādiya  
chavimaṃsacammaṇhārū<sup>13</sup> tejaṇi ca aṭṭhimiṇjakam
- 316 tejasā attano yeva pakkhipitvāna taṅkhaṇe  
pattamhi aruṇuggamhi jaṭilassa adassayi.

<sup>1</sup>°seyyāma P. <sup>2</sup> agghā°CS throughout. <sup>3</sup> api ca agaru P ; api ca pana garu CS. <sup>4</sup> caṇḍo tattha C. <sup>5</sup>°liya K ; tayi CPQ. <sup>6</sup> majjhe CQS. <sup>7</sup> papacchi C. <sup>8</sup>°gāre vasitvāna P. <sup>9</sup>°saṅṭh°K ; satṭh°C. <sup>10</sup> dhūma-pāsi all ex. P. <sup>11</sup> viheḍḍha°CK. <sup>12</sup> nattho CK. <sup>13</sup> mamsam cammam nharum CQS.



- 317 Vitakkaṃ Kassapaṃ 'eva etad ahoṣi taṅkhaṇe :  
 „mahiddhiko 'yaṃ samaṇo ānubhāvo jutindharo  
 318 api ca arahā hutvā na<sup>1</sup> tveva pi yathā ahaṃ.”  
 Nerañjarāya tīre so avoca jaṭilaṃ tato  
 319 „Kassapa, sace agaru vihareyyāma te mayaṃ  
 tassam pi aggisālāyaṃ ckaṅ ca divasaṃ imaṃ.”  
 320 Paṭikkhipitvāna vaco heṭṭhā vuttanayena so,  
 „iṅgha, tvaṃ anujānāhi, na viheṭṭheti ” so bravi ;  
 321 Tāpasena-m-idaṃ dinnam asambhūto va pāvīsi.  
 Disvāna so ahināgo pavitṭham taṃ isiṃ khaṇe  
 322 dummano va padhūpāsi<sup>2</sup> andhakāro mahā ahu.  
 Evaṃ pi manussanāgo sumānaso avimano  
 323 agyāgāramhi tatth' eva padhūpāsi samantato ;  
 makkaṃ āsahamāno so nāgo pi pāvakaṃ jali ;  
 324 kusalo manussanāgo tejodhātu tathā jali.  
 Rattiyā accayen' eva ahināgassa acciyo<sup>3</sup>  
 325 na honti acciyo c'eva nilā pitā ca lohita  
 odātā ca mañjeṭṭhā phalīkavaṇṇā tathā pi vā,  
 326 kāye aṅgirasass' eva nekavaṇṇā va honti pi.  
 Odahitvā ahināgaṃ pattamhi pi khaṇe tato  
 327 Uruvelakassapassa dassesi karuṇādhiko.  
 Abhippasanno jaṭilo pāṭihāriya-m-iddhiyā  
 328 pahaṭṭhalomo hutvāna taṃ nāthaṃ idam abravi :  
 „samaṇa, bho, ahaṃ yeva, 'idh' eva viharāhi tvaṃ'  
 329 nimantesiṃ tuvaṃ yeva dhuvabhattena assame.”  
 Dinnapaṭiñño nātho so aññatare vihāsi pi  
 330 avidūre vanasaṇḍe assamaṃ padato tato.  
 Atha kho rattiyā tassa abhikkantāya tāvade  
 331 abhikkantavaṇṇā caturo mahārājāno tathāgataṃ  
 upecca abhivanditvā aṭṭhamsu pi catuddisā  
 332 Seyyathāpi mahanto so aggikkhandho vijūlati<sup>4</sup> ;  
 rattiyā accayen' eva jaṭilo yena bhagavā  
 333 upasaṅkamma ten' eva munindaṃ idam abravi :  
 „Mahāsamaṇa, bhaddanta te kālo 'yaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ mayā ;  
 334 ke te, Gotama, rattiyā āgatā taṃ 'bhivandayum ? ”  
 „Kassapa, ete caturo mahārājāno upasaṅkamam,

<sup>1</sup> natheva C. <sup>2</sup> dhūmapāsi CKQS. <sup>3</sup> acciyo CPS. <sup>4</sup> vijūlati CK.

- 335 subhāsubham āpucchitum dhammam sotum mama<sup>1</sup> ” iti.  
Vitakkaṃ Kassapass’ eva etad ahosi tañkhane :
- 336 „mahanto ānubhāvo kho samaṇo ’yaṃ mahiddhiko  
api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā ahaṃ.”
- 337 Uruvelakassapassa bhattaṃ so paribhuñjiya  
vihāsi vanasaṇḍamhi tasmīṃ ca samaye pana.
- 338 Abhikkantāya rattiyā Sakko devānam issaro  
abhikkantataro c’eva upanītataro pi vā
- 339 vaṇṇābhāpurimāh’ eva<sup>2</sup> obhāsetvā vanantaram  
nayena upasaṅkamma bhagavantam ’bhivādayi.
- 340 Pabbhātā yeva rattiyā upasaṅkamma Kassapo  
avooca tam<sup>3</sup>, „ayaṃ kālo, bhattaṃ te niṭṭhitam ” iti.
- 341 „Mahāsamaṇa, ko eso āgato ajja rattiyam  
vanditvān’ ekam antam aṭṭhāsi vanasaṇḍake ? ”
- 342 „Eso, Kassapa, Sakko pi Tāvatisesum-issaro  
upasaṅkamma maṃ yeva sotum dhammam varuttamaṃ.”
- 343 Vitakkaṃ Kassapass’ eva etad ahosi tañkhane :  
„mahanto ānubhāvo kho samaṇo ’yaṃ mahiddhiko
- 344 uttamo pavaro c’eva lokapālo<sup>4</sup> saindako ;  
api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā ahaṃ.”
- 345 Bhattaṃ tass’ eva bhūñjitvā vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.  
Hetthā vuttanayen’ eva Mahābrahmā Sahampati
- 346 dhammassavaṇṇāy’ āgamma rattiyā samanantare.  
Aruṇaggamamhi sampatte so ’pasaṅkamma tam isim,
- 347 „kālo ’yaṃ, niṭṭhitam bhattaṃ, mahāsamaṇa ”-m-abravi.  
„Ko nu kho so abhikkantavaṇṇo taṃ abhivandiya
- 348 aṭṭhāsi ekamantaṃ va obhāsetvā vanaṃ imaṃ ? ”  
„Kassapa, eso sathā ca tava Brahmā Sahampati
- 349 mamaṃ pi-m-upasaṅkamma dhammam sotum idh’ eva pi.”  
Vitakkaṃ Kassapass’ eva etad ahosi tañkhane :
- 350 „aho acchariyo ’yaṃ so samaṇo no idhāgato  
pavisitthataro c’eva sathhārā Brahmaṇā ahu ;
- 351 api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā ahaṃ.”  
Katabhattakiceo nātho vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.
- 352 Kasmā viharati nātho vadeyya codako pi ce :  
paripācayanto nātho vinetum Kassapādike
- 353 Tebhatike ca Jaṭile sahasaparivārake ;  
hemante vasi tasmā so tatth’ eva vanasaṇḍake.

<sup>1</sup> mamaṃ all ex. S. <sup>2</sup> mā c’eva CQ. <sup>3</sup> te KPQ. <sup>4</sup> palā . . . akā  
all ex. P. see Introd.

- 354 Puṇṇamīdivase tattha Phussamāsassa bodhito  
nāthassa navamāsamhā mahayañño-m-upatṭhito
- 355 Aṅga-Magadha-m-ubhayaṛatṭhavāsijanehi pi  
Uruvelakassapassa tass' atthāya ahoṣi so.
- 356 Vitakkam Kassapass' eva etad ahoṣi tāvade :  
„ Mahāsamaṇo kho 'yaṃ so ānubhāvo mahiddhiko
- 357 abhirūpo paññavanto āgantvāna sace imaṃ  
Samāgamaṃ tassa majjhe dasseyy' iddhivikubbanam.
- 358 bahu jano pasanno ca tasmim ten' eva kammunā  
vaco tass' eva maññitvā Brahmānaṃ pi vaco viya
- 359 taṅgaruko 'nuvattako tam eva sakkareyya vā  
cando<sup>1</sup> va suriyo loke pākaṭo so bhavissati
- 360 hatalābhasakkaro 'haṃ bhavissāmi appossuko ;  
aho nūna mahāsamaṇo svātanāya nāgacchati.<sup>2</sup>
- 361 Vitakkamhi samuppanne bhagavā karuṇādhiko  
„anāgamaṇaṃ so 'yaṃ me icchati'' ti vijāniya
- 362 vasanaṭṭhānato yeva Himavantaṃ gato tu so  
Anotattadahe katvā sarīrapaṭijagganaṃ
- 363 mukhadhovanakañ c'eva Manosilātale tṭhito  
surattuppalacīvaraṃ vaṇṇam yeva samānakaṃ
- 364 nigrodhapallaveh' eva nivāsetvā tadantare  
viya vijjulatā c'eva bandhitvā kāyabandhanaṃ
- 365 sugatamahācīvaraṃ rattakambalasādisaṃ  
gahetvā pārupetvāna sobhati so nirūpamo.
- 366 Paccagghaṃ taṃ<sup>3</sup> selamayaṃ pattaṃ bhamarāsādisaṃ  
jālahatthena-m-ādāya laṅghitvā nabhasā tato
- 367 gantvānottarakurum va ekacittakkhaṇena vā  
sāyaṃ bhattaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ bhikkhācāravattena vā
- 368 āharitvā nisajjitvā Manosilātale vare  
Anotattadahen' eva samīpe paribhufījiya
- 369 āpajjitva samāpattim samāpattisukhena vā  
divasaṃ khepayitvāna vanasaṇḍaṃ upāgami.<sup>4</sup>
- 370 Aruṇuggamamhi samaye upasaṅkamma Kassapo  
„kālo 'yaṃ, niṭṭhitaṃ bhattaṃ, '' bhagavantaṃ nivedayi.
- 371 „ Mahāsamaṇa, hīyo tvaṃ kin nu kho nāgamāsi so ?  
Sarāma taṃ mayaṃ eva 'kin nu kho nāgamissati ? '

<sup>1</sup> Candho C. <sup>2</sup> nagacch<sup>o</sup> CQS. <sup>3</sup> all ex. Q om. taṃ and add vā after sel<sup>o</sup>. <sup>4</sup> punāg all ex. P.

- 372 Khādanīyassa amehi paṭivimso ṭhapīyati.”  
Sabbam vitakkam tass’ eva avoca vadatam varo.
- 373 Vaco sutvāna-m-itaro atibhīto vicintayi :  
„mahiddhiko kho samaṇo ānubhāvo aho ayam ;
- 374 cetasā attano yeva mama cittaṃ vijāni so.  
Api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā aham.”
- 375 Bhattam tassa’ eva bhuñjitvā vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.  
Bhagavato paṃsukūlam samuppannam tato ahu.
- 376 „Kathan nu kho paṃsukūlam dhoveyyan ” ti vicintayi.  
Devānam indo Sakko so saḥassakkhassa<sup>1</sup> avhayo
- 377 nāthassa cetasā ceto aññāya samanantare  
khaṇitvā pāṇinā yeva ekaṃ pokkharāṇiṃ subham
- 378 avoc’ , „idha-m-idam, bhante, paṃsukūlam pi dhovatu.”  
„Kathan nu kho paṃsukūlam maddeyyan ?”<sup>2</sup> ti vicintayi.<sup>3</sup>
- 379 Parivittakam aññāya devindo samanantare-  
-m-iddhiyā mahatiṃ selam upanikkhipi taṅkhaṇe.
- 380 Avoca „idha, bhante, tam bhagavā parimaddatu.”  
„Ālambitvā aham kismiṃ uttareyyan ? ” ti cintayi.
- 381 Kakudke adhivatthā pi devā aññāya cintitaṃ  
onamitvāna sākham tam bhagavantam nivedayi :
- 382 „Ālambitvāna bhagavā, bhante, otaratū” iti.  
„Kismiṃ nu kho paṃsukūlam vissajjeyyan ?” ti cintayi.
- 383 Vitakkam tassa aññāya Sakko devānam issaro  
netvāna mahatiṃ selam upanikkhipi taṅkhaṇe.
- 384 „Paṃsukūlam idam, bhante, vissajjetū ” ti so bravi.  
Aruṇuggamamhi sampatte upasaṅkamma Kassapo
- 385 āha nātham, „Ayam kālo, bhattan te niṭṭhitam mayā ;  
idh’ evāyam pokkharāṇi kin nu pubbe na dissati ?
- 386 Ajj’ eva sā pokkharāṇi idh’ eva paṭidissati ;  
silā na nikkhitā pubbe ken’ idha-m-upanikkhitā ?
- 387 Sākhā na onatā pubbe ajj’ eva kin nu onatā ? ”  
Sabbam tam kāraṇam tassa vitthārena kathesi so.
- 388 Vaco sutvāna nāthassa atibhīto vicintayi :  
„Mahiddhiko kho samaṇo mahātejo asādiso,
- 389 yatra devānam indo so veyyāvaccam karissati.  
Api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā aham.”
- 390 Bhattam tass’ eva bhuñjitvā vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.  
Pabhāte yeva rattiyā Kassapo yena bhagavā

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> vimad° P. <sup>3</sup> cint° P.

- 391 -m-upasaṅkamma ten' eva kālam ārocayi tato ;  
„Mahāsamaṇa, kālo 'yaṃ, bhaddan te niṭṭhitam ” iti.
- 392 „Pure, Kassapa, tvaṃ gaccha, āyam' ajja-m-ahaṃ ” iti  
uyyojetvāna Kassapam tasmiṃ ca samaye pana
- 393 yāy' eva jambuyā nātho<sup>1</sup> Jambudīpo' padissati  
vehāya tattha gantvāna gahetvāna phalaṃ tato
- 394 puretaram punāgantvā agyāgāre nisīdati.  
Disvā tattha nisinnaṃ taṃ agyāgāre puretaram
- 395 „Katamen' añjasaṇ' eva āgato ” ti punāha so.  
Byākāsi kāraṇaṃ sabbam Kassapaṃ etad abravi :
- 396 „Vaṇṇagandharasūpetam imaṃ jambuphalaṃ mayā  
bhūñjitvā yāvadaṭṭham taṃ sace ākankhasi tvaṃ.”
- 397 „Mahāsamaṇa, alaṃ mayhaṃ, tvaṃ 'rahasi bhūñjitum.”  
Vitakkam Kassapaṃ' eva etad ahosi taṅkhaṇe :
- 398 „Mahanto ānubhāvo kho samaṇo 'yaṃ mahiddhiko  
āpi ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā ahaṃ.”
- 399 Katabhattakicco satthā vanasaṇḍe vihāsaya.  
Rattiyā accayen' eva -m-upasaṅkamma Kassapo
- 400 ārocesi-, m-idam kālam, bhaddan te niṭṭhitam mayā.”  
Uyyojetvāna Kassapam, „gaccha, āyam' ahaṃ ” ti so
- 401 yāy' eva jambuyā nātho Jambudīpo' padissati  
ambo<sup>2</sup> tassāvidūre pi taṃ phalaṃ aggahesi so.
- 402 Vacanapaṭivacanam vā<sup>3</sup> heṭṭhāvuttanayena pi.  
Aruṇṅgamamhi sampatte upasaṅkamma Kassapo
- 403 āha nātham, „ayaṃ kālo, bhaddan te niṭṭhitam mayā.”  
Uyyojetvāna Kassapam „gaccha, āyam' ahaṃ ” iti
- 404 āmalakī' vidūre pi ahu pubbe pi jambuyā-  
-m-iddhiyā tattha gantvāna taṃ phalaṃ aggahesi so.
- 405 Puretaram gato satthā agyāgāre nisīdati.  
Disvāna pucchi taṃ sabbam vitthārena viyākari.
- 406 Bhaddam tass' eva bhūñjitvā vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.  
Gantvā vuttanayen' eva rattiyā accayena ca
- 407 ārocesi-, m-idam kālam, bhaddan te niṭṭhitam mayā.”  
Uyyojetvāna Kassapam, „gaccha, āyam' ahaṃ ” ti so
- 408 haritakī' vidūre pi ahu tassā pi jambuyā  
iddhiyā tattha gantvāna taṃ phalaṃ aggahesi so.
- 409 Vacanapaṭivacanam pubbe vuttanayena pi ;  
katabhattakicco nātho vanasaṇḍe vihāsi so.

<sup>1</sup> nātho P. <sup>2</sup> amhe P. <sup>3</sup> QS om. vā.

- 410 Pabhātā yeva rattiyā upasankamma Kassapo  
ārocesi-„m-idam kalam, bhattan te nitthitam mayā.”
- 411 Uyyojetvāna Kassapam, „gaccha,āyam’ ahan” ti so  
pāricchattakapupphañ ca vaṇṇagandharasuttamaṃ
- 412 gantvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ so gahetvā-m-iddhiyā khaṇe  
purotaraṃ gato tattha agyāgāre nisīdati.
- 413 Disvāna pucehi taṃ sabbam vitthāren’ eva byākari.  
Nāthassa vacanaṃ sutvā vitakkaṃ so upādayi<sup>1</sup> :
- 414 „mahiddhiko kho samaṇo, uyyojetvā<sup>2</sup> idāni maṃ  
gantvāna Tāvatiṃsañ ca ānetva kusumaṃ varaṃ
- 415 puretaraṃ mayāyeva agyāgāre nisīdati ;  
api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā aham.”
- 416 Aggim caritukāmā te sabbe pi jaṭilā tadā  
tāni kaṭṭhāni phāletuṃ<sup>3</sup> na sakkonti visuṃ visuṃ.
- 417 Vitakkaṃ jaṭilānaṃ hi etad ahosi taṅkhane :  
„aho iddhānubhāvo ’yaṃ samaṇassa nisaṃsayam
- 418 vāyāmena na sakkoma ajja kaṭṭhāni phālitaṃ.”  
„Kassapa, kin nu kaṭṭhāni phalāpentū ? ” ti<sup>4</sup> so bravi.
- 419 „Mahāsamaṇa, ajj’ eva phālayantu”<sup>5</sup> nivedayi.  
Nāthassa vacanen’ eva sakid eva khaṇe pi vā
- 420 pañcakaṭṭhasatān’ eva phālayiṃsu lahuṃ lahuṃ.  
Aggim caritukāmā te na sakkonti ujjālituṃ<sup>6</sup> ;
- 421 Vitakkaṃ jaṭilānaṃ pi etad ahosi tāvade :  
„aho iddhānubhāvo ’yaṃ samaṇassa nisaṃsayam,
- 422 vāyāmena na sakkoma yathā ujjalitaṃ mayam.”  
„Kassapa, kin nu kho aggim ujjalantū ? ” ti so bravi.
- 423 „Mahāsamaṇa, ajj’ eva ujjalantu ” nivedayi.  
Nāthassa vacanen’ eva sakid<sup>7</sup> eva khaṇe pi vā
- 424 pañcaaggisatāny eva ujjaliṃsu samantato.  
Paricaritvā jaṭilā na sakkā tam vijjhāpituṃ,
- 425 vitakkaṃ jaṭilānaṃ pi etad ahosi taṅkhane :  
„aho iddhānubhāvo ’yaṃ samaṇassa nisaṃsayam,
- 426 vāyāmena na sakkoma vijjhāpetuṃ mayam imaṃ.”  
„Kassapa, kin nu kho aggī vijjhāpentū<sup>8</sup> ? ” ti so bravi.
- 427 „Mahāsamaṇa, ajj’<sup>9</sup> eva vijjhāpentu ” nivedayi.  
Nāthassa vacanen’ eva sakid eva khaṇe pi vā

<sup>1</sup> *udapādayi* PQ ; *uppādayi* CK. <sup>2</sup> *°jento* CPS. <sup>3</sup> *jhāpetuṃ* P. <sup>4</sup> *°pentī* CK ; *°petuṃ* Q ; *°petu* S. <sup>5</sup> *°anti* S. <sup>6</sup> *ujāl°* CS. <sup>7</sup> *sakim yeva* CQ. <sup>8</sup> *°pentī* K ; *°petuṃ* C. <sup>9</sup> *majj°* P ; *majjhe* C.

- 428 pañcaaggisatāny<sup>1</sup> eva vijjhāyimsu samantato.  
Hemantikāsu rattisu sītāsu jaṭilā tadā
- 429 Nerañjarāya nadiyā himapātasamaye pana  
nimujjañ ca ummujjañ ca karonti pi yathāraham.
- 430 Karonto pātiheraṃ so sabbalokānukampako  
pañcamattā mandāmukhi<sup>2</sup>satani abhinimmini
- 431 yattha te jaṭilā sabbe uttaritvā vilambisūṃ.  
Sabbam vitakkaṃ tass' eva Kassapassa pure viya.
- 432 Mahā akālamegho pi vassaṃ pāvassi tāvade  
mahantudakavāhako sañjāyittha samantato.
- 433 Yasmiṃ padese bhagavā mahākaruṇikādhiko  
vīharati,so padeso udaken' otthaṭo ahu.
- 434 Sankappaṃ tassa nāthassa etad ahosi taṅkhane :  
„yannūnāpi samantā taṃ ussāretvāna v'udakaṃ<sup>3</sup>
- 435 majjhe reṇuhaṭāy' eva bhūmiyā caṅkamaeyy' aham.”  
Ussāretvāna v'udakaṃ<sup>4</sup> samantā bhagavā tadā
- 436 majjhe reṇuhaṭāy' eva bhūmiyā caṅkamī khane.  
Kassapo iti cintetvā, „mā h'eva samaṇo ayaṃ
- 437 vūlho<sup>5</sup> va udaken' eva,” tāpasabahulehi pi  
saddhiṃ yasmim padesamhi bhagavā paṭivasati<sup>6</sup>
- 438 turito taṃ padesañ ca nāvāya agamāsi<sup>7</sup> so.  
Caṅkamantaṃ tadā<sup>8</sup> disvā bhagavantaṃ nivedayi :
- 439 „mahāsamaṇa, tuvaṃ kho kin nu idh' eva tiṭṭhasi ? ”  
„Ām' ahaṃ asmiṃ, Kassapa,-m-idh' evā ” ti avoca so.
- 440 Vehūsaṃ abbhuggantvāna nāvāya-m-uttari khane.  
Vitakkaṃ Kassapass' eva etad ahosi taṅkhane :
- 441 „Mahiddhiko kho samaṇo mahātejo asādiso,  
yatra nāma vasanto so udakaṃ nappahissati ;
- 442 api ca arahā hutvā na tveva pi yathā aham.”  
Bhagavato vitakkañ ca etaṃ ahosi taṅkhane :
- 443 „Aho moghapurisassa vitakkaṃ ciraṃ assa vā,  
'ayaṃ na arahā hutvā bhavissati yathā aham' ;
- 444 yannūna jaṭilaṃ imaṃ saṃvejeyyaṃ idāni 'ham.”  
„N'eva tvaṃ arahā hutvā tava kammaṇa, Kassapa,
- 445 arahattamaggaṃ no vā samapanno 'si tvaṃ ” iti.  
Vaco sutvana Kassapo nāthassa pādayottame

<sup>1</sup> °neva SQ ; satta°C. <sup>2</sup> maṇḍa°CK ; maṇḍu°P. <sup>3</sup> vudda°QS. <sup>4</sup> P om.  
pāda b, thereby disarranging the order of the following stanzas up to  
445. <sup>5</sup> vuyho CQ ; unho P. <sup>6</sup> °vassatiP ; pattissavati Q. <sup>7</sup> agga°S ;  
aggahesi C. <sup>8</sup> tathā CK.

- 446 sirasā nipatitvāna bhagavantam nivedayi :  
 „Bhante, labheyyāma mayam pabbjam tava<sup>1</sup> santike
- 447 upasampadam ajj' eva labheyyāma mayam ” iti.  
 „Pañcajaṭilasatānam aggo so tvam vināyako,
- 448 na ekako tvam, Kassapa, apalokehi te jane.”  
 Nāthassa vacanam sutvā gantvāna assame tato
- 449 āmantetvā sabbe te jaṭile idam abravi :  
 „He tāpasā, mayam, bhonto, icchāma caritum imam
- 450 brahmacariyam pi ajj' eva mahāsamaṇasantike.”  
 Jaṭilā pi ca sabbe te mantayitvāna ekato
- 451 abhippasannā-m-aciram „mayam, bho, samaṇe ime<sup>2</sup>  
 brahmacariyam bhavam sace carissati<sup>3</sup> idh' eva so
- 452 sabbe mayam brahmacariyam carissāmā ” ti abravum.  
 Tato te jaṭilā sabbe pavāhetvāna v'udake
- 453 kesamissam jaṭāmissam khārikājaṇi ca missakam  
 aggihuttaṇi ca lāvuṇi ca ajinacammaṇi ca tisulam
- 454 taramānarūpā gantvā 'bhivanditvā nivedayum :  
 „labheyyāma mayam 'bhante, pabbajjam upasampadam
- 455 nāthassa santike yeva saṁsārā pi<sup>4</sup> vimuccitum.”  
 Vacanen', „etha, bhikkhavo,” avoca bhagavā tadā,
- 456 „caratha brahmacariyam antam<sup>5</sup> vo kiriyāya vā  
 sammā dukkhassa tumhe te svākkhāte dhamma vinaye.”
- 457 Pattacīvaram sabbe te tāpasā tāvade pi vā  
 vassasatikatherā va dharā ākappasampadā.
- 458 Addasā kho pi bhātaro Nadikassapa-avhayo<sup>6</sup>  
 parikkhārāni sabbāni vuyhamānāni udate.
- 459 Cintetvā, „upasaggo me bhātuno kin nu kho ahu ? ”  
 katipaye ca tāpase pāhesi santike iti.
- 460 „Gantvāna turitam tumhe bhātaram me vijānatha.”  
 Tadanantare hi sāmam so gato tass' eva santikam
- 461 tisatatāpaseh' eva saddhim tam anupucchati :  
 „idam nu, Kassapa, seyyo ? ” ; „āmāvuso ” ti so bravi.
- 462 Sutvāna vacanam sabbe tāpasā turitam<sup>7</sup> gatā  
 parikkhārāni sabbāni pavāhetvāna udate
- 463 heṭṭhā vuttanayen' eva nekkhamma assamā tadā  
 āgantva satthuno pāde cakkakkitatale subhe

<sup>1</sup> tassa K. <sup>2</sup> imam S; <sup>3</sup> *īti* CP. <sup>4</sup> *bhavis*°P. <sup>5</sup> *va nim*°CQ; <sup>6</sup> *rāni vim*°P.  
<sup>7</sup> *anto* K. <sup>8</sup> *Nandi*°all. <sup>9</sup> *itā* K.



- 464 sirasā nipatitvāna bhagavantam nivedayum :  
 „labheyyāma mayam, bhante, pabbajjam upasampadam.”
- 465 Nāthassa vacanen' eva samsārā<sup>1</sup> pi vimuccitum  
 „etha, bhikkhavo,” ti karam pasāretvā abhāsi so.
- 466 Nāthassa vacanen' eva sakid<sup>2</sup> eva khaṇe pi vā  
 pattacivaram sabbe te iddhimayam dharā tadā<sup>3</sup>
- 467 vassasatikatherā va tāpasā 'kappasampadā.  
 Addasa kho kaniṭṭho so Gayākassapa-avhayo
- 468 parikkhārāni sabbāni vuyhamānāni v'udake.  
 Cintevā, „upasaggo me bhātuno kin nu kho ahu ? ”
- 469 katipaye va tāpase pāhesi santike iti :  
 „Gantvāna turitam tumhe bhātaram me vijānatha.”
- 470 Tadanantare hi sāmam so gato tass' eva santikam  
 dvijaṭilasateh' eva saddhim tam anupucchati :
- 471 “ Idam nu, Kassapa, seyyo ? ” ; „āmāvuso ” ti so bravi.  
 Sutvāna vacanam sabbe tāpasā turitam<sup>4</sup> gatā
- 472 parikkhārāni sabbāni tam gaṅgāyam pavāhiya  
 punāgantvāna satthāram āyācum pabbajuttamam.  
 Ehibhikkhupabbajjāya pabbājesi Mahāmuni.  
 Uruvelagamanam nitthitam.
- 473 Bodhito navame māse Phussapunnamiyam tato  
 laddhokāso samuṭṭhāya sāyaṇhasamaye jino
- 474 Laṅkādīpaṃ visodhetum uggantvā gagane pathe<sup>5</sup>  
 sīhakkantavilāsena virocetvā nabhe tale
- 475 anantabuddhalilāya Laṅkādīpaṃ upagami.  
 Lalitapallavalambitam<sup>6</sup> pupphitaggasuphullitam
- 476 sujātatarusañchannaṃ vaṭṭakhandhehi sobhitam  
 viṭapasākhasampannaṃ nīlaañjanapabbatam
- 477 nīlakānanarājī va ghanacchāyāsīlātalam  
 madhukabhamarādīhi saddehi abhighositam
- 478 mayūraakoṅcābhirudam kokilādībhi kūjitam  
 bhūmatthakavimānehi rucirehi pabhassaram
- 479 vicittaghaṭapantīhi kūṭāgārehi sobhitam  
 tarumūlehi sampannaṃ pulinehi susanthatam
- 480 muttājālehi sañchannaṃ dībbamañcehi sobhitam  
 tiṇaharitasaddale bhūmibhāge manorame

<sup>1</sup> rāni vi<sup>c</sup> all ex. K. <sup>2</sup> sakim yeva P; sakim-d-eva CQS. <sup>3</sup> tathā all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> itā K. <sup>5</sup> am Q. <sup>6</sup> itapu<sup>c</sup> all ex K.

- 481 kusāditīṇa-m-aññatragahane nilasannibhe  
Mahiyaṅganathūpassa gaṅgākūle taḥiṃ vare
- 482 salilodakadhārāhi maṇivannāhi sādise  
suddhavālukasanthāre<sup>1</sup> nīrajakaddamehi vā
- 483 yakkhuyyānaṃ rammarūpaṃ yakkhānaṃ dīpavasinaṃ.  
Nagarā avidūraṃhā āsi nakkhattamaṇḍale
- 484 yakkharakkhasagandhabbakinnarauragādināṃ  
nakkhattamaṇḍalabhūtaṃ āyāmena tiyojanaṃ
- 485 ekayojanavitthiṇṇaṃ Mahānāgavanayhayaṃ  
manoramam<sup>2</sup> yakkhuyyānaṃ Laṅkāmajjhe tato ahu.
- 486 Uposathamhi divase mahā yakkhasamāgamo  
tesaṃ Laṅkaṭṭhayakkānaṃ uyyānambi kariyate,
- 487 asampattamhi yakkhānaṃ āṇā<sup>3</sup> tattha karonti te.  
upāgato taṃ sugato mahāyakkhasamāgamaṃ
- 488 samāgatānaṃ yakkhānaṃ gaganamhi siropari  
Mahiyaṅganathūpassa<sup>4</sup> chattassa patitathānake  
padese ākāse t̥hito vissajjetvā samantato
- 489 chabbannaramsiyo c'eva gahetvā cammakhaṇḍakam  
jālahatthena ekena aṇṇavakuechiyaṃ viya
- 490 khobhayanto<sup>5</sup> va matthake bālādico Yugandhare  
dissamānena kāyena aṭṭhāsi karuṇādhiko.
- 491 Samāgatā pi te yakkhā atha tasmim samāgame  
bhagavantaṃ t̥hitaṃ disvā cittutrāsabhayā<sup>6</sup> ahuṃ.
- 492 Tesam keci, „mahesakkho yakkho vā kin nu āgato ?  
nu kho yakkhamahāmatto mahānubhāvo ? ” ti maññisuṃ.<sup>7</sup>
- 493 Keci tatth' eva, „gandhabbo kumbhaṇḍo vā pi kin nu kho,  
nāgo nāgamahāmatto rakkhaso vā pi maññisuṃ.”
- 494 Āgato pana buddho ti sabbe yakkhā na ñāyare.<sup>8</sup>  
Maññitaparikkappānaṃ saṅkappaṃ so vijāniya
- 495 tesam tesam pi yakkhānaṃ dassetvā gagane pathe  
vividhā bhimsarūpāni pāṭiherāni dassayi.
- 496 Kathaṃ dassesi bhagavā pāṭiherāni nekadhā ?  
Mahāvassaṃ tato nātho mahantaṃ meghamaṇḍalam
- 497 samuṭṭhahitvā paṭhamaṃ catūh' eva disāhi so  
karakavassavhayaṃ yeva vassāpesi samantato.
- 498 Satapaṭalasaḥassapaṭalādippabhedakā  
valāhakā utṭhahitvā iddhānubhāvā<sup>9</sup> munino

<sup>1</sup> °saṅthāre CK. <sup>2</sup> °rammam CK. <sup>3</sup> so all. <sup>4</sup> see Introd. <sup>5</sup> khombh°  
CK. <sup>6</sup> bhayaṃ CK. <sup>7</sup> °imsu CK. <sup>8</sup> °ante K ; °ate C. <sup>9</sup> °vaṃ P.

- 499 uparūpari vassimsu yakkhānaṃ tadanantare  
dhārāvegena vutthiyā paṭhavi viravaṃ ahu.
- 500 Uparūparibhāgena vanarukkhādinaṃ tato  
mahāmegho akālo cahosi pi samantato.
- 501 Tintatintā yakkhagaṇā dhārāvegena vutthiyā  
mahantudakavāhaṇ<sup>1</sup> ca udakoghaṃ samantato
- 502 sammukhasammukhatthāne ajjhotthar' iva-m-āgataṃ  
disvā vimhayarūpā te bhītā bhītā vicintayum :
- 503 „Aho vata mayaṃ sabbe udakoghena tena vā  
ottharivā vuyhamānā pavitthā<sup>2</sup> sāgaraṃ imaṃ  
504 puttadārāsuhajjehi vināseyyāma te mayaṃ.”  
Mahantarāvena sakiṃ sakiṃ sabbe virāvayum ;
- 505 sakasakam attānaṃ va saraṇatthānaṃ gavesayum.  
Uttāpesi tato nātho mahantaṃ vātamaṇḍalaṃ
- 506 puratthimādayo bheda vātāyo pi samuttaham,  
addhajojanekayojanadvijojanatiyojana-
- 507 ppamānapabbatānaṃ ca kūṭan' eva padāliyuṃ  
vanagaccharukkhādīni ummūletvā samantato.
- 508 Samantāgāmanigame kātuṃ cunṇavicunṇake  
samuttāpesi evaṃ so samatthaṃ vātamaṇḍalaṃ.
- 509 Pāsānavassaṃ nātho tu samuttāpesi tāvade :  
mahantāni mahantāni kūṭāni pabbatāni pi
- 510 dhūmāyantā jālitāni yakkhānaṃ uparūpari  
patitā viya vehāsā<sup>3</sup> āgacchimsu samantato.
- 511 Mahāpahaṇavassaṃ samuttāpesi so jino :  
ekato-m-ubhato dhārā āvudhāni imāni pi
- 512 sattitomara-m-ādīni pajjalantāni tāvade  
dhūmāyantāni-m-upari yakkhānaṃ patitā viya,
- 513 gaganapathato yeva āgacchimsu samantato.  
Aṅgārakukkulavassaṃ utthāpesi mahāmuni :
- 514 dhūmāyanta pajjalantā yakkhānaṃ uparūpari  
gaganatalato patvā ubho va agamimsu<sup>4</sup> te.
- 515 Vālukakalavassaṃ<sup>5</sup> sukhumaṃ so samuttāhi :  
dhūmāyantā pajjalantā yakkhānaṃ uparūpari
- 516 viya vehāyaseṇ' eva patitvāna gamimsu te.  
Tato sajalajaṃ vātaṃ samuttāpesi puṅgavo :

<sup>1</sup> mahantaṃ daka °K. <sup>2</sup> patitthā CPor. <sup>3</sup> vehāya CK. <sup>4</sup> āgacchimsu CK. <sup>5</sup> bāluka°K.

- 517 mahāsajalajā vātā atthibhedakarā pi vā  
anuvātaṃ paṭivātaṃ vāyanti pi catuddisā.
- 518 Nhāruno tathā maṃsaṃ<sup>1</sup> yakkhānaṃ pi sakaṃ sakaṃ  
pasārān' eva hutvā pi samiñjāni va dissare.
- 519 Sītena te pi ubbāḥhā ākoṭentā sakaṃ sakaṃ  
dantaṃ dantaṃ sakiṃ yeva telayantassa sādiso
- 520 saddo<sup>2</sup> va takkayantassa<sup>3</sup> bhamitvāna niran taraṃ  
Lokantarikaniraye sattā va sadisā tadā.
- 521 Uppannatasiten' eva te yakkhā paripīlitā  
vissajjetvā puttadāraṃ attānaṃ bandhavādayo
- 522 aññaṃ aññaṃ sujīvitāṃ maññimsu-m-anurakkhituṃ.  
Punāpi sītavātassa-m-upari tadanantare
- 523 abbhamaḥidhūmarajaṃ<sup>4</sup> bahalapaṭalam tathā  
andhakāraṃ samuṭṭhāsi mahākāruṇiko jino.
- 524 Hatthapādādayo aṅgā aññaṃ aññaṃ pasaritā  
apaññāyamānā katvā andhakāre mahantake
- 525 atibhimsāpayi sabbe yakkhasaṅghe mahātamaṃ  
uṭṭhāpetvā tato nātho attano tāya-m-iddhiyā
- 526 nihatatejā yakkhā te apassantā sakaṃ sakaṃ  
mahanten' eva saddena viraviṃsu samantato.
- 527 Mahantā vātavutṭhiyo uṭṭhāpetvā tadanantare<sup>5</sup>  
vassāpesi mahāvassaṃ catūhi pi disāhi so.
- 528 Mahantāni mahantāni kūṭāni pabbatāni vā  
rukkhāni pi samūlāni uddharitvā samantato
- 529 patitāni<sup>6</sup> viya-m-upari yakkhānaṃ sammukhā ahu  
sahassaṭṭhānato yeva sataṭṭhānā pi tāvade
- 530 asani<sup>7</sup> ca phalantiyo uppatimsu diso disaṃ.  
Mahāsamuddo sakale Laṅkādiṭṭe samantato
- 531 catudisāhi vātāhi samuṭṭhāpiya taṅkhane  
ūmibubbulakāvaṭṭaphenamālikapuñjakā
- 532 saṅkhubbitvā v'unnaditvā pakkhanto ca ahosi so,  
vasundharā yāva jalaṃ saṅkampittha pavedhati.
- 533 Sinerunagarājā ca disato yeva taṅkhane  
suseditassa vettassa<sup>8</sup> aṅkuro viya onami.
- 534 Mahanto asanisaddo antalikkhe pavattati  
saṅghaṭṭayantā pabbatā aññaṃ aññaṃ khaṇe pana

<sup>1</sup> sa PQS. <sup>2</sup> see Introd. <sup>3</sup> ikkha°CP. <sup>4</sup> abbhamaḥidhūma° all. <sup>5</sup> ram  
Q. <sup>6</sup> patitā CKP. <sup>7</sup> assāni CKQ; assūni P. <sup>8</sup> vegassa K.

- 535 bhūmivudriyanasaddo tesam saddo mahā ahu.  
Lokantarikaniraye pavitthā viya taṅkhaṇe
- 536 bhītā yakkhagaṇā sabbe buddhatejēna pīlītā<sup>1</sup>  
vinā attānaṃ attānaṃ satthāraṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ
- 537 apassantā aññaṃ aññaṃ mahantaṃ paridevayum,  
maññaṃ, “ kin nu kho eso yakkho mahiddhiko ayam ? ”
- 538 Dasabalaṃ na passantā yāciṃsu abhayaṃ iti :  
„Devarāja, mahesakkha, sabbe amhe bhayā ito
- 539 parimocehi tvaṃ ajja pāde vandāma te mayaṃ.”  
Sutvāna vacanaṃ satthā „bhonto yakkhā ” ti-m-āha te :
- 540 „sabbupaddave uppanne balaṃ ajj’ eva atthi me  
viddhaṃsanasaṃmatthaṃ me, mā bhāyissatha vo” iti.
- 541 „Uparitthitattāhaṃ me na cāpi<sup>2</sup> supatitthito,  
sace labheyyaṃ etth’ eva ekokāsaṃ patitthitum
- 542 bhayān’ etāni sabbāni samessanti idāni vo.  
Api ca yadi tumhe taṃ ṭhānaṃ mayham nisīditum
- 543 detha, ajj’ eva tumhākaṃ nīharitvā imaṃ bhayaṃ  
nibbāhanaṃ<sup>3</sup> karissāma ingha<sup>4</sup> jānātha kāraṇaṃ.”
- 544 Evaṃ vuttaṃ idaṃ tena lokanāthena tādina  
Laṅkādiṇe ṭhitā sabbe na sutā nāma no ahū.
- 545 „Mārīsa, yadi amhākaṃ sabbabhayaṃ vidhaṃsi tvaṃ  
mayaṃ sabbe pi sakalam Laṅkādiṇaṃ asesakaṃ
- 546 tuyhaṃ demā ,ti” etth’ eva yatthaṭṭhāne tvam icchasi  
nisīdanādi kātum taṃ sabbam eva karohi tvaṃ.”
- 547 Tuṭṭhā ekappahārena sabbe te paṭivedayum.  
Vaco sutvāna yakkhānaṃ satth, āha samanantare :
- 548 „Bhonto yakkhā, yadi datvā imaṃ diṇaṃ idāni me  
pacchā sukhitaḷālamhī ‘na te dassāma taṃ<sup>5</sup> mayaṃ’.”
- 549 ‘Bhinanditvāna sabbe te namassitvāna abravum :  
„Mārīsa, mārisa tvaṃ amhākaṃ idisaṃ idaṃ
- 550 mahandhakāraṃ dhaṃsitvā ālokaṃ pavidamsiya<sup>6</sup>  
suriyātaṃ ajj’ eva vissajjtvā samantato
- 551 sītaṃ vinodayitvāna puttadārādayo tathā  
amkhākaṃ dassayitvāna maraṇā mocayissasi,
- 552 jīvitaṃ no tvaṃ ajja yadi datvā pure viya,  
idaṃ dinnam pi sakalam Laṅkādiṇaṃ asesakaṃ

<sup>1</sup> tajjitā K. <sup>2</sup> vapi SQ. <sup>3</sup> nibbhayāham all ex. K. <sup>4</sup> CK. corrupt.  
<sup>5</sup> te CP. <sup>6</sup> pavidass<sup>2</sup> KS.

- 553 sudinnaṃ tava amehi gahitvāna nisamsasi.<sup>1</sup>  
 Koci yakkho ca bhuto vā kumbhaṇḍā rakkhasādayo  
 554 sabbhavo-m-itaro añño na laddho paṭivāhituṃ.  
 Yadi pi paṭibāheyya na so yakkhasamāgamam  
 555 alabhissa pi amehi pavisetuṃ yathā pure  
 āvāhañ vivāhañ ca na vā kātuṃ labhissati,"  
 556 abhivandiya taṃ nāthaṃ sabbe te sapathaṃ karuṃ.  
 Paṭicchitabhāvaṃ tesam ñatvā oruyha gaganā  
 557 paṭiṭṭhāpanaṭṭhānamhi attharivā jino tato  
 Mahiyaṅganathupassa cammakhaṇḍaṃ nisidati.  
 558 Nisidanto tato nātho mahākāruṇikādhiko,  
 „sabbo upaddavo tattha andhakārāsani<sup>2</sup> pi vā  
 559 bhayabheravasaddo ca mā hotū ” ti adhiṭṭhahi,  
 „api ca vātātapañ ca na tāva tapatū ” ti ca.  
 560 Asanibheravā saddā andhakārā samimsu te.  
 Yakkhasaṅghā aññaṃ aññaṃ passantā te pure viya  
 561 arogabhāvaṃ<sup>3</sup> ñatvā te namassitvā<sup>4</sup> sakaṃ sakaṃ  
 añjalim paggaheṭvāna bhagavantaṃ nivedayaṃ :  
 562 „Tuvaṃ amhākaṃ. marisa, koci añño kvaci vinā  
 Laṅkāḍīpamhi ajj' eva paṭiṭṭhā nāma natthi pi ;  
 563 tav' eva ānubhāvena, tuvaṃ no saraṇaṃ bhava ;  
 imaṃ sītābhayaṃ<sup>5</sup> amhākaṃ vinodetuṃ tuvaṃ lahuṃ  
 564 suriyātaṃ ajj' eva vissajjehī ” ti yācayūṃ.  
 Vaco sutvāna sabbesaṃ vissajjetvāna ātaṃ  
 565 majjhantikasuriyamhi ātapasadisam<sup>6</sup> ahu.  
 Sabbadisāyābhimukhaṃ cammakhaṇḍaṃ samantato  
 566 pasārayitvāna khaṇe adhiṭṭhāsi mahāmuni :  
 „mayi sabbadisāsv eva cammakhaṇḍaṃ idaṃ pi vā  
 567 pasāriyamānaṃh' eva mama tāy' evam iddhhiyā  
 pabbatapāsānarukkhalatāgumbavanādisu  
 568 sabbhavo koci ṭhānesu kātuṃ taṃ paṭisedhakaṃ  
 samattho nāma Laṅkāyaṃ mā hotū ” ti idh' eva pi  
 569 „cammakhaṇḍassa tejo pi tejo viya samantato  
 kappuṭṭhānasuriyassa jalantass' eva hotu ” ca ;  
 570 api ca „cammakhaṇḍaṃ ca vasundharasamaṃ imaṃ  
 vilīnatambaloṃ va vārimoghaṃ avattharaṃ<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> °ati S. <sup>2</sup> °assūni CKP. <sup>3</sup> see Introd. <sup>4</sup> āpassitva C ; āmasitvā K.  
<sup>5</sup> sītāṃ bh°K. <sup>6</sup> °paṃ idīsaṃ CKP. <sup>7</sup> °ari P.

- 571 passantānañ ca sabbesaṃ yakkhānaṃ viya hotu<sup>1</sup> ca ;  
 „uparibhāgato tesam passantānaṃ sakam sakam  
 572 abbhakūtapajjalitasadiso ayapabbato<sup>1</sup>  
 gacchanto pimsayanto te avatthariya sādiso  
 573 saṅhakarāṇiyatīlam<sup>2</sup> viya paññāyatū ” ti ca ;  
 „tesam imasmim<sup>3</sup> dīpamhi pavitthālayagahaṇaṃ  
 574 viddhaṃsanasamatthaṃ vā cittutrāsanabheravaṃ  
 lomahaṃsanamattam pi vinā añño ca koci vā  
 575 antarāyo pi sabbesaṃ mā hotū ” ti ca, „ajja pi  
 dīpe tthitānaṃ sesānaṃ sattānantamaso pi vā  
 576 kunthakipillakādīnaṃ cittutrāsanabheravaṃ  
 lomahaṃsanamattam pi mā hotū ” ti, „idāni pi.”  
 577 Nāthassa sah’ adhiṭṭhāne sabbaṃ ekakkhaṇe ahu  
 cammakhaṇḍassa ten’ eva pasārentassa tādīnā  
 578 tipakattasākhaḥaṇapāsāṇapabbatādayo  
 sabbe vasundharasamā sabhāv’ āsum<sup>4</sup> samantato.  
 579 Cammakhaṇḍassa tejo pi tejasā sādiso tato  
 utthānasuriyass’ eva kappamhi paṭhame ahu.  
 580 Pavilīnatambalohavārīnā sadisaṃ<sup>5</sup> tadā  
 sutattakapālaṅgārapabbatāvīciyā-m-iva  
 581 santāpo samupaṭṭhāsi tesam taṃ cammakahaṇḍakaṃ.  
 Dīpe tthitā pi te yakkhā anāthā kappanā<sup>6</sup> pi vā  
 582 pajjalitagabbhe tasmim tthitā āsum samantato.  
 Āhiṇḍantā disā sabbā tattakapālathālike<sup>7</sup>  
 583 aṅgārakukkule tattha maddantā sadisā ahuṃ.  
 Hatthapāde gahetvāna randhatthānāmi<sup>8</sup> sādīsā  
 584 pakkhipitvāna paccantā<sup>9</sup> ahesuṃ pi sakam sakam ;  
 tejiddhiyā pi yakkhānaṃ nāhesuṃ vidisādīsā  
 585 anāthā kappanā sabbe aññīam aññīam vilokayaum.  
 Cammakhaṇḍam pasārento ’nukkamena mahāmuni  
 586 samappamāṇam katvāna dīpamhi sakalamhi so  
 paṭhavisuriyatejacammakhaṇḍena te tadā  
 587 abhibhūtā yakkhasaṅghā lomahaṃsā mahabbhayā  
 samuddapariyantamhi sadisā tambakipillikā<sup>10</sup>  
 588 udakapātiyā<sup>11</sup> vā pi carantā mukhavatṭiyam  
 disvā avattharantaṃ pi cammakhaṇḍam samantato

<sup>1</sup> *ayampā*° all ex. P. <sup>2</sup> *tinno* CPQS; *tiṇo* K. <sup>3</sup> *amhi* P. <sup>4</sup> *sabbā*° C.  
<sup>5</sup> *mīdisaṃ* all ex. S. <sup>6</sup> *kapaṇā* CQ. <sup>7</sup> *vālike* all ex. Pcor. <sup>8</sup> see Introd.  
<sup>9</sup> *pakkha*° all ex. K. <sup>10</sup> *tāmrapiṇḍikā* P; *tambapīlikā* S. <sup>11</sup> *thāliyā* P.

- 589 Lankādīpamhi viṣṣatthā vāsetuṃ te nirālayā  
yattakaṃ eva ṭhānam<sup>1</sup> taṃ cammakhaṇḍaṇ ca patthaṭaṃ
- 590 sarīraṃ lokanāthassa sobhaggaṃ samalaṅkataṃ  
chabbannaramsiyā e'eva ketumālopasobhitaṃ
- 591 tattakaṃ buddhatejēna ṭhānam yeva ahoṣi pi.  
Lankādīpaṃ idaṃ sabbam cammakhaṇḍassa<sup>2</sup>-m-eva ca
- 592 satthuno va sarīraṇ ca samappamāṇakaṃ ahu.  
Uṇhīsaṣisaṃ satthuno brahmalokūpaḡo ahu ;
- 593 ākāsatthakavimānāni apagacchimsu tāvade  
sabbe devagaṇā vā pi apagantvā viṣuṃ viṣuṃ
- 594 samantā pariyāyantaṃ vandantaṃ kata-m-aṅjali  
gandhamālāpadīpehi satthupūjaṃ akamsu te.
- 595 Mahantaṃ paṭiheraṇ ca āsi tattha samāgamaḡ ;  
sabbe aññatthagamanaṃ yakkhasaṅghā upādisuṃ.<sup>3</sup>
- 596 Lankādīpā<sup>4</sup> sakam cittaṃ jalantaṃ cammakhaṇḍakaṃ  
dīpassa pariyantaṃhi tiṭṭhamānaṃ<sup>5</sup> udikkhiya
- 597 buddhatejānubhāvena bandhā atthamsu sādīsā.  
Mahāsamudde pi jalaṃ heṭṭhā gantvāna yojaṇe
- 598 ṭhāne yojanaṃ uggantvā uddhaṃ velaṃ vihāyase  
sādīsā maṇibhittiyā ubho āsuṃ samantato.
- 599 Mahāsamuddo pacchato mahāvātena īrito<sup>6</sup>  
ūmibubbulakāvattaphenamālikamālikā<sup>7</sup>
- 600 saṅkhubhitvā v'unnaditvā puñjapuñjaṃ<sup>8</sup> gamimsu tā.  
Palāyituṃ apassantaṃ dvāren' eva sakam sakam
- 601 roditvā paridevitvā yakkhā sabbe vicintayūṃ :  
„Aho pi devarājēna mahesakkhena iminā<sup>9</sup>
- 602 pariggahīto 'yaṃ dīpo parahaṭṭhagato ahu ;  
mayam dasa disāsv eva kuhiṃ gantvā p'idāni vā
- 603 sah' eva puttadārehi arogaḡ ca bhavāmhase ?  
aho bhayā imamhā ca muñcissāma kadā mayam ?
- 604 Mahānubhāvo yakkho ce samāpajjissatī ayaṃ  
samāpattim mayam sabbe patvāna jīvitakkhayaṃ
- 605 bhusamuṭṭhi<sup>10</sup> bhavissāma paṭivāte khitā viya.  
yasmā tasmā kuhiṃ yāma, pavississāma katthaci ?
- 606 amhākaṃ 'dāni jīvitaṃ natthi, sabbe aho mayam  
imasmim yeva ṭhānamhi karitvā kālakiriyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> jālaṃ P. <sup>2</sup> aṇḍasamaṃ eva ca. K <sup>3</sup> upādītuṃ SCP; uppād° K.  
<sup>4</sup> dīposakaṃ K; <sup>5</sup> dīpe C. <sup>6</sup> tītha° all ex. CP. <sup>7</sup> tārīto K. <sup>8</sup> phenu°  
CPQ. <sup>9</sup> punnapuññaṃ CKS°. <sup>10</sup> nimminā all ex. Q. <sup>10</sup> thusa° PQ;  
phussa° CS.



- 607 samuddamajjhe sattānaṃ bhakkhā ca bhavissāmhase.”  
 Jivite ālayucchinā yakkhā sabbe sabandhavā
- 608 ekappahārasaddena mahantena virāvayum.  
 Sakalaloke bhagavā 'nugatakaruṇāya vā
- 609 sannivāse sabbasatte kampitahadayo tato  
 yakkhasaṅghe nirussāhe chinnālaye va jivite
- 610 pariyesanaṭṭhāne tu attānaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 iddhiyā pāṭihārena attanā katam addasa.
- 611 „Aho vata ime yakkhā sabbe jagati byāpikaṃ  
 jānanti lokanāthaṃ maṃ karuṇāya pi sabbadā
- 612 lokiyalokuttaratthaṃ sādhipakaṭṭipattiyā  
 assāsetum mayā sabbe yuttam eva ” vicintayi.
- 613 Tathato<sup>2</sup> taṃ vijānitvā volokento tadā tato  
 tesam nivāsanaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>3</sup> yakkhānaṃ dīpato pi vā
- 614 pubbadakkhiṇadisāyo bhāgaṭṭhānaṃ tam addasa—  
 tiṇaharitasaddalaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ manoramaṃ
- 615 atirekayojanikaṃ pamāṇaṃ vārisampadaṃ  
 vāpitaḷākapaśāṇapabbatavanagahaṇaṃ
- 616 taruvararacitaṃ va sabbaphullasuphullitaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
 jātassarasakusumaṃ jalabharitasampadaṃ
- 617 sayañjātasālivihī kudrūsagodhūmādi ca  
 pubbanna-aparannadhaññaṃ sampannucchumahantakaṃ
- 618 atimahantamahantaṃ tālambajambupanasam  
 kaṭṭhamadhukādīhi phalarukkhehi bhūsitam
- 619 yojanasahassamatte ṭhāne tu supatīṭṭhitaṃ  
 Giridīpavhayaṃ dīpaṃ addakkhi lokanāyako
- 620 aphāsukaṃ manussānaṃ yakkhasaṅghassa phāsukaṃ.  
 „Yakkhesu pi vasantesu tesam vuḍḍhi bhavissati
- 621 vasantesu manussesu Laṅkādīpamhi tamhi pi  
 vuḍḍhivisesam tesaṃ ca bhavissati ” ti vicintayi.
- 622 Ānisaṃsam idaṃ disvā akāsi parivattanaṃ ;  
 Laṅkādīpam idaṃ nātho parivattaṃ kathaṃ akā ?
- 623 Salilādhikayojanasahassaṭṭhāne<sup>5</sup> mahannaṃve  
 dakkhiṇacakkavālassa taṅkhaṇe pakkamāpaya
- 624 attano ānubhāvena hetṭhā vuttanayena so  
 Giridīpaṃ idaṃ netvā majjhena saṅgikaṃ tato

<sup>1</sup> °ne CK. <sup>2</sup> tattato CPQ. <sup>3</sup> °sannaṭṭhānaṃ P. <sup>4</sup> °phalasu° CQS  
<sup>5</sup> °adhike yojane all ex. P.

- 625 bandhayitvāna irikkho mahāyottena tāvade  
dīpena iminā saddhiṃ katvā saṅghātam īdiso
- 626 yugagone yojayanto sadiso ekato tato  
nimmisaummisacakkhūnaṃ<sup>1</sup> yakkhānaṃ viya ca akā.
- 627 „Giridīpaṃ idam sabbe passantū” ti adhiṭṭhahi.”  
Mahandhakāraṃ sabbesaṃ vidhametvā samantato
- 628 kāloggatasuriyassa viya kālo ahoṣi so.  
Labhivāna tam assāsaṃ disvā kammaṃ ca satthuno,
- 629 „imaṃ dīpaṃ pamañcitvā tasmaṃ dīpe idāni pi  
patiṭṭhahissāma mayam,” cittuppādaṃ akamsu te.
- 630 Tatth’ eva pākataḥ āsum sabbe te tadanantare ;  
yadā pi Giridīpaṃhi ṭhitā hutvāna taṅkhaṇe
- 631 kāyasukhaṃ cittasukhaṃ sabbe paṭilabhimsu te.  
„Aho esa mahesakkho yakkho ajj’ eva-m-āgato
- 632 sace na eso yakkho ’yaṃ mahesakkho idh’ āgato  
nisīdanacammakhaṇḍam na avagaccheyya no idha
- 633 api ca Giridīpaṃ ca Laṅkādīpassa tassa vā  
apaññāyamānaṭṭhane bhaveyyā ” ti vicintayum.
- 634 Tesam tam cittam aññāya bhagavā samanantare  
Giridīpaṃ sakatṭhāne patiṭṭhātum<sup>2</sup> adhiṭṭhahi.
- 635 Nāthassa vacanen’ eva sakid<sup>3</sup> eva khaṇe pi vā  
sakatṭhāne pun’ āgantvā Giridīpaṃ patiṭṭhahi.
- 636 Ambuatirekayojanasahasatṭha... mahānave  
dakkhiṇacakkavālassa punāgantvāna ekato
- 637 apubbaṃ acarimaṃ va sakatṭhānaṃ abhipūrayi,  
„icchitapatthit’ amhākaṃ nipphannaṃ ” te vicintayum.
- 638 Tuṭṭhatuṭṭhā hasitvā taṃ mahāhasitam avhayaṃ  
nakkahattacchaṇakīlaṃ ca pure viya kiṃsu te.
- 639 Palāpetvāna bhagavā dutṭhayakkhe samantato  
Laṅkādīpaṃ ca tikkhattum katvā padakkhiṇaṃ tathā
- 640 Mahāparittaṃ tatth’ eva bhaṇitum taṃ samārabhi.  
Devadānavakinnaragandhabāsura-m-ādayo
- 641 dīpe ṭhitā pi sabbe te samāgantvā samantato  
dasanakhasamodhānaṃ upajjalitapañjaliṃ
- 642 paggaḥetvā modamānā lokanāthaṃ ’bhivandiyum.  
Parittaṃ vatvā bhagavā ānaṃ bandhiya taṅkhaṇe

<sup>1</sup> nimmīlaummiḷa° all ex. Q.    <sup>2</sup> °ātu P.    <sup>3</sup> sakim CQ.

- 643 pubbanisīdanatthāne punāgantvā nisīdiya  
samāpattim samāpajji tatth' eva samanantare.
- 644 Samāpattiyā vuṭṭhāya cammakhaṇḍe nisīdi so.  
Tasmim khāṇe cammakhaṇḍaṃ tejodhiṭṭhāna-m-iddhiyā
- 645 saṅkucitvāna<sup>1</sup> saṅikaṃ pakatiṃ viya āvisi.  
Uragadevadānavagandhabbakinnarādinam
- 646 tasmim samāgame tesam satthā dhammam adesayi.  
Tatth' eva pariyosāne desanāya jinassa vā
- 647 nekesaṃ pānakotīnam dhammābhisamayo ahu.  
Saraṇesu ca silesu ṭhitā devā samāgatā
- 648 gaṇanāya pathaṃ sabbe vitivattā bhavissare.  
Abhivattho devarājā Mahāsumanaavhayo
- 649 pabbatamuddhani sece Sumanakūṭa-avhaye  
desanāpariyosane sotāpattiphale<sup>2</sup> ṭhito
- 650 sayam yācitukāmo so tass' eva satthusantike  
paṭipūjaniyam bhaṇḍaṃ saddhāyādhikatāya<sup>3</sup> vā
- 651 ādimaggābhiniṭṭhannaṃ saddhammass' eva tejasā  
añjaliṃ paggaḥetvāna vanditvā idam abravi :
- 652 „Katabuddhakkiccā tumhe, bhante, ajja idh' eva pi  
Laṅkādhīpamhi sace taṃ Jambudīpaṃ gamissatha,
- 653 ito paṭṭhāya tumhehi idh' eva vasituṃ vinā  
na sakkoma mayaṃ yasmā tasmā tumhāka santikā
- 654 pasamsavandane yuttaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ taṃ pūjanīyakaṃ  
laddhum vaṭṭati, tumhe taṃ dhātuṃ dethā,” ti yāci so.
- 655 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tassa sabbalokānukampako  
uttamaṅgavaraṃ nātho parāmasiya taṅkhaṇe
- 656 dakkhiṇajālahatthena ummāpupphavare nibhe  
pānimatte subhe kese nilāmelasamānake
- 657 bhāmarapakkhavaṇṇehi devarājassa appayi.  
So taṃ suvaṇṇacaṅgotavaren' ādāya satthuno
- 658 nisinnaṭṭhānaracite<sup>4</sup> nānāratanasañcaye  
ubhato<sup>5</sup> satteratane te ṭhapetvā siroruhe
- 659 taṃ indanīlathūpena pidahesi namassi ca.  
Lokanāthe dasabale sambuddhe parinibbuta
- 660 therassa Sāriputtassa eko saddhivihāriko  
Sarabhū-avhayo thero chaḷabhiñño mahiddhiko

<sup>1</sup> sankhubhī° Q; CKS corrupt. <sup>2</sup> lam CKP or. <sup>3</sup> dhigatāya QS.  
<sup>4</sup> ajjite CKP. <sup>5</sup> ubbato C; uccato 2S.

- 661 samānupajjhāyakānaṃ vimalānaṃ mahesinaṃ  
khīṇāsavaṇaṃ attanā sahaṣṣāni ca ādiya
- 662 dasabalassa citakaṃ<sup>1</sup> karonto taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ  
gīvaṭṭhīdhātuṃ satthuno ādiyitvāna-m-iddhiyā
- 663 karam pavesayitvāna candanadārueitake  
avītaccikamhā<sup>2</sup> saddhiṃ pakkhanditvā vihāyasā
- 664 ṭhapetvā tattha bhikkhūhi Mahiyaṅganacetiye  
Simbali (?Sivali)-avhayo e'eva Sumanō avhayo iti
- 665 imehi dahareh' eva sāmaṇerehi dvihi pi  
pidahitvāna gīvaṭṭhīdhātuṃ āharitehi vā
- 666 medavaṇṇapāsāṇehi-m-iddhiyā nāgabhanā  
chādāpetvān' indanīlamanīthūpam samantato
- 667 kārāpetvāna dvādasahatthuccaṃ paṭipādiya  
Mahāsumanadevindaṃ Kusināram apakkami.
- 668 Atireka-tu-chattimsa saṃvaccharānaṃ eva ca  
satadvayaccayen' eva nibbānaṃhā ca satthuno
- 669 Mahāmahindatheramhi Laṅkādiṇṇapappasādake  
Mutasīvassa raṇṇo tu Uddhacūlābhayavhayo
- 670 suto<sup>3</sup> eko mahāpuṇṇo taṃ desaṃ paribhuñjiya  
vihāraṃ upagantvāna sahāmaccaṅgehi so
- 671 katamahantāsakkāre bahukhīṇāsavehi pi  
dissamānādissamāna-ādikehi<sup>4</sup> samantato
- 672 bahūhi nāgagandhabbadevehi ādikehi<sup>4</sup> pi  
cetiyaṃ' eva disvāna sutvā saddaravaṃ<sup>5</sup> tathā
- 673 pañcaṅgikaturiyass'eva rattiyaṃ tattha cetiye  
uppādetvān' acchariyaṃ pasīditvāna abbhutaṃ
- 674 medavaṇṇakapāsāṇathūpaṃ taṃ iṭṭhakehi vā  
chādāpetvāna uccattaṃ tiṃsahatthappamāṇakaṃ<sup>6</sup>.
- 675 Tadanantare suto eko Duṭṭhagāmaṇi-avhayo  
Kākaṇṇatissaraṇṇo mahāpuṇṇo jutindharo
- 676 sāsānujjotānatthāya katvā Damīlamaddanaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
ekādhipati Laṅkāyaṃ aggarājā ahoṣi so.
- 677 Caturaṅginisenāya pun'āgantvā narādhipo  
anukkamena patvāna taṃ ṭhānaṃ sumanorāmaṃ
- 678 Mahiyaṅgaṇadesamhi khandhāvāraṃ niveṣiya  
pavuttiṃ cetiye tattha sutvā gantvā 'bhivandiya

<sup>1</sup> *citta*° CKQ always. <sup>2</sup> *avigacchi*° CKS. <sup>3</sup> *putto* all ex. C. <sup>4</sup> *ānātehi*  
KPQ; *āditehi* S. <sup>5</sup> *ratana*° C; *ratta*° KS. <sup>6</sup> *damaṇaṃ* K.

- 679 asītihattham kāresi tassa kañcukacetiyaṃ.  
Mahiyaṅgaṇathūpo 'yaṃ eso evaṃ patitthito.
- 680 Evaṃ dīpaṃ imaṃ<sup>1</sup> katvā manussārahaṃ issaro  
Uruvelam agā dhīro uruvīraparakkamo.  
Mahiyaṅgaṇāgamaṇaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- 681 Mahākāruṇiko satthā sabbasattahite rato  
bodhito pañcame vasse vasaṃ Jetavane jino
- 682 Mahodarassa nāgassa tathā Cūḷodarassa ca  
mātulabhāgineyyānaṃ maṇipallaṅkahetukaṃ
- 683 disvā sapārisajjānaṃ saṅgāmaṃ paccupaṭṭhitam  
sambuddho Cittamāsassa kālapakkhe uposathe
- 684 pāto yeva samādāya pavaraṃ pattacivaraṃ  
anukampāya nāgānaṃ Nāgadīpaṃ upāgami<sup>2</sup>.
- 685 Mahodaro pi so nāgo tadā rājā mahiddhiko  
samudde nāgabhavane dasaḍḍhasatayojane
- 686 kaṇiṭṭhikā tassa kaññā<sup>3</sup> Vadḍhamānaṃhi pabbate  
nāgarājassa dinnā' si, tassā<sup>4</sup> Cūḷodaro suto.
- 687 Tassa mātāmaho<sup>5</sup> mātu maṇipallaṅkaṃ uttamaṃ  
datvā kālam akāsi<sup>6</sup> ti ; mātulena tato<sup>7</sup> hi so
- 688 ahosi bhāgineyyassa saṅgāmo paccupaṭṭhito ;  
pabbateyyā hi<sup>8</sup> nāgā te ahesuṃ pi mahiddhikā.
- 689 Samiddhisumano nāma devo Jetavane tthitaṃ  
rājāyatanam ādāya attano bhavanaṃ subhaṃ  
indaniladdikūtaṃ va gahetvā tuṭṭhamānaṃso,
- 690 buddhānumatiyā yeva chattaṅkāraṃ jinopari  
dhārayanto upāgañchi taṃ tthānaṃ pubbavutthakaṃ.
- 691 Devo hi so Nāgadīpe manusso 'nantare bhave  
ahosi ; rājāyatanathitattthāne sa addasa
- 692 paccakabuddhe bhūñjante, disvā cittaṃ pasādiya  
pattasodhanasākhāni tesam pādāsi ; tena so
- 693 nibbatti tasmaṃ rukkhasmaṃ Jetuyyāne manorame,  
dvārakotṭhakaṃ passamhi pacchā bahi ahosi so.
- 694 Devātidevo devassa tassa vuḍḍhiṃ ca passiya  
Nāgadīpaṃ hi taṃ devaṃ rukkhena saha ānaya.
- 695 Saṅgāmamajjhe ākāse nisimo tattha nāyako  
tamaṃ tamonudo tesam nāgānaṃ bhimsanaṃ akā.

<sup>1</sup> idam P. <sup>2</sup> apā° K. <sup>3</sup> see note in Introd. <sup>4</sup> tassa all ex. S. <sup>5</sup> °mahā all. <sup>6</sup> so all. <sup>7</sup> tathā all ex. S. <sup>8</sup> si all ex. Q.

- 696 Assāsento bhaye nāge<sup>1</sup> ālokaṃ pavidamsayi  
te disvā sugataṃ tuṭṭhā pāde vandimsu satthuno.
- 697 Tesam dhammaṃ adeseṣi sāmaggikaraṇaṃ jino  
ubho pi te patitā<sup>2</sup> taṃ pallaṅkaṃ munino aduṃ.
- 698 Satthā bhūmigato tattha nisīditvāna āsane  
tehi dibbannaṃpānehi nāgarājeḥi tappito
- 699 te jalatṭhe tñalatṭhe ca bhujānge 'sītikotiye  
saraṇesu ca silesu patitṭhāpesi nāyako.
- 700 Mahodarassa nāgassa mātulo Maṇiakkhiko  
Kalyāṇiyaṃ nāgarājā yuddhaṃ kātuṃ taḥiṃ gato
- 701 passitvā sugataṃ nāthaṃ sutvā saddhammadesanaṃ  
ṭhito saraṇasilesu tatth' āyāci tathāgataṃ<sup>3</sup> :
- 702 „Mahati amukampā no katā, nātha, tayā ayaṃ  
tava nāgamane sabbe mayaṃ bhasmībhavāma hi.
- 703 Ānukampāya amhesu viṣuṃ hotu, mahādaya,  
puna pi āgamen' ettha vāsabhūmiṃ pi rocaya<sup>4</sup>.”
- 704 Adhivāsayaivā bhagavā tuṃhībāven' idhāgamaṃ  
patitṭhāpayi tatth' eva rājāyatanacetiyaṃ.
- 705 Tañ cāpi rājāyatanam pallaṅkañ ca mahārahaṃ  
appesi nāgarājūnaṃ lokanātho namassitum :
- 706 „Paribhogacetiyaṃ mayhaṃ, nāgarājā, namassatha,  
taṃ bhavissati vo, tātā, hitāya ca sukhāya ca.”
- 707 Icevam ādiṃ sugato nāgānaṃ anusāsanim<sup>5</sup>  
katvā gato Jetavanaṃ sabbalokānukampako.  
Nāgadīpāgamaṃ nitṭhitam.
- 708 Tato so tatiye vasse nāgindo Maṇiakkhiko  
upasaṅkamtivā sambuddhaṃ sahasaṅghaṃ nimantayi
- 709 Bodhito atṭhame vasse vasaṃ Jetavane jino  
nātho pañcahi bhikkhūhi satehi parivārīto,
- 710 dutiye divase bhattakāle ārocite jino  
ramme Vesākhamāsamhi puṇṇamayaṃ munissaro
- 711 tatth' eva pārūpitvāna saṅghātiṃ pattam ādiya  
agā Kalyāṇidesaṃ taṃ Maṇiakkhinivesanaṃ.
- 712 Kalyāṇicetiyaṭṭhāne<sup>6</sup> kate ratanamaṇḍape  
mahārahaṃhi pallaṅke saha saṅghehi pāvisi.
- 713 Dibbhehi kajjabhojjeḥi sagoṇo sagoṇaṃ jinaṃ  
nāgarājā dhammarājaṃ santappesi sumānaso.

<sup>1</sup> see Introd. <sup>2</sup> *pititā* all ex. Pcor. <sup>3</sup> *tathagataṃ* all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> see Introd. <sup>5</sup> *nam* K. <sup>6</sup> *Kalyāṇa* C.

- 714 Tattha dhammaṃ desayitvāna satthā lokānukāmpako  
uggantvā Sumanakūṭe padaṃ dassesi lañchanam<sup>1</sup>.
- 715 Tasmim̐ pabbatapādāmi sahasaṅgho yathāsukhaṃ  
divāvihāraṃ katvāna Dīghavāpiṃ upāgami.
- 716 Tatth' eva cetiyatthāne sasaṅgho va nisīdiya  
samādhiṃ appayī nātho sattānaṃ hitakāraṇā.
- 717 Tato vuṭṭhāya thānaṃhā thānāthānesu Kovido  
Mahāmeghavanārāmatthānaṃ āga mahāmuni.
- 718 Mahabodhitaruṭṭhāne nisīditvā sasāvako  
samādhiṃ appayī nātho Mahāthupatthite tathā.
- 719 Thūpārāmaṃhi thūpassa thitatthāne tath' eva ca  
samādhitō 'tha vuṭṭhāya Silācetiyaṭhānago
- 720 sahāgate devagaṇe gaṇī samanūsāsiya  
gato<sup>2</sup> Jetavanaṃ buddho buddhisabbatthakoṭigo.<sup>3</sup>
- 721 Evaṃ Laṅkāya nātho hitam amitamatī āyatim̐ pekkha-  
māno  
tasmim̐ kālamhi Laṅkāsurabhujagagaṇādīnam atthañ ca  
passī  
āgā tikkhattum etaṃ ativipuladāyo lokadīpo sudīpaṃ :  
dīpo tenāyam āsī sujanabahumato dhammadīpāvabhāsi ti.  
Kalyāṇiāgamaṇaṃ niṭṭhitam̐.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Tathāgatā-  
dhigamano nāma paṭhamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> see Introd. <sup>2</sup> tato K. <sup>3</sup> buddha° K.

## DUTIYO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahāsammatarājassa vaṃsajo hi mahāmuni.  
Kappādismiṃ hi rājā'si Mahāsammatanāmako.
- 2 Rojo ca Vararojo ca tathā Kalyāṇakā duve  
Uposatho 'tha Mandhātā Carakopacarā<sup>1</sup> duve.
- 3 Cetiyo Mucalo<sup>2</sup> c'eva Mahāmucalanāmako  
Mucalindo Sāgaro c'eva Sāgaradevanāmako,
- 4 Bharato Bhagiratho<sup>3</sup> c'eva Rucī ca Surucī pi ca  
Patāpo Mahāpatāpo ca Panādo ca tathā duve,
- 5 Sudassano ca Neru ca tathā evaṃ duve duve  
Acchīmā<sup>4</sup> cāti rājāno tassa puttapaṇṇakā
- 6 asaṅkheyyāyukā ete aṭṭhaviṣati bhūmipā  
Kusāvatiṃ Rājagahaṃ Mithilaṃ cāpi āvasuṃ.
- 7 Tato sataṃ ca rājāno nāmadheyyā apākatā  
kim iva vaṭapārohaṃ<sup>5</sup> sakavaṃsaparamparaṃ<sup>6</sup>
- 8 paveniṃ anupālentā rajjaṃ samanūsāsayaṃ.  
Kaniṭṭho rājunaṃ tesam Arindam' avhayo ahu
- 9 puttanaṭṭā pi tass' eva Arindamassa rājino  
anusāsimsu rajjaṃ te Ayujjhanagarāvhave.
- 10 Rājāno gaṇitā sabbe chapaññāsa bhavanti te  
chappaññāsakaniṭṭho so Duppasahavhayo mato.
- 11 Puttapaṇṇakā tassa rājino te paramparā  
samasaṭṭhi<sup>7</sup> rājāno paṇḍitā te mahabbalā
- 12 rajjaṃ samanūsāsimsu pure Bārāṇasivhave.  
Kaniṭṭho saṭṭhirājūnaṃ Ajitarāja-m-avhayo<sup>8</sup>
- 13 puttanaṭṭā pi tass' eva paramparāya rājino  
caturāsītisahassāni gaṇitā gaṇitā tadā
- 14 samanūsāsītā rajjaṃ puramhi Kapilavhave.  
Caturāsītirājūnaṃ sahasānaṃ kaniṭṭhako
- 15 Brahmadaṭṭāvhave eko mahābhogo mahaddhano  
puttanaṭṭā pi tass' eva paramparāya rājino
- 16 chattiṃsa gaṇanāy' eva rajjaṃ anukkamena te  
Hatthipurāvhave ramme dhammena anupālayuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> Varakopavarā all ex. P. <sup>2</sup> Mucca° CKS. <sup>3</sup> raso Q. <sup>4</sup> Pacch° all ex. Q. <sup>5</sup> vaṭṭa° CKPor. <sup>6</sup> parā° CKS. <sup>7</sup> P. adds va. <sup>8</sup> Ajitajana° Q.



- 17 Tadantare kaniṭṭho so tesam chattimsa rājunam  
mahabbalo mahātejo Kambalavasabhavhayo
- 18 puttanattapanattāro rājino gaṇita tadā  
sabbe dvatimsa rājāno 'nukkmena surakkhitā
- 19 rajjam puramhi ca Ekacakkhupurāvhave<sup>1</sup> subhe ;  
yo kaniṭṭho tu sabbesam dvattimsa yeva rājunam
- 20 yasavā tejavā Pura-Indadevāvhave<sup>2</sup> mato.  
Puttanattā pi tass' eva sampiṇḍitā anekadhā
- 21 atthavisati rājāno rajjam samanūsāsītā  
paramparāya nagare Vajiraguttiyāvhave.
- 22 Tadanantare kaniṭṭho yo atthavisati rājunam  
dhaññalakkhaṇasampanno Sādhinarāja-m-avhayo
- 23 puttanattapanattāro paramparāya rājino  
dvāvīsativārājāno ca gaṇitā gaṇitā tadā
- 24 rajjam te pālayum sabbe Mathuranagarāvhave.  
Dvāvīsatiyā rājūnam sabbesam yo kaniṭṭhako
- 25 Dhammaguttāvhave tattha tassa puttapaputtakā  
atthārasa gaṇanāya rājāno bahudhā pure
- 26 rajjam te pālayum sabbe Aritthanagarāvhave<sup>3</sup>.  
Tadanantare kaniṭṭho so rājūnam attharasāya ca
- 27 sūro tejo mahābhogo Sivirājāvhave mato.  
Puttanattapanattāro gaṇitā Sivirājino
- 28 paramparāya sattarasa rājāno 'nukkmena te  
pure naram pasāsimsu Indapatthapurāvhave.<sup>4</sup>
- 29 Sattarasannaṃ rājūnam sabbesam yo kaniṭṭhako  
yasavā bhogavā ceva Brahmadevāvhave ahu.
- 30 Puttanattā va tass' eva piṇḍitā bahudhā pi vā  
ahu sabbe paṇṇarasa rājāno anupālayum
- 31 rajjam hi nagare ramme Ekacakkhupurāvhave.  
Kaniṭṭho yo paṇṇarasa rājūnam tadanantare
- 32 balavāhanasampanno Baladattāvhave mato ;  
puttanattapanattāro Baladattassa piṇḍitā
- 33 paramparāya cuddasa rājāno te mahabbalā  
paveṇim anupālesum pure Kosambiyāvhave.
- 34 Kaniṭṭho rājūnam tesam cuddasannaṃ tato param  
pasannacitto surūpo Hatthadevāvhave ahu.
- 35 Tass' eva puttanattā pi rājāna nava honti te  
pālesum nagare rajjam Kaṇṇagocchapurāvhave.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> see note in Introd. <sup>2</sup> *Pure-Inda*° all ex. K. <sup>3</sup> *Arittha*° C. <sup>4</sup> *Inda-*  
*patta*° P cor. <sup>5</sup> *gotta*° P.

- 36 Kaniṭṭho so navannañ ca Naradevāvhayo mato ;  
puttanattapanattāro Naradevassa piṇḍitā
- 37 rājāno satta hont' eva pālesuṃ 'nukkamena te  
rajjam puramhi tatth' eva Jananagara-m-avhaye.<sup>1</sup>
- 38 Sattannaṃ yo kaniṭṭho ca Mahindo<sup>2</sup> avhayo mato  
vaṃsajā puttannattāro Mahindass' eva dvādasa
- 39 anusāsimsu rajjam te Campakanagarāvhaye<sup>3</sup>  
Kaniṭṭho dvādasannaṃ yo Nāgdevāvhayo mato.
- 40 Tass' eva puttannattāro uddhañ ca gaṇanāya<sup>4</sup> te  
pañcavīsati rājāno kālam katvā paramparā
- 41 samanūsāsītā rajjam puramhi Mithilāvhaye.  
Pañcavīsatinam tesam rājūnam yo kaniṭṭhako
- 42 yasottamo mahābhogo Samuddadattāvhayo ahu.  
Pañcavīsati rājāno vaṃsajā gaṇitā tadā
- 43 paramparāya hont' eva tassa rañño akārayuṃ  
rajjam dhammena sabbe te Rājagahapurāvhaye.
- 44 Pañcavīsati rājūnam sabbesaṃ yo kaniṭṭhako  
isako<sup>5</sup> Vaṅkapaḃbhāre Tivaṅkarāja-m-avhayo<sup>6</sup>.
- 45 Dvādasa te ca rājāno tassa puttapaṇṇakā  
kāresuṃ kamato rajjam pure Takkasilāvhaye.
- 46 Kaniṭṭho rājūnam tesam dvādasannaṃ tadanantare  
Tālisarāvhayo āsi ; rājāno dvādasa ime
- 47 vaṃsajā tassa rañño te sampiṇḍitā<sup>7</sup> samāsamā  
kāresuṃ kamato rajjam Kusinārāvhaye pure.
- 48 Kaniṭṭho dvādasannaṃ so rājā Sudinna-m-avhayo ;  
gaṇitā nava rājāno tassa puttapaṇṇakā
- 49 rajjam dhammena pālesuṃ Tāmalittāvhaye<sup>8</sup> pure.  
Yo navannaṃ kaniṭṭho so Sāgaradeva-m-avhayo ;
- 50 Sāgarassa suto eko Maghadevāvhayo ahu.  
Puttanattapanattāro Maghadevassa rājino
- 51 sampiṇḍitā gaṇanāya uddham uddham 'parūpari  
caturāsītisahassāni ahesuṃ vaṃsajā ime
- 52 kāresuṃ kamato rajjam Mithilanagarāvhaye ;  
caturāsītisahassāni rājūnam yo kaniṭṭhako
- 53 balavā cakkavattī ca Nimirājāvhayo ahu.  
Tassa rañño suto eko Kalārajanakāvhayo.

<sup>1</sup> see Introd. <sup>2</sup> *ndho* CS. <sup>3</sup> *Campāya*° KP; *Cappana*° S. <sup>4</sup> *gāhāpaya*  
CP. <sup>5</sup> *issako* P. <sup>6</sup> see Introd. <sup>7</sup> *itvā* all ex. Q. <sup>8</sup> *Tamba*° CKP.

- 54 Tadanantare tass' atrajo Samaṅkurāja-m-avhayo  
Samaṅkurassa putto ca Asokarāja-m-avhayo ;
- 55 caturāsītirājūnam sahaṣṣān' eva tanayo  
nattapanattā gaṇanā Asokassa 'parūpari
- 56 rajjam te pālayuṃ sabbe pure Bārāṇasivhaye ;  
soḷasa yāva Okkākā rājāno te bhavissare.
- 57 Katame te tassa puttā pākāṭa byākaroṭhā vo ?  
Kalārajanakādīnaṃ rājūnaṃ yo kaṇiṭṭhako
- 58 eko Vihāsavo nāma suto añño tadantare  
tejavā yasavā pañño Vijitasena-m-avhayo.
- 59 Tanayo tassa rañño ca Dhammasenāvhayo mato ;  
tāssa putto Nāgaseno, suto rañño Samathāvhayo<sup>1</sup> ;
- 60 tassa putto mahāpuñño Disampatī ca avhayo ;  
suto tass' eva rañño ca Reṇurājāvhayo mato.
- 61 Rañño tass' eva tanayo Kusarājāvhayo ahu ;  
putto rañño pi tass' eva Mahākusāvhayo bhave.
- 62 Tassa rañño ca atrajo Navarathāvhayo ahu ;  
tanayo tassa eko ca Dasarathāvhayo mato ;
- 63 tanayo rājino rañño Rāmarājāvhayo ahu ;  
tass' eva atrajo eko Vilārathāvhayo<sup>2</sup> mato.
- 64 Tassa putto Cittaraṃsī<sup>3</sup>, Ambaraṃsī suto tathā ;  
tassa putto Sujāto ca putto Okkāka-m-avhayo.
- 65 <sup>4</sup>Bārāṇasīpurādīsu ekūnavīsātīsu ca  
ime soḷasa rājāno nagaresu yathārahaṃ
- 66 visuṃ visuṃ anukkama rajjaṃ samanūsāsayuṃ.  
Okkāmuḅho jeṭṭhaputto Okkākass'āsi bhūpati ;
- 67 Nīpuno Candimā Candamuḅho<sup>5</sup> ca Sivisañjajo<sup>6</sup>  
Vessantaro mahārājā Jālī ca Sihavāhano<sup>7</sup>
- 68 Sihassaro ca iccete tassa puttapaputtakā  
dve asītisahassāni Sihassarassa rājino
- 69 puttapaputtarājāno Jayaseno tadantimo  
etc Kapilavatthusmiṃ Śakyarājā ti vissutā.
- 70 Sihāhanu mahārājā Jayasenassa atrajo<sup>8</sup>,  
Jayasenassa dhītā pi namen'āsi Yasodharā.
- 71 Devadahe Devadahasakko nām' āsi bhūpati  
Añjano cātha Kaccānā āsuṃ tassa sutā duve.

<sup>1</sup> *Samahayo* CPQ. <sup>2</sup> *Visāra*° CK. <sup>3</sup> *Pitta*° CK. <sup>4</sup> Q om. this line.  
<sup>5</sup> °*makkho* P. <sup>6</sup> *Siri*° P. <sup>7</sup> °*bāhano* Q. °*bāhuno* CS. <sup>8</sup> After this C adds  
Mhv. verses 7-11.

- 72 Mahesī āsi Kaccānārañño Sīhahanussa ca  
āsi Añjanasakkassa<sup>1</sup> mahesī sā Yasodharā<sup>2</sup>.
- 73 Añjanassa duve dhītā Māyā cātha Pajāpatī  
puttā duve Daṇḍapāṇi Suppabuddho ca Sākiyo.
- 74 Pañcaputtā duve dhītā āsuṃ Sīhahanussa tu :  
Suddhodano Dhotodano Sakka-Sukka<sup>3</sup>-mitodano
- 75 Amitā Pālitā cāpi ime pañca, imā duve.  
Suppabuddhassa Sakkassa mahesī Amitā ahu ;
- 76 tass'āsuṃ<sup>4</sup> Bhaddakaccānā Devadatto duve sutā.  
Māyā Pajāpatī c'eva Suddhodanamahesiyō ;  
Suddhodanamahārañño putto Māyāya no jino.
- 77 Mahāsammatavaṃsamhi asammbhinne mahāmuni  
evaṃ pavatte sañjāto sabbakhattiyamuddhani.
- 78 Siddhatthassa kumārassa bodhisattassa sā ahu  
mahesī Bhaddakaccānā,putto tass'-āsi Rāhulo.
- 79 Bimbisāro ca<sup>5</sup> Siddatthakumāro ca saḥāyaka  
ubhinnaṃ pitaro cāpi saḥāyā eva te ahuṃ.
- 80 Bodhisatto Bimbisārā pañcavassādhiko ahu ;  
ekūnatimso vayasā bodhisatto 'bhinikkhami.
- 81 Padahitvāna cha vassaṃ bodhiṃ patvā kamena ca  
pañcatimso 'tha vayasā Bimbisāram upāgami.
- 82 Bimbisāro paṇṇarassavasso ca pitarā sayam  
abhisitto mahāpuñño ,pattarajjassa tassa tu
- 83 patte soḷasame vasse satthā dhammam adesayi ;  
dvāpaññās' eva vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi so pana.
- 84 Rajje samā paṇṇarasa pubbe jīnasamāgamā  
sattatimsa samā tassa dharamāne tathāgate.
- 85 Bimbisārasuto 'jātasattu taṃ ghatayāmatī  
rajjaṃ dvattimsa vassāni mahāmittaddu kārayi.
- 86 Ajātasattuno vasse atthame muni nibbuto ;  
pacchā so kārayi rajjaṃ vassāni catuvīsati.
- 87 Tathāgato sakalaguṇaggataṃ gato  
aniccatāvasam avaso upāgato  
itīdha yo bhayajananiṃ niccataṃ  
apekkhate, sa bhavati dukkha-parāṃgato ti.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Mahāsam-  
matavaṃso nāma dutiyo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> *Añjuna*° CK.    <sup>2</sup> *Yasodh*° KS.    <sup>3</sup> *Sukha*° CKP.    <sup>4</sup> *āsu* CPQ.    <sup>5</sup> all have *tī*.

TATIYO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Pancanetto jino pañcaccattāḷisa samāsamo  
thatvā<sup>1</sup> sabbāni kiccāni katvā lokassa sabbathā
- 2 Kusinārāyaṃ yamakasālānaṃ antare vare  
Vesākhapunnamāyaṃ so dīpo lokassa nibbuto.
- 3 Sañkhāpathaṃ atikkantā bhikkhū tattha samāgatā  
khattiyā brāhmaṇā vessā suddā devā tath'eva ca.
- 4 Sattasatasahassāni tesu pāmokkhabhikkhavo,  
thero Mahākassapo ca saṅghatthero tadā ahu.
- 5 Satthu sarīrasārīradhātukiccāni kāriya  
icchanto so mahāthero dhammaṃ<sup>2</sup> satthu ciraṭṭhitim
- 6 lokanāthe dasabale sattāhaṃ parinibbuto  
dubbhāsitaṃ Subhaddassa vuddhassa<sup>3</sup> vacanaṃ saraṃ
- 7 saraṃ cīvaradānaṃ ca samatte ṭhapanam<sup>4</sup> tathā  
saddhammaṭṭhapanatthāya muninānuggahaṃ kataṃ,
- 8 kātum saddhammasaṅgītim sambuddhānumate sati<sup>5</sup>  
navaṅgasāsanadhare sabbaṅgasamupāgate
- 9 bhikkhū pañcasatān'eva mahākhīṇāsavae vare  
sammanni eken'ūne tu Ānandattherakāraṇā.
- 10 Puna Anandathero pi bhikkhūhi abhiyācito  
sammanni kātum saṅgītim, sū na sakkā hi taṃ vinā.
- 11 Sādhukīḷanasattāhaṃ sattāhaṃ dhātupūjaye  
iccaddhamāsaṃ khepetvā sabbalokānukampakā,
- 12 „vassaṃ vasantā Rājagahe karissāma dhammasaṅgahaṃ  
nāññehi tattha vatthabbam ” iti katvāna nicchayam,
- 13 sokāture tattha tattha assāsantā mahājane  
Jambudīpamhi te therā vicarivāna cārikaṃ
- 14 Asāḷhasukkapakkhamhi sukkapakkhatṭhitatthikā  
upāgamum Rājagahaṃ sampannacatupaccayaṃ.
- 15 Tatth'eva vassūpagatā te Mahākassapādayo  
therā thiraguṇūpetā sambuddhamatakovidā
- 16 vassānaṃ paṭhamaṃ māsaṃ sabbasenāsanāsu pi  
kāretvā paṭisañkhāraṃ vatvā Ajātasattuno

<sup>1</sup> patvā CKS. <sup>2</sup> dhamma K. <sup>3</sup> bud<sup>o</sup> K. <sup>4</sup> ṭhapano S. <sup>5</sup> o<sup>o</sup>matam  
satim KPQ.

- 17 vihārapaṭisaṅkhāre niṭṭhite āhu bhūpatiṃ :  
 „Idāni dhammasaṅgitiṃ karissāma mayam” iti.
- 18 „Kattabbam kin ?” ti puṭṭhassa „nisajjatthānam” āhu te.  
 Rājā „kathā ?” ti pucchitvā vuttatthānamhi tehi so
- 19 siḅhaṃ Vebhāraselassa passe kāresi maṇḍapaṃ  
 Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre rammaṃ devasabhūpamaṃ.
- 20 Sabbathā maṇḍayitvā taṃ attharāpesi tattha so  
 bhikkhūnaṃ gaṇanāy’ eva anagghattharaṇāni ca.
- 21 Nissāya dakkhiṇabhāgaṃ uttaramukhaṃ uttamaṃ  
 therāsaṇaṃ suppaññattaṃ āsi tattha mahārahaṃ.
- 22 Tasmaṃ maṇḍapamaḅḅhasmiṃ puratthābhimukhuttamaṃ  
 dhammasaṇaṃ supaññattaṃ ahosi sugatārahaṃ.
- 23 Rājā’rocayi therānaṃ, „kammaṃ me niṭṭhitaṃ ” iti ;  
 te therā theram Ānandaṃ ānandakaram abravuṃ :
- 24 „Sve sannipāto, Ānanda, sekkena<sup>1</sup> gamaṇaṃ taḅḅiṃ  
 na yuttaṃ te, sadatthe tu<sup>2</sup> appamatto tato bhava.”
- 25 Icevaṃ codito thero katvāna viriyaṃ samaṃ  
 iriyāpathato muttaṃ arahattaṃ apāpuni.
- 26 Vassānaṃ dutiye māse dutiye divase pana<sup>3</sup>  
 rucire maṇḍape tasmaṃ therā sannipatiṃsu te.
- 27 Thapetv’ Ānandatherassa anucchavikam āsaṇaṃ  
 āsanesu nisidiṃsu arahanto yathārahaṃ.
- 28 Thero arahattapattiṃ so ṇāpetuṃ tehi nāgamā ;  
 „kuḅḅiṃ Anandathero ? ” ti vuttamāne tu kehici
- 29 nimujjityā paṭhaviyā gantvā jotipathena vā  
 nisīdi thero Ānando attano ṭhapitāsane.
- 30 Upālitheram Vinaye sesadhamme asesake  
 Ānandattheram akarūṃ sabbe therā dhurandharā<sup>4</sup>.
- 31 Mahāthero sakattānaṃ vinayaṃ pucchituṃ sayam<sup>5</sup>  
 sammam’ Upālithero ca vissajjetuṃ taṃ eva tu.
- 32 Therāsane nisīditvā vinayaṃ taṃ<sup>6</sup> apucchi so.  
 dhammasane nisīditvā vissajjesi taṃ eva so.
- 33 Vinayaññūnaṃ āggena vissajjitakamena te  
 sabbe sajjhāyam akarūṃ vinayaṃ vinayakovidā.
- 34 Aggaṃ bahussutādīnaṃ kosārakkhaṃ mahesino  
 sammanitvāna attānaṃ thero dhammaṃ<sup>7</sup> apucchi so.

<sup>1</sup> sasekkhena all. <sup>2</sup> °tthesu K ; tvam C. <sup>3</sup> puna all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> °are S.  
<sup>5</sup> sakam CP. <sup>6</sup> samapuc° CK. <sup>7</sup> saddhammaṃ KS.

35 Tathā sammaniy' attānaṃ dhammāsane t̥hito sayam  
vissajjesi tam Ānandathero dhammaṃ visesato<sup>1</sup>.

36 Vedehamuninā tena vissajjitakamena te  
sabbe sajjhāyam akarum dhammaṃ dhammatthakovidā.

37 Evaṃ sattahi māsehi dhammasaṅgīti nit̥thitā  
sabbalokahitatthāya sabbalokahitehi sā.

38 „Mahākassapatherena idaṃ sugatasāsaṃsaṃ  
pañcavassasahassāni samatthaṃ vattane kataṃ ” :

39 iti<sup>2</sup> sañjātapāmojjā sandhāarakajalantikā<sup>3</sup>  
saṅgītipariyosāne chaddhā 'kampi mahāmahī.

40 Aechariyāni cāhesum loke nekāni nekadhā.  
Thereh' eva katattā ca Therikā<sup>4</sup> ti pavuccati.

41 Paṭhamam saṅgahaṃ katva katvā lokahitam bahum  
te yāvatāyukam t̥hatvā therā sabbe pi nibbutā.

42 Therā pi te matipadīpahatandhakārā  
lokandhakārahananāmi mahāpadīpā  
nibbāpitā maraṇaghoramahānilena  
tenāpi jīvitamadaṃ matimā jaheyyā<sup>5</sup> ti.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Paṭhama-  
saṅgīti nāma tatiyo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> asesato C; vassesato Q. <sup>2</sup> atīva jāta° C. <sup>3</sup> sañṭhānaka° K.  
<sup>4</sup> Theriyā CS. <sup>5</sup> °eyyan K.



CATUTTHO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Ajātasattu putto taṃ ghatetvā 'dayibhaddako rajjaṃ soḷasavassāni kāresi mittadubbhiko.
- 2 Udāyibhaddaputto taṃ ghātetvā Anuruddhako, Anuruddhassa putto taṃ ghātetvā Muṇḍanāmakō<sup>1</sup>
- 3 mittadduno dummatino te pi rajjaṃ akārayuṃ. Tesāṃ ubhinnaṃ rajjesu atthavassāni 'tikkamuṃ.
- 4 Muṇḍaputto ca<sup>2</sup> pitaraṃ ghātetvā Nāgadāsako catuvīsati vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi pāpako.
- 5 Pitughātakavaṃso 'yaṃ iti kuddhā va nāgarā Nāgadāsakarājānaṃ apanetvā samāgatā
- 6 Susunāgo ti paññātaṃ amaccaṃ sādhusammatāṃ rajje samabhisiñciṃsu sabbe sahitamānasā.
- 7 Susunāgavhayo maeco kassa putto ayaṃ naro ? posito vaḍḍhito kena? codanā' yaṃ 'bhiyujjati<sup>3</sup>.
- 8 Vuccate kira-m-ekasmiṃ Vesāli-Licchavī tadā rājāno sannipatitā iti te nicchayaṃ karuṃ :
- 9 „Nagarasobhinikāya ambhākaṃ hi imaṃ puraṃ thānappattāya ekāya vasitaṃ sobhayissati.”
- 10 Samānajātikaṃ ekaṃ mātugāmābhīsundaraṃ thānantaramhi aññatra vasāpesuṃ yathiechitaṃ.
- 11 Tesāṃ aññataro rājā taṃ gahetvā gharaṃ gato vasāpayitvā tathā' eva sattāhāni yathāruci
- 12 tasmim gahitagabbhaṃhi sakaṃ gehaṃ visajjayi. Punāgantvā gharaṃ tattha gabbhe pariṇate pana
- 13 dasamāsaccayen' eva maṃsapesiṃ vijāyi sā. Dhātiyo, „kim” apucchittha, „maṃsapēsi ayaṃ ”
- 14 sutvāna domanassaṃ sā patvā lajjābhayaṃ tathā santhatapicuyā yeva navaukkhaliyā akā
- 15 aññāya pidahitvāna dhātiyā pi adā kare saṅkārattāhāne paccūsakāle tattha thapāpayi.
- 16 Tāya thapitamattāya thāliyā<sup>4</sup> pariggāhako nāgarāja tadā eko nagaraṃ so vudikkhiya

<sup>1</sup> Mandi° CK. <sup>2</sup> pi CK. <sup>3</sup> °yujjati PQ. <sup>4</sup> pāliyā all ex. P.



- 17 parikkhipitvā bhogehi katvana-m-upari phaṇaṃ  
mahantaṃ dissamānena rūpen' eva khaṇe taḥiṃ
- 18 mahājanesu sabbesu sannipatītesu tāvade  
attānaṃ tattha disvāna saddaṃ katvā „susū ” ti vā
- 19 passantānañ ca sabbesaṃ tatth' evantaradhāyati-  
m-upagatajano sabbo taṃ thānaṃ ukkhalim<sup>1</sup> gato
- 20 vivarivā pariṇataṃ maṃsapesim' bhirūpakaṃ  
sammaṇaṃ lakkhaṇeh'<sup>2</sup> eva puttapaṭilābhama addasa.
- 21 Tadā eko 'maccaputto thito tattha samāgame  
sañjātapemo tatth' eva gharaṃ netvā-m-agā<sup>3</sup> lahuṃ.
- 22 Sakkaccaṃ paṭijagganto suto jāto va atrajo  
amunā nāgaraññā tu dhārentā<sup>4</sup> taṃ phaṇaṃ thitā<sup>5</sup>
- 23 „susū ” ti katasaddena rakkhittatā kumārakaṃ  
Susunāgavhayen'<sup>6</sup> eva nāmaṃ tassa akāsi so.
- 24 Posiyamāno ten' eva tato paṭṭhāya so pana  
patvāna viññubhāvañ ca 'nukkamen' 'nukkamena so
- 25 ācārasammaṇataro nāgareh' eva thomito  
sādhū sundararūpo' yaṃ kumāro sammato ahu.
- 26 Tasmā so Nāgadāsakarājino kujjhitehi pi  
katābhiseko tatth' eva Susunāgo ti pākaṭo.
- 27 So aṭṭhārasa vassāni rājā rajjaṃ akārayi ;  
Kālāsoko tassa putto aṭṭhavisati kārayi.
- 28 Atīte dasame vasse Kālāsokassa rājino  
sambuddhapaṇinibbānā evaṃ vassasataṃ ahu.
- 29 Tadā Vesāliya bhikkhū aneke<sup>7</sup> Vajjiputtakā  
siṅgiloṇaṃ dvaṅgulañ ca tathā gāmantaraṃ pi ca
- 30 āvasānumatāciṇṇaṃ amathitaṃ jalogi ca  
nisīdanaṃ adasakaṃ jātarūpādikaṃ iti
- 31 dasavatthūni dīpesuṃ kappantī ti alajjino.  
Taṃ sutvāna Yasatthero caraṃ Vajjisu cārikaṃ
- 32 haḷabhiñño balappatto Kākaṇḍakadijatrajo  
taṃ sametuṃ saussāho gantvā tattha Mahāvanaṃ
- 33 thapetvā 'posathagge te kaṃsapātīm sahodakaṃ  
„kahāpaṇāni saṅghassa detha, ” t'ahu upāsaḷe.
- 34 „Na kappat' etaṃ, mā detha ” iti thero nivārayi.<sup>8</sup>  
Paṭisāraṇiyaṃ kammaṃ Yasattherassa te karuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> °ilim all. <sup>2</sup> °naṃ h'eva K. <sup>3</sup> pattā C. <sup>4</sup> °nto K ; °retā Q. <sup>5</sup> thito CK.  
<sup>6</sup> °avhaya tveva P. <sup>7</sup> anekā CK. <sup>8</sup> sa vār° K ; te vār° QS.

- 35 Yācitvāna anudūtaṃ saha tena puraṃ gato  
attano dhammavāditaṃ saññāpetvā 'tha nāgare  
punāgantvāna sabbesaṃ ten' ev'ārocayi tato.
- 36 Anudūtavaco sutvā taṃ ukkhipitum āgatā  
parikkhipiya aṭṭhamsu gharaṃ therassa bhikkhavo.
- 37 Thero uggamma nabhasā gantvā Kosambiyam ṭhito  
Paveyyakāvantikānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ lahum
- 38 pesesi dūte tu sayam gantvā 'hogangapabbataṃ<sup>1</sup>  
āha Sambhutatherassa taṃ sabbaṃ Sānavāsino.
- 39 Pāveyyakā satṭhi therā Dakkhināvantikā pi ca  
mahākhīṇsavā sabbe Ahogangamhi otaruṃ.
- 40 Bhikkhavo sannipatitā sabbe tattha tato gatā  
āsūṃ navuti sahasāni, mantetvā akhilā pi te
- 41 Soreyya-Revatatheraṃ bahussutaṃ anāsavaṃ  
taṃ theram<sup>2</sup> pamukhaṃ ūtvā passitum nikkhamiṃsu te.
- 42 Thero taṃ mantānaṃ sutvā Vesāliṃ gantum eva so  
icchanto phāsugamaṇaṃ tato nikkhami taṅkhaṇe.
- 43 Pāto<sup>3</sup> pāto nikkhamantā sabbe bhikkhū viḥāyasā  
sāyaṃ sāyaṃ upentā taṃ Sahajātiyaṃ addasūṃ.
- 44 Tattha Sambhutatherena Yasatthero niyojito  
saddhammavacanaṃ sabbaṃ Revattheraṃ uttamaṃ
- 45 upecca dasavatthūni pucchi, thero paṭikkhipi ;  
taṃ sutvā 'dhikaraṇaṃ ca „nisedhāmā ” ti abravuṃ.
- 46 Pāpā pi pakkhaṃ pekkhantā Revatatheraṃ addasūṃ.  
Sāmaṇakaṃ parikkhāraṃ paṭiyādiya te bahūṃ
- 47 siṅghaṃ<sup>4</sup> nāvāya gantvāna Sahajātisamīpāgā<sup>5</sup>  
karonti bhattavissaggaṃ bhattakāle upaṭṭhite.
- 48 Sahajātiṃ āvasanto Sālhatthero vicintayi,<sup>6</sup>  
„Pāveyyakā dhammavādi ” iti passi anāsavo.
- 49 Upāgama Mahābrahmā, „dhamme tiṭṭhā<sup>7</sup> ” ti abravi.  
Niccaṃ dhamme ṭhitattaṃ so attano tassa abravi.
- 50 Te parikkhāraṃ ādāya Revattheraṃ addasūṃ ;  
thero na gaṇhi taṃ pakkhaṃ, taṃ sissaṃ paṇāmayi.<sup>8</sup>
- 51 Vesāliṃ te tato gantvā tato Pupphapuraṃ gatā  
vadiṃsu Kālāsokassa narindassa alajjino ;
- 52 „Satthuno gandhakuṭiyaṃ gopayantā mayam taṃ  
Mahāvena vihāraṃhi vassāma Vajjibhūmiyaṃ ;

<sup>1</sup> Adho° CKS. <sup>2</sup> kalam pa° Q. <sup>3</sup> Q has tena maggena nikkhantā.  
<sup>4</sup> siṅgham C. <sup>5</sup> Sahajātiṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> yuṃ Q. <sup>7</sup> ṭhitā S. <sup>8</sup> see Introd.

- 53 'ganhissāma viharān' ti gāmvāsikbhikkhavo  
āgacchanti, mahārāja, paṭisedhaya te " iti.
- 54 Rājānam duggahitaṃ te katvā Vesālim āgamuṃ.  
Revatatttheramūlamhi Sahajātiyaṃ ettha tu
- 55 bhikkhū satasahassāni ekādasa samāgatā  
navutiñ<sup>1</sup> ca sahasāni ahū taṃ vatthusantiyā.
- 56 Mūlaṭṭhehi vinā vatthusamaṇaṃ n'eva 'rocayi  
thero, sabbe pi te bhikkhū Vesāliṃ āgamuṃ tato.
- 57 Duggahito ca so rājā tatthāmacce apesayi  
mūlhā<sup>2</sup> devānubhāvena aññattha-m-āgamimsu<sup>3</sup> te.
- 58 Pesitvā te mahīpālo taṃ rattiṃ supinaṃ so  
appaṣi sakam attānaṃ pakkhittaṃ Lokhakumbhiyaṃ.
- 59 Atibhito ahū rājā taṃ assāsetuṃ āgamā<sup>4</sup>  
bhagini Nandatheri tu ākāsenā anāsavā.
- 60 „Bhārikam<sup>5</sup> te kataṃ kammaṃ, dhammike 'yve khamā-  
paya,  
pakkho tesam bhavitvā tvaṃ kuru sāsanapaggahaṃ.
- 61 Evaṃ kate sotthi tuyhaṃ hessatī " ti apakkami.  
Pabhāte yeva Vesāliṃ gantuṃ nikkhamma bhūpati
- 62 gantvā Mahāvanaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ so sannipātayi ;  
sutvā ubhinnaṃ vādañ ca dhammapakkaṃ virocayi.
- 63 Khamāpetvā dhammike te bhikkhū sabbe mahīpati  
attano dhammapakkhattaṃ vatvā, „tumhe yathāruceiṃ
- 64 sampaggahaṃ sāsanassa karoṭhā " ti ca bhāsiya<sup>6</sup>  
datvā ca tesam ārakkhaṃ āgamāsi sakam purāṃ.
- 65 Nicchetuṃ tāni vatthūni saṅgho sannipatī tadā ;  
anantāni tattha bhassāni saṅghamajjhe ajāyisuṃ.
- 66 Tato so Revatattthero sāvetvā saṅghamajjhago  
ubbāhikāya taṃ vatthuṃ sametuṃ nicchayaṃ akā.
- 67 Pācīnake ca caturō caturō Pāveyyake pi ca  
ubbāhikāya sammāni bhikkhū taṃvatthusantiyā.
- 68 Sabbakāmī ca Sālho ca Khujjasobhitanāmako  
Vāsabhaḡāmiko cāti therā Pācīnakā ime.
- 69 Revato Sāṇasambhūto Yaso Kākaṇḍakatrajo  
Sumano cāti cattāro therā Pāveyyakā ime.
- 70 Sametuṃ tāni vatthūni appasaddaṃ anākulaṃ  
āgamuṃ Vālukārāmaṃ attha therā anāsavā.

<sup>1</sup> navuti pañca° CKS. <sup>2</sup> °ham P. <sup>3</sup> °amsu KQ. <sup>4</sup> āgatā S. <sup>5</sup> °iyaṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> °yaṃ P.

- 71 Daharen' Ajiten' ettha paññatte āsane subbhe  
nisīdīmsu mahātherā mahāmuniyatañño.
- 72 Tesu vatthusu ekekaṃ kamato Revato mahā  
thero theram Sabbakāmiṃ pucchi pucchāsu kovido.
- 73 Sabbakāmi mahāthero tena puṭṭho viyākari,  
„sabbāni tāni vatthūni na kappantī ” ti suttato.
- 74 Nīharitvā' dhikaraṇaṃ taṃ te tattha yathākkamaṃ  
tatth' eva saṅghammajjhe pi pucchāvissajjanaṃ karuṃ.
- 75 Niggahaṃ pāpabhikkhūnaṃ dasavatthukadīpinaṃ  
tesaṃ dasasahassānaṃ mahātherā karīmsu te.
- 76 Sabbakāmi paṭhaviyā saṅghatthero tadā ahu  
so visavassasatiko tad' āsi upasampadā.
- 77 Sabbakāmi ca Sālho ca Revato Khujjasobhito  
Yaso Kākaṇḍakasuto Sambhūtasānavāsiko
- 78 cha therā 'nandatherassa ete saddhivihārino.  
Vāsabhagāmiko c' eva Sumano ca duve pana
- 79 therā Anuruddhatherassa ete saddhivihārino.  
Aṭṭha therā mahapuññā diṭṭhapubbā tathāgataṃ
- 80 bhikkhū satasahassāni dvādasāsuṃ samāgatā  
sabbesaṃ Revatatthero bhikkhūnaṃ pamukho tato'
- 81 Tadā so Revatatthero saddhammaṭṭhitiyā ciraṃ  
kāretuṃ dhammasaṅgītiṃ sabbabhikkhū samūhato
- 82 pabhinnatthādīnānānaṃ piṭakattayadhāriṇaṃ  
satāni satta bhikkhūnaṃ arahantānaṃ uccini.
- 83 Te sabbe Vālukārāme Kālāsokena rakkhitā  
Revattherapāmokkhā akarūṃ dhammasaṅgahaṃ.
- 84 Pubbe kataṃ tathā eva dhammaṃ pacchā ca<sup>1</sup> bhāsitaṃ  
ādāya niṭṭhapesuṃ taṃ etaṃ māsehi aṭṭhahi.
- 85 Evaṃ dutiyasaṅgītiṃ katvā te pi mahāyasā  
therā dosakkhayaṃ pattā pattā kālena nibbutiṃ.
- 86 Iti paramamatīnaṃ pattipattabakānaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
tibhavahitakarānaṃ lokanāthorasānaṃ  
sumariya maraṇaṃ taṃ saṅkhatāsārakattaṃ  
parigaṇiya-m-asesaṃ appamatto bhaveyyā ti.<sup>3</sup>

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Dutiya-  
saṅgīti nāma catuttho paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> va S. <sup>2</sup> pati<sup>3</sup> S. <sup>3</sup> only CP have ti.

PAÑCAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Yā Mahakāssapādihi Mahātherehi ādito  
katā saddhammasaṅgīti Therikā ti pavuccati,
  - 2 eko va<sup>1</sup> Theravādo so ādivassassate ahu  
aññācariyavādā tu tato oram ajāyisum.
  - 3 Tehi saṅgītikārehi therehi dutiyehi te  
niggahītā pāpabhikkhū sabbe dasasaḥassakā
  - 4 akamsv ācariyavādaṃ Mahāsaṅghikanāmakam :  
tato Gokulikā jātā Ekabbohārikā pi ca.
  - 5 Gokulikehi Paññattivādā Bāhulikā pi ca  
Cetiyavādā tesv eva Mahasaṅghikanāmakā.
  - 6 Puna<sup>2</sup> pi Theravādehi Mahiṃsāsakabhikkhavo  
Vajjiputtakabhikkhū ca duve jātā ime khalu.
  - 7 Jātā tu<sup>3</sup> Dhammottariyā Bhadrāyānikabhikkhavo  
Channāgarā<sup>4</sup> Sammitiyā Vajjiputtiyabhikkhavo.
  - 8 Mahiṃsāsakabhikkhūhi bhikkhū Sabbatthavādinō  
Dhammaguttikabhikkhū ca jātā khalu 'me duve.
  - 9 Jātā Sabbatthavādihi Kassapiyā tato puna  
jātā Saṅkantikā<sup>5</sup> bhikkhū Suttavādā<sup>6</sup> tato puna
  - 10 Theravādena saha te honti dvādasa-m-eva ca  
pubbe vuttam upādāya iti attharasā khalu.
  - 11 Sattarasa pi dutiye jātā vassasate iti  
aññācariyavādā tu tato oram ajāyisum<sup>7</sup> :
  - 12 Hemavatakā Rājagiriya tathā Siddhatthikā pi ca  
Pubbaseliyabhikkhū ca tathā Aparaseliyā.
  - 13 Vajiriya : cha ete pi Jambudīpamhi bhinnakā,  
Dhammarucī Sāgaliyā Laṅkādīpamhi bhinnakā.  
ete chabbāsa nikāyā jātā vassate iti.
- Acariyakulavādakathā niṭṭhitā.
- 14 Kālāsokassa puttā tu ahesum dasabhātikā  
Bhaddaseno<sup>8</sup> ca Korāḍavaṇṇo c'evāpi-m-Ānkuro<sup>9</sup>

<sup>1</sup> ca all ex. P. <sup>2</sup> punā all ex. S. <sup>3</sup> tā tu CK ; ti ca Q. <sup>4</sup> Chinnāgarikā  
all ex. P. <sup>5</sup> Sabbā<sup>c</sup> S. <sup>6</sup> Suta<sup>c</sup> all. S. <sup>7</sup> °yimsu all ex. C. <sup>8</sup> Bhaṇḍu<sup>c</sup>  
CK. <sup>9</sup> Maṅgāro P.

- 15 Sabbajaho ca Jāliko Sañjāyo<sup>1</sup> ca Ubhako<sup>2</sup> tathā  
Korabyo<sup>3</sup> c'eva Nandī<sup>4</sup> ca Bhaṇḍuno<sup>5</sup> cāpi dasamo
- 16 dvāvisati<sup>6</sup> te vassāni rajjaṃ samanūsāsīyūṃ<sup>7</sup>.  
Kir' eko ca mahācoro sahāyo ca bahūjano
- 17' akāsi corakammāni pakkhasaṅgaṇikehi vā.  
Yasmiṃ gāme vilumpetvā gaṇhamānā bahūṃ dhanam
- 18 tasmim gāme mārussehi bhaṇḍāni āharāpayūṃ,<sup>8</sup>  
samppatte attano gāmaṃ sabbe te pi visajjayūṃ.
- 19 Mātuyā pituno c'eva kir' eko posakao naro  
sūro thāmo ca pañño ca vasaṅto tattha gāmake
- 20 pitari pi mate tasmim mātuyā so-m-upaṭṭhani.  
Bahū dhanāni gaṇhitvā gāme corā vilumpiya
- 21 mātuposam pi purisaṃ gāhāpetvā<sup>9</sup> dhanāni ; so  
sabbe core apucchittha,<sup>10</sup> „bhavantā ajja yādisam
- 22 saddhim tehi-m-idam kammaṃ tumhe kin nu karissatha ? ”  
„Bho dāsapurisa, mayam nāññaṃ kammaṃ keroma te
- 23 kasigorakkaham ādiṇ ca appaṭissāma kiñci pi  
mayam pi yādisam kammaṃ gaṇhayitvā bahūṃ dhanam
- 24 pivitvā khādayitvāna pahontā pi dine dine  
puttā nattā ca dārāyo posayissāmhase mayam.”
- 25 Sutvā so abhinanditvā yācitvāna punappunam,  
„yadi ajja, bhāṇe, sādhu mamaṃ netha sahāyakam ” ;
- 26 paṭisunītvā vacanam corā „sadhū ” ti āhu te.  
Na icchi puriso gantum sakagāmamhi tamhi pi
- 27 caranto tehi corehi corakammāni ācari.  
Aparena samayena corā gantvā vilumpiya
- 28 mahāgāmamhi ekamhi bahubhaṇḍāni āharum.  
Bahū janā sūravantā vasantā tattha gāmake
- 29 āvudhāni gahetvāna yuddham katvā sah' eva pi ;  
sabbe corā parājayā palāyantā samantato
- 30 Corajettham gahetvā te kaṇṭham<sup>11</sup> chindimsu tāvade.  
corā sannipatitā<sup>12</sup> te gāme<sup>13</sup> gantvā taḥim ṭhitā
- 31 rodantā paridevantā sarantā idam abravum :  
„natth' amhākam jano koci corakammāni sādiso
- 32 niyamāno sukusalo,aho vata v' idāni no.”  
Mātuposakapuriso sutvā pun' idam abravi :

<sup>1</sup> °jāyo KP. <sup>2</sup> Usako KPS. <sup>3</sup> Koraso all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> Nandhī CS.  
<sup>5</sup> Bandhuno P. <sup>6</sup> °atim K. <sup>7</sup> °isum Q rammānūsāsīyūṃ CKP. <sup>8</sup> °eyyūṃ  
K. <sup>9</sup> gaṇhā° KP ; °pesum Q. <sup>10</sup> pi pucchitvā all ex. Q. <sup>11</sup> kaṇḍam CK.  
<sup>12</sup> °nipati tasmim CKP. <sup>13</sup> °am Q.

- 33 „Ma rodetha<sup>1</sup> bhane tumhe sakkomi yādiso-m-ahaṃ  
nayanatthāya thumhākaṃ pakkhasaṅganikhe pi.”
- 34 Paṭissunitvā vacanaṃ corā sabbe pi ekato  
thapesum gāmaṇiṭṭhāne purisaṃ tadanantare.
- 35 Corakamme kate tasmim sampatto<sup>2</sup> tena nandanam  
„Aham Nando, aham Nando,” sāvesi nāmam attano.
- 36 Anukkamena puriso sūro saṅgāmakovido  
jetum na koci sakko taṃ,<sup>3</sup> yaṃ gāmaṃ taṃ pavāsati.
- 37 Teh’ eva corakammehi pakkhasaṅganikā bahū.  
Pun’ ekadivasaṃ sabbe āmantetvā’ nusāsati :
- 38 „bhonto śahāyā me<sup>4</sup> amhe lāmakammāni tādise  
sūrapurishi-m-idaṃ na kattabbaṃ kadāci pi.
- 39 Amhādisānaṃ sabbesaṃ na hi ’nucchavikaṃ idaṃ  
tasmā kiṃ iminā ? rajjaṃ gaṇhissāma mayaṃ ” iti.
- 40 Sutvā sabbe ’bhinanditvā, „sādhū ” ti sampatiṇṇiyyum.<sup>5</sup>  
Nando saparivāro so yuddhasajjo anekadhā
- 41 ekañ ca khuddanagaraṃ rundhayitvā ; tadā narā  
balasenāya yujjhivā pātetvā yuddhabhūmiyaṃ
- 42 nagarass’ eva anto te pavisitvā viyujjhiya  
māresuṃ taṃ mahīpālaṃ saddhiṃ abbhantarehi pi.
- 43 Katipaye gaḥetvāna tatth’ eva nagare nare  
pasayaṃ janayitvāna atirekataraṃ tato
- 44 manusse Jambudīpamhi katvā hatthagataṃ tu so  
yebhuyyena nareh’ eva akāsi mittasanthavaṃ.
- 45 Gantvāna balasaṅghche hatthiassarathehi vā  
rundhayitvā Pāṭaliputtaṃ yuddhaṃ katvā narehi vā
- 46 bāhirato nagarassa janc sabbe anekadhā  
māretvāna jinitvāna anventā<sup>6</sup> pacchato gato
- 47 Kālāsokassa puttaṃ taṃ ghātayimsu tadā narā.  
Pāṭaliputtanagare Nando hutvāna khattiyo
- 48 rājābhisekaṃ akarūṃ narā sabbe samāgatā.  
Rajjaṃ taṃ na cirass’ eva kāresi maraṇaṃ tato<sup>7</sup>.
- 49 Kaniṭṭhabhātaro tassa accayen’ eva honti te  
Uggasenanda-m-eko Kanakananda-m-avhayo
- 50 Candaguttikanando<sup>8</sup> ca Bhūtapālanando tathā  
Raṭṭhapālanando c’eva Govisāṇakanandako

<sup>1</sup> °atha Q. <sup>2</sup> °te Q. <sup>3</sup> sakkoti yaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> mā all. <sup>5</sup> °ayum CS ; °isum Q.  
<sup>6</sup> andhetvā SC. <sup>7</sup> gato P. <sup>8</sup> °gatika° CK.

- 51 Dasasiddhikanando ca Kevatṭanandako tathā  
'nukkamen 'nukkamen' eva khattiyā atṭha pi janā
- 52 Pāṭaliputtanagare rajjaṃ samanūsāsayaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
Kaniṭṭho Dhananando ca sabbesaṃ navamo tato
- 53 dvāvisatiṅ ca vassāni rajjaṃ samanūsāsaya.  
Mamāyivāna so rājā atirekadhanāni vā
- 54 upāyaṃ pariyesitvā nidhetuṃ dhanam attano  
Gaṅgaṃ ghātāpayitvāna<sup>2</sup> māpetvā māṭikā ubho
- 55 sukkāpetvāna v'udakaṃ balasenāya tāvade  
Gaṅgāya pāsānatale khaṇāpetvā avāṭakaṃ
- 56 gāhāpetvā suvaṇṇānaṃ 'sītikoṭṭippamāṇakaṃ  
nidhāpetvāna aṇṇehi santakehi bahūhi pi
- 57 cināpetvā<sup>3</sup> silāyo so āvāṭassopari tato  
vilīnaloham upari kirāpetvā tadantare
- 58 purimaṃ<sup>4</sup> santharāpetvā<sup>5</sup> gulapāsānasakkhare  
lohavāriṃ visajjetvā pāsānatalasādisaṃ
- 59 Gangodakaṃ nayitvāna pure viya punāgato  
sañcayattā dhanān' eva Dhananando ti vissuto.
- 60 Kir' eko brāhmaṇasuto Cānako<sup>6</sup> avhayo tato  
upāyakusalo c'eva tiṇṇam vedana pāragū.
- 61 Pitā natthi, vasanto so Takkasilāvhayo pure  
yācako mātu posetvā lokānaṃ vissuto ahu.
- 62 „Cānaka brāhmaṇo 'yaṃ tu mātuposo sulakkhaṇo  
mahāpuñño anurūpo setacchattaṃ ” vadimsu te.
- 63 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tesaṃ mātā tassa parodati ;  
disvāna vilapantiṃ so „kiṃ nu,” pucchi, „parodasi ? ”.
- 64 „Narā kira vadantā taṃ, 'mahāpuñño sulakkhaṇo  
setacchattaṃ 'nurūpo 'yaṃ', tāta puttā,” ti sā bravi.
- 65 „Ten' eva, putta, ajj' eva mā tvaṃ rājā bhavissasi ;  
narā tathā hi khattiyā pemaṃ nāma na kiñci pi.
- 66 Sūrā<sup>7</sup> hutvā avassaṃ va sattānaṃ pi dine dine  
yadā tvaṃ khattiyō hutvā kapaṇaṃ maṃ anāthakaṃ
- 67 natth' eva, putta, pemo 'si yasmā, tasmā parodayim.”  
„Puññalakkhaṇam me, amma, kin-nu-aṅge ṭhitam ? ”  
bravi.
- 68 „Thitan tu puññalakkhaṇaṃ tava dāṭhamhi, puttaka.”  
Mātuyā pi vaco sutvā Cānakkabrāhmaṇo sakaṃ

<sup>1</sup> °sisuṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> ghātā° CK. <sup>3</sup> °pesi Q. <sup>4</sup> mupari C ; purime K. <sup>5</sup> santh°  
CKS. <sup>6</sup> Cānako all. <sup>7</sup> sūro all ex. Q.



- 69 adhimattasinehattā dāṭham bhindāpayi tato.  
Bhindattā<sup>1</sup> tassa dantassa nāhosi puññalakkhaṇaṃ.
- 70 Sakkaccaṃ mātarañ<sup>2</sup> e'eva posyivā-m-attandito  
tena purisadosena sampanno brāhmaṇo tu so
- 71 balaṅkapādadubbaṇṇo<sup>3</sup> mātubhattiṃ pasaṃsito  
gavesamānaṃ uddesaṃ Pupphapurāvhave pure
- 72 pun' ekadivase tasmīṃ Takkasilā 'bhinikkhami.  
Kārāpetvā dānasālaṃ anto uyyānake vare
- 73 amaecharitvāna tato Dhananando mahīpati  
kotiagghanakaṃ vatthaṃ paṭiyādetvā anekadhā
- 74 pamukhabrāhmaṇānaṃ so atthāya pi<sup>4</sup> mahe dine  
navakabrāhmaṇānaṃ ca atthāya dānavatthukaṃ
- 75 sataśahassagghanakaṃ tathā pi paṭiyādayi.  
Pavisitvāna tasmīṃ tu dānasālāya brāhmaṇo
- 76 pamukhabrāhmaṇānaṃ ca nisīdi vara-m-āsane.  
Dhananando paribyuḷho senāya caturāṅgiyā
- 77 antepurithikāy' eva patto sālāya taṅkhaṇe.  
Disvā tattha nisidantaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ pamukhāsane
- 78 anattamanaso yeva durūpena na icchati.  
„Ko eso ? ” pucchi, sutvā so amanāpaṃ udīrayi.
- 79 Sutvāna vacanaṃ rājā kodhaṃ uppādayi tadā :  
„niharatha, niharatha ; mā deth' idha pavisitum.”
- 80 Veyyāvaccakarāmacco nivārento na gacchati,  
amacco santikaṃ gantvā, „nikkham'ācariya ” bravi.
- 81 Tasmīṃ kuddho samuṭṭhāya yaññasuttaṃ ca chindiya  
kuṇḍikaṃ paṭihaññitvā indakīlamhi<sup>5</sup> tāvade
- 82 „vuddhī mā hotu tass' eva ” abhisappesi brāhmaṇo.  
Vaco sutvāna tass' eva amacco paṭivedayi.
- 83 Kujjhivā, „dāsādāsaṃ me gaṇhathā ” ti apesi so.  
Naggācariyavesena gantvā turitaṃ<sup>6</sup> brāhmaṇo
- 84 okāsaṃ no labhitvā so tato nikkhamitum tato  
chaḍḍayitvāna saṅkāraṭṭhāne ekamhi nilīyi.
- 85 Amacco tam apassitvā pun'āgantvā nivedayi  
tad eva rattiyaṃ gantvā aññaṭṭhānaṃ nilīyi so.
- 86 Tassa rañño tu Pabbatakumāra-avhayo suto  
kumārassa upaṭṭhāke pabhāte te<sup>7</sup> vudikkhiya

<sup>1</sup> bhindato Q. <sup>2</sup> °raññeva CP. <sup>3</sup> °duvaṇṇo SCP. <sup>4</sup> CK om. pi.  
°khāla° CK. <sup>5</sup> °ite C ; °ito S. <sup>7</sup> ye Q.

- 87 santhavañ ca karitvāna tehi saddhiṃ anekadhā  
paṭiladdhapakkho disvā rājasutam pasīdiya  
88 katvā<sup>1</sup> hatthagataṃ rajjaṃ netuṃ taṃ upalāpayi  
bahinikkhamanūpāyaṃ gavosanto tadantare  
89 jānitvā atthibhāvaṃ so ummaggadvārasaṃyutaṃ  
ummaggas' eva dvārañ tu sandhinā pidahi tadā.  
90 Mantetvāna kumārena pesetvā mātu santikaṃ  
lesena yantamuddikaṃ yācāpetvāna tañkhane  
91 vivaritvā kumārena ummaggā nikkhamimsu dve.  
Palāyitvāna saddhiṃ so gantvā Viñjhātavivhayaṃ  
92 aṭaviṃ tattha vasitvā sambhāre pariyesiya  
katvā kahāpaṇarāsiṃ 'sītikoṭippamaṇakaṃ  
93 paññaya-m-attano yeva tasmim̐ thāne nidhīyati.  
Appapuññaṃ rājaputtaṃ āsaṅkitvā tato tu so  
94 chattārahaṃ puññavantaṃ itaraṃ pariyesitum.  
Yadā satthā tu amhākaṃ nibbānaṃ na pavīsati  
95 Sākyarājā bahū yeva ten' eva mittadubbhinā<sup>2</sup>  
ghātītā<sup>3</sup> anusārena yathāvuttena vidhinā.  
96 Sesā aññe pavisitvā Himavantaṃ padesakaṃ  
rammaṃ chāyudakūpetāṃ thānaṃ ekaṃ vudikkhiya  
97 māpesuṃ nagaraṃ tattha iddhaṃ phītaṃ manoramaṃ  
chādītā iṭṭhikāh' eva pāsādapantiyo ahū.  
98 Mayuragivasaṅkāsaṃ suvibhattamahāpathaṃ  
dvārakoṭṭhakepākāraṃ parikkhittaṃ samantato  
99 mayūraakoṅcasaddehi 'bhirudaṃ nagaraṃ sadā  
ten' eva pākataṃ āsi Moriyanagarāvhaṃ.  
100 Rajjaṃ tath' eva kāresuṃ Sakyarājā tadā pana  
sah' eva puttanaṭṭehi Moriyanagare vare.  
101 Jambudīpe narā sabbe Morarājena avhayaṃ ;  
sāmantaraññaṃ pubb' eko Morarājā hato kira.  
102 Devī 'ssa garugabbhā tu palāyantā tadā pana  
vijāyitvāna puttaṃ<sup>4</sup> sā Puppapurāvhaṃ pure  
103 ukkhalīyaṃ nippajjitvā sayāṃ netvā ṭhapīyate<sup>5</sup>  
ekasmim̐ vajadvāramhi ; āgametvāna<sup>6</sup> gogaṇe  
104 nekkhama paccūsakāle maddente<sup>7</sup> maraṇaṃ gataṃ<sup>8</sup>  
Candosaḃho tato eko disvāna dārakaṃ sayāṃ

<sup>1</sup> katvāna CKS. <sup>2</sup> see Introd. <sup>3</sup> ghātetvā all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> puttassa all.  
<sup>5</sup> °piya taṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> °gametīti Q. <sup>7</sup> madditvā all ex. Q. <sup>8</sup> gato Q.

- 105 tassa puññānubhāvena nekkhamma upari thito.  
Arūne uṭṭhahantamhi disvā taṃ yeva dāraḱaṃ
- 106 gopālo tattha gantvā so ānaya, posati ghare.  
Candosaḱhena ten' eva rakkhittattā sutassa so
- 107 gopālako tu akā nāmaṃ Candaguttāvḱhayena pi.  
Tasmim samatthe sañjāte<sup>1</sup> vacchakaṃ paripālituṃ
- 108 luddaputto tadā eko gopālassa saḱāyako  
disvā sañjātapemo taṃ kumāraṃ so pi yāciya
- 109 netvāna santikā tassa vasāpesi sakaṃ gharaṃ.  
Vacchake rakkhamaṇo so pun' ekadivasam tato
- 110 dāraḱeh' eva nikkhamma Candagutto kumārako ;  
gopāladāraḱā disvā nāyakaṃ akarum tato.
- 111 Rājakiḱāvḱhayaṃ kiḱaṃ kiḱanto so kumārako  
senapatī amacce ca katvā gopāladāraḱe
- 112 kehici uparājādi adhikāraṃ akārayi  
majjhe tesam sayam eva khattiyo va nisīdati.
- 113 Coresu upanītesu tasmim yeva samāgamē  
vinicchayāmaccehi dose dassiyate pana.
- 114 Amantetvā amacce te vacanena apesi so :  
„Corānaṃ hatthapāde ca tumhe chindatha vo ” iti.
- 115 „Pharasu natthi, devā ” ti vutte tehi janehi pi  
meḱdasīgena pharasuṃ kataṃ va pharasutalaṃ
- 116 gaḱetvā Candagutto so amaccānaṃ adāpayi.  
Gaṇḱhayitvā amaccā taṃ avocuṃ vacanaṃ iti :
- 117 „Bhane, ayaṃ kuṭḱhāri tu raññā Candaguttena no  
dinno<sup>2</sup> : ‘chindāpayittha<sup>3</sup> te hatthapāde idh' eva vo’.”
- 118 Vacasā saḱa bhinditvā sabbesam sammukhamhi te  
chindiya chindayitvā va tikkhen' eva kuṭḱhārinā.
- 119 Disvāna Candagutto te hatthapāde apesayi :  
„Tumhe ghaṭetha, ghaṭetha,<sup>3</sup> sandhiyiṃsu pure viya.
- 120 Caritvā 'nukkamen' eva Cāṇakabrāhmaṇo tato  
disvān' acchariyaṃ sabbaṃ sampatto tattha taṅkhaṇe
- 121 āmantetvā Candaguttaṃ dassāpetvā gharaṃ gato<sup>4</sup>  
luddass' eva saḱassāni datvā kaḱāpaṇāni so
- 122 yācitvā Candaguttaṃ taṃ uddisāpayituṃ tato  
gaḱetvāna kumāraṃ so uddisāpiya sikkhati.

<sup>1</sup> saññāte CKQ. <sup>2</sup> and <sup>3</sup> see Introd. <sup>4</sup> tato P.

- 123 Pabbatarājakumāraṃ so<sup>1</sup> vasāpetvāna ekato  
satasaḥassagghanikaṃ hemapānāliyaṃvutaṃ  
124 kambalasuttavaṭṭiṇṇaṃ ca vīmaṃsanto ubho jane  
Candaguttakumārassa tasmim̃ kaṇṭhe pīlandhi so,  
125 tādisaṃ eva Pabbatakumārassa pīlandhaya.  
Duve rājakumārā te supinassa vudikkhayuṃ ;  
126 kathetvā<sup>2</sup> brāhmaṇassa' eva ; sutvā jānāti brāhmaṇo :  
„appapuñño kumāro 'yaṃ Candagutto tu puññivā  
127 Jambudīpe na cirena aggarājā bhavissati.”  
Na kiñci vacanaṃ c'ettha supine kathayaṃ tu so.  
128 Tayo jan' ekadivase vicaritvāna ātape  
vanagumbaṃ pavisitvā vissamitvā nidd' okkamuṃ.  
129 Ācariyo pabujjhivā vīmaṃsetvā duve jane  
pabodhetvāna Pabbatakumāraṃ avakaṇṇake  
130 asim̃ datvāna hatthe tu abhijappesi brāhmaṇo :  
„saṇikaṃ saṇikaṃ gantvā kaṇṭhe kambalasuttakaṃ  
131 kumārassa achinditvā amocetvāna turitaṃ  
āharāhi mamaṃ yāva na pabujjhi tuvaṃ,” iti.  
132 Upāyaṃ pariyesitvā alabhitvā pun'āgato.  
Pun' ekadivasaṃ evaṃ Candaguttaṃ apesi so.  
133 „Achinditvā amocetvā na sakkā gaṇhituṃ mayā ;  
chindayissāmi ajj' eva kaṇṭhaṃ tass' eva,” chindaya.  
134 Kambalasuttaṃ ass' eva kaṇṭhaṃ chetvāna gaṇhiya  
brāhmaṇassa' eva dassesi ; disvā kiñci na bhāsi so.  
135 Yadā so Candagutto ca vadḍhento 'nukkamena pi  
kahāpaṇāni sabbāni nidahitāni<sup>3</sup>-m-attanā  
136 gaḥetvāna kumārena adā ; raṭṭhajane bahū  
gaḥetvā balasenāyo anto janapadaṃ gato  
137 pīletva visaye sabbe ghātāpesi nare bahū.  
Visayā nikkhamitvā te yuddhaṃ katvā tadā narā  
138 parikkhipitvāna bale puñjapuñjā aghātayaṃ,  
balasaṅghā parājitvā palāyimsu samantato.  
139 Nivattetuṃ asakkontā bhinnasenā<sup>4</sup> duve narā  
brahāraññaṃ palāyimsu<sup>5</sup> yuddhen' attho na vijjati.  
140 Atthaṅgamambi suriye gāmaṃ ekam̃ pavisiya  
kathāsallapaṇaṃ tesam̃ suṇantā vicaranti te.

<sup>1</sup> all ex. C om. so. <sup>2</sup> kathetuṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> °tvāna all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> °senam̃ KP.  
<sup>5</sup> °yitvā all ex. Q.

- 141 Kapallapūvaṃ puttassa ekā itthi adā tadā  
pacitvā<sup>1</sup> tattha gāmamhi, antaṃ taṃ so akhādiya
- 142 khāditvā majjhamajjhamhi pūvaṃ vamaṭi khaṇe ;  
roditvāna atiuṇhaṃ, „amma, aññaṃ dadāhi me.”
- 143 Mātā sutvāna tajjetvā, „bālaputtaka no tuvaṃ  
(?)vinitvā<sup>2</sup> 'nukkamen' eva majjhe katvā pi khādasi.
- 144 Candaguttakumāro ca patthento rajjam uttamaṃ  
bāhiragāmanigamo piḷetabbo saṇiṃ saṇiṃ.
- 145 Ajj' eva pavisitvāna majjhamhi visayassa vā  
sakasenāya gaṇhitvā ghātāpesi nare bahū.
- 146 Bahū narā ekacchandā parikkhitvāna taṅkhaṇe  
balasaṅghehi yujjhitvā palāpesuṃ disodisaṃ.”
- 147 Vaco sutvāna-m-itthiyā duve tatth' eva gāmake  
vijānitvā upāyaṃ taṃ gaḥetvā sotthiṃ<sup>3</sup> attano
- 148 sallakkhitaniyāmena saṅkaḍḍhitvā nare bahū  
paccantagāmanigamaṃ piḷetvāna yathākkamaṃ
- 149 'nukkamen' eva yujjhitvā ghātāpesi nare bahū.  
Visayaṃ pavisitvāna yujjhitvāna dine dine
- 150 Pāṭaliputtapurassa anto yeva pavisiya  
Dhananandena rājena yuddhaṃ katvā tadā narā
- 151 sakasena parasena-m-aññaṃ aññaṃ vighātayum<sup>4</sup> ;  
Dhananandamahipālaṃ pātesuṃ yuddhabhūmiyaṃ.
- 152 No<sup>5</sup> karitvā 'bhisekaṃ so Candaguttaṃ kumārakaṃ  
avhayitvāna kevaṭṭaṃ Dhananandena ṭhāpitaṃ
- 153 jānitvāna palobhetvā ṭhānaṃ dassāpayi tadā.  
Ghātāpetvāna<sup>6</sup> Gaṅgaṃ so tena gantvāna brāhmaṇo
- 154 dhanasāraṃ gaḥetvāna duve māse tu khepayi.  
Kevaṭṭaṃ ghātāyāpetvā bheri paricarāpiya<sup>7</sup>
- 155 sabbān' eva suvaṇṇāni bhājāpesi pati nare  
sakale Jambudīpaṃhi rajje samabhisinīci so.
- 156 Catuvisati vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi bhūpati  
Pāṭaliputtanagare janehi abhisammato.
- 157 Brāhmaṇaṃ ṭhāpyitvā so adhikāre mahantake  
rakkhāpetvāna nagaraṃ nāgarehi sah' eva pi :
- 158 „Visayaṃ no ayaṃ ajja pararājūhi gaṇhituṃ  
na sakkā tu pasayhehi labhitvā ” so vicintayi.

<sup>1</sup> *paccitvā* all ex. S. <sup>2</sup> *kinītvā* Q. <sup>3</sup> *laddhiṃ* all ex. P cor. <sup>4</sup> *tesuṃ* Q.  
<sup>5</sup> so all. ep. Tikā (186.20) *anabhisincitvā*. <sup>6</sup> *ghatā*<sup>2</sup> CKS. <sup>7</sup> *payi* P.

- 159 „Visayogena kammaṇa rañño Candaguttassa vā  
mā hotu antarāyo,” so maññamāno va brāhmaṇo  
160 visosadham gahevā so pacitvān'ekaṃ ekato  
aṇupamāṇaṃ gaṇhitvā pakkhitvāna pūve adā.  
161 Adatvāna-m-idaṃ pūvaṃ deva aññe<sup>1</sup> nivārayi ;  
yojetvān' ekadivasam pūvaṃ vuttanayena so  
162 pahīni cūlupaṭṭhākaṃ pacchato pi sayam gato.  
Onītabhājanā pāṇi rājā bhuñjiya bhojanaṃ  
163 na sampāpūṇitass' eva rañño pūvaṃ dadāti so.  
Mātulass' eva dhītā ca mahesī ahu rājino  
164 gabbho pariṇato hutvā tassā sattadinaccaye  
vijāyitvāna tanayaṃ adā pūvaṃ mahīpati.  
165 Mukhe ṭhapitamattena anupatto tu brāhmaṇo  
disvāna paribhuñjantim<sup>2</sup> devim, ṇatvā vināsanam  
166 puttassa kucchiyaṃ yeva, gahevāna asim khaṇe  
kaṇṭham chindiya tassā so visam pi paṭivāhitum.  
167 Deviyā vāmapassam tu bhinditvāna vigaṇhiya  
sutaṃ kilomakhe' eva saddhim pakkhiya taṅkhaṇe  
168 ajāya' ekāya kucchiyaṃ sibbetvān' osadham akā.  
Pariṇatamhi gabbhamhi tasmim sattadinaccaye  
169 gaṇhāpetvāna dhātinaṃ datvā posāpayi tato.  
Kumārassa sarīrattā lohānaṃ bindubindunā<sup>3</sup>  
170 dissamānā tu ten' eva Vindūsāravhaya<sup>4</sup> mato.  
Catuvīsati vassassa Candagutto mahīpati  
171 accayen' eva sampatto maraṇam byādhipiḷito.  
Devagabbhāvhayo eko yakkho mahiddhiko tato  
172 yakkhānubhāvena-m-attano sarīre adhimuccati.  
Alaṅkaritvā attānaṃ 'laṅkārehi dine dine  
173 kathetvā rājavacanam rājino sadisaṃ vaco  
bahu kammaṃ api purā bhuñjati<sup>5</sup>-m-atirekatam.  
174 Purohito vijānitvā pucchitvāna mahānasam,  
„atirekataram pubbe kittakam rājabhojanam ?  
175 pānañ ca kittakam, samma, rājā 'yaṃ paṭisevati ? ”  
„Bhattaṅ ca udakañ c'eva atirekataram ” ti so.  
176 „yakkho ayaṃ, na rājā” ti,<sup>6</sup> jānitvāna purohito  
gantvā nivedayitvāna Bindusāravhayaṃ sutam

<sup>1</sup> añño CK. see Introd. <sup>2</sup> tam all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> vindavindunā all ex. P.  
<sup>4</sup> Vinda° CK. <sup>5</sup> bhunādi P. <sup>6</sup> tu CP.

- 177 „upāyaṃ pariyesitvā imaṃ yakkhaṃ vighātaya.”  
Paveṇiyaṃ hi bhavane āvudhaṃ koci pi jano
- 178 āharitūṃ na sakkoti yāva ajjatanā idha.  
Tadanantare balatthe dve ānāpetvāna tanuyo<sup>1</sup>,
- 179 „tumhe āvudhahatthā dve thatvā rājaṅgaṇe sakaṃ  
gahaṇatthaṃ asim tattha karotha kalahaṃ aṭṭam.”<sup>2</sup>
- 180 Iti vatvāna gantvā so yakkharañño ca santikaṃ ;  
sutvāna kalahaṃ tesam yakkharājā na jāniya,
- 181 „Kolāhalam idaṃ, tāta, kin nu sūyati ? ” pucchati.  
„Deva, kira balatthā dve thatvā rājaṅgaṇe idaṃ,
- 182 ‘na tuyhaṃ avūdham, mayhaṃ āvudhan’ ti virodhayum.”  
„Tata, nekkhamma ajj’ eva vūpasamehi,” pesayi.
- 183 Bindusāro ’tha gantvāna bahi nekkhamma sādiso  
pavisitvāna, „no, deva, aṭṭam<sup>3</sup> vūpasamiṃ ahaṃ.”
- 184 Yakkharājā rājasutaṃ dutiyaṃ pi apesayi ;  
rājaputto gato tattha pun’āgantvā nivedayi :
- 185 „Yadi sametvā kalahaṃ imaṃ devo samessati ;  
kin nu tuyhaṃ ahaṃ, deva, balatthe dve tu-m-aharim ?.”
- 186 „Gaṇhayitvāna<sup>4</sup> samessāmi, tata, taṃ,” sampaticchi so.  
„Na koci, deva, bhavane sakko gaṇhitum āvudhaṃ.
- 187 Kattabbam kin nu amhehi ajj’ eva pativedaya<sup>5</sup>.”  
„Tucchahatthe duve ajja mama ānehi tvam ” iti.
- 188 Yakkhassa vacanen’ eva balatthe dve tu ānaya.  
„ Bhane katvāna kalahaṃ yādisam kin nu ? ” pucchi so.
- 189 Bindusāro ’tha sutvāna yakkharājaṃ nivedayi :  
„ Duvinnaṃ kalaho, deva, ekissā asiyā kira ;
- 190 ‘dinnaṃ<sup>6</sup> raññā-m- asim mayhaṃ’, aññaṃ aññaṃ  
vadiṃsu te.”  
„Asim āhara ten’ eva, ājānāmi ahaṃ ” iti.
- 191 Asim gahetvāna tato Bindusāro mahāmati  
Devagabbhaṃ yakkharājaṃ dvidhā chindayi<sup>7</sup> taṅkhaṇe,
- 192 bhavanā nīharāpetvā sarīraṃ jhāpayi tadā.  
Saṅkharitvāna nagaraṃ devanagarasādisaṃ
- 193 Bindusāra-kumāraṃ taṃ abhisekaṃ akaṃsu te.  
Aṭṭha vīsati vassāni rajā rajjaṃ akārayi.
- 194 Moriyavaṃsajā tassa mahesī rājino tadā  
Siridhammāvhayā āsi puññavatī surūpinī.

<sup>1</sup> *tānayo* S. <sup>2</sup> *ajja* all ex. K., which has *aṭṭam*. <sup>3</sup> *ajja* all ex. P.  
<sup>4</sup> *gaṇhitva* QS. <sup>5</sup> *‘ayī* all. <sup>6</sup> *tayā* Q. <sup>7</sup> *‘iyā* all ex. K.

- 195 Dhārayitvāna gabbhaṃ sā ime te dohalā ahū :  
ekapādena candamhi 'laṅkārena sah' eva sā
- 196 akkamitukāmā hutvā ekena suriyaṃ tathā ;  
tārakārupakān' eva valāhapantiyo tathā
- 197 paṭhaviyā gaṇḍuppādapāṇe paṭthayi<sup>1</sup> khāditum ;  
pallavaṃ uccarukkhānaṃ pavane kānane tathā.
- 198 Dohalāya mahantattā nārocesi 'tare jane ;  
api ca vūpasametum na sakkā dohale sayam.
- 199 Milātasarirā kisā virūpā 'nukkamena pi.  
„Bhadde, kin nu virūpā 'si ? ” tabbikāraṃ apucchi so.
- 200 „Dohalā me, maharāja, uppannā dullabhā ahaṃ  
yasmā tasmā cirass' eva tumhākaṃ na nivedayim'".
- 201 „Sabissariyasampanno khattiyo 'haṃ mahissaro  
na<sup>2</sup> sādhetabbaṃ kim atth' eva ? vada, bhadde, viṣaṭṭha-  
kam."
- 202 Vuttanayena sā devī dohale te nivedayi.  
Assāsetvāna taṃ rājā nikkhamitvā nivesanā
- 203 amacce sannipātetvā tesam atthaṃ pakāsayi :  
„Atth' ettha so upāyo ” ti te rañño paṭivedayum.
- 204 „Candasuriyarūpāni khādāniyāni sādīsā  
kārāpetvāna aññāni khādāpessāma te mayam.
- 205 Pākaṃ hemamayam suddham ādiccass' eva rūpakaṃ  
candassa ca sajjhumayam kārāpetvā tadantare
- 206 modakakhajjavikaṭiṃ yojitaṃ yojitaṃ tathā  
vaṇṇasaṅṭhānakam tesam meghādīnaṃ visum visum
- 207 catūhi madhureh' eva kārāpesum anekadhā ;  
khuddasākhapasākhēhi pattataruṇēhi 'laṅkatam
- 208 pañcavaṇṇēhi pūvēhi tathā vanappatiṃ karum.  
Atha rājaṅgaṇam sabbam<sup>3</sup> sodhāpetvā samantato
- 209 candimasuriyarūpaṃ ekapasse ṭhapāpayum<sup>4</sup>.  
'Laṅkārehi anekehi devim tattha sumaṇḍitaṃ
- 210 candimasuriyam idaṃ netvāna akkamāpayum.  
Kilañjachiddato netvā sabbam khajjakavikaṭiṃ
- 211 suvaṇṇatattake<sup>5</sup> tattha pakkhipitvā tadantare  
khādāpetvāna ekekaṃ yādisam tādīsan<sup>6</sup> ti vā<sup>7</sup>
- 212 deviyā dohalo tassā paṭipassambhi taṅkhaṇe.  
Jānitukāmo nipphattiṃ dohale kira bhūpati

<sup>1</sup> paṭṭhaya CQ. <sup>2</sup> P om. na. <sup>3</sup> sabbe all ex. K. <sup>4</sup> °payi P. <sup>5</sup> kaṭake  
<sup>6</sup> mādisan all ex. K. <sup>7</sup> vo all.



- 213 brāhmaṇe sannipātetvā pūjāyo ca yathārahaṃ  
kārapetvāna nipphattim dohalānaṃ apucchi so.
- 214 „Nakkhattaṃ eva jānāma na jānāma mayaṃ idaṃ  
dohalānaṃ<sup>1</sup> phalaṃ, deva, ” te rañño paṭivedayaṃ.
- 215 „Ke jānanti, bhāṇe, ” pucchi, „nagaravaḍḍhakā ” iti.  
Te tath' eva apucchittha, „ājivakā ” ti abravuṃ.
- 216 Avhayitvāna sabbe te tath' eva paṭipucchi so.  
Jarasānavhayo eko tesu tassa kulūpako
- 217 „Sabbāṅgaparipuṇṇaṃ vo tanayaṃ puññalakkhaṇaṃ  
mahissaraṃ ayaṃ, deva, labhissatī ” ti byākari.
- 218 Kathetukāmo vitthārā upasaṅkamma deviyā  
mahārahe supaññatte āsanamhi nisīdiya,
- 219 „Ayye, putto mahissaro bhavissatī ” ti abravi.  
Tathā hi tass' akkamaṇaṃ tattha candimasuriye
- 220 sakalaJambudīpamhi ekasātānaṃ rājanaṃ  
pādacārikabhāvāya puññanimittaṃ bhavissati.
- 221 Kamataṃ khādituṃ tassā tārake tanaye vare  
ekūnasatamatte te vemātike ca attano
- 222 ghātetuṃ tattha puramhi tassa pubbanimittaṃ ;  
khāditukāmataṃ tassā valāhapantiyo tathā
- 223 viddhaṃsitvā channavuti pāsaṇḍānaṃ anekadhā  
vātānugatānaṃ laddhiṃ paggaḥetuṃ sakattanā
- 224 sambuddhasāsanavaraṃ ciraṃ pubbanimittaṃ ;  
paṭhaviyaṃ gaṇḍuppādapāṇe khāditukāmataṃ
- 225 adho pi paṭhaviyā tu gambhīrāy' ekayoJane  
pavattāpanāya ānaṃ pubbanimittaṃ bhavissati.
- 226 Mahīruhaṃ Himavante assā khāditukāmataṃ  
tathopari ca ākāse uccato ekayoJane
- 227 āṇāpavattāpanāya siyā pubbanimittaṃ ;  
dohalānaṃ phalaṃ idaṃ sallakkhehī ” ti abravi.
- 228 Byākaraṇaṃ suṇitvā sā Siridhammā tadā pana  
atituttā attamanā pūjaṃ katvā anekadhā
- 229 „Acariya, yadā pattā phalaṃ, assamapadato  
ānāpetvā tuvaṃ yeva suvaṇṇasivikāya vā
- 230 tava sabbadhanān' eva dāpessāmi ahaṃ ” iti.  
Tāpasass' eva nāmaṃ sā lekkhāpetvāna tāvade
- 231 suvaṇṇapaṭṭe tatth' eva uyyojāpesi assamaṃ.  
Kasmā evaṃ mahāpañño ājivako ? Pure kira

<sup>1</sup> *supinānaṃ* all ex. Q.

- 232 ajagarako<sup>1</sup> hutvāna āvāsasantike vasi.  
Sāvakā Kassapass' eva ābhidhammikabhikkhavo
- 233 akarum gaṇasajjhāyaṃ abhidhammāvhave kate  
Āyatanavibhaṅgamhi sampatvāna niranataram.
- 234 Sunītvāna pabujjhivā 'bhinanditvā saresu so  
cuto manussalokamhā Tāvatiṃsam upajjati.<sup>2</sup>
- 235 Bhuñjitvā dibbasampattiṃ devānāyuppamāṇakam  
khepetvā, brāhmaṇakule cavitvāna-m-upajjiya
- 236 sampattiṃ anubhotvāna kāmesv ādīnave tathā  
disvā nekkhamma tatth' eva pabbajji assame tato.
- 237 Abhidhammam sunītvā<sup>3</sup> so puthupaṇño 'si jātiyā.  
Parinatagabbhā pacchā vijāyitvāna tanayaṃ
- 238 puññalakkhaṇasampannam yādisam vacanena sā.  
Pun' ekadivasam rājā gahetvā tanayaṃ varam
- 239 nisīdāpiya aṅkamhi kilapento nisīdati.  
Dakkhiṇāvāṭṭasaṅkham te gahetvāna kare tato
- 240 puttassa thapayum tattha, suto muttam visajjayi.  
Saṅkhena tam gahetvāna sutassa muddham' okiri.
- 241 Disvāna kupitā<sup>4</sup> devī karamhā tam kumārakam  
gahetvāna tam attham sā kulūpassānuvoca.<sup>5</sup>
- 242 „Ma bhāyi, tava tanayo mahāpuñño asādiso  
sakalaJambudīpasmim aggarājā bhavissati.”
- 243 Niyatam byākaritvā Jarasāno apakkami.  
'Nukkamen' eva vadḍhento yadā rājasuto ca sā
- 244 vijāyitvāna-m-itaram Tissakūmaram avhayaṃ.  
Bhīndusārasutā āsum satāñ c'eko<sup>6</sup> bhavissati.  
Asoko āsi tesam tu puññatejobaliddhiko<sup>7</sup>.
- 245 Vemātike bhātare so hantvā ekūṇakam satam  
sakale Jambudīpasmim ekarajjam apāpuni.
- 246 Pubbe Moriyavaṃsamhi Bīndusāravhayo suto  
jātassa Candaguttassa avhayantassa rājino
- 247 Pāṭaliputtanagare accayen' eva pituno  
vadḍhento 'nukkamen' eva tato rājā aḥosi so.
- 248 Tassa rañño duve puttā āsum sodariyā pi vā  
tesam duvinnam ekūnasatamattā sutā pare
- 249 vemātikā bhātaro ca rañño āsum tadantare.  
Asokassa kumārassa sabbajeṭṭhassa bhūpati

<sup>1</sup> *ajjha*° CK. <sup>2</sup> *tiṃsesupapajjati* Q. <sup>3</sup> *sunītvāna* P. <sup>4</sup> *kupp*° all.  
<sup>5</sup> *anusāvati* CSK. <sup>6</sup> *satanneko* PQ. <sup>7</sup> *paññā*° P; *mahiddhiko* S.

- 250 Avantirattham tesam pi uparajjam<sup>1</sup> adāsi so.  
Ath' ekadivasam rājā upatthānam tam āgataṃ
- 251 sutam disvanā-m-attano, „gantvā rattham tuvaṃ tava  
Ujjeninangare, tāta, vasāhī ” ti apesayi.
- 252 Pituno vacanen' eva Ujjenim agamāsi so.  
Antarāvatumāyam<sup>2</sup> so Vedise nagare tahim
- 253 Devanāmakasetthissa ghare vāsam pakappayi.  
Setthino dhītaram disvā cintetvā pamudā imam :
- 254 „sutam lakkhaṇasampannam dhaññam pemaṃ piyaṅ-  
karam<sup>3</sup>  
yadi laddhā ime esā ārādhemi manam ” iti.
- 255 Dinnam tehi labhitvā so saṃvāsam tāya kappayi.  
Sanjātagabbhā hutvā sā Ujjeninagaram nītā
- 256 janayitvā rājasutam Mahindam avhayam subham<sup>4</sup>  
aparam dārikam ekam Saṅghamittaṃ ca avhayam.
- 257 Yadā maraṇamañcamhi Bindusāro nipannako  
saritvā attano puttam ānāpetum tato puram
- 258 Ujjeninagaram yeva amacce te apesayi.  
Asokassa pavattim te gantvā arocayum tato :
- 259 vacanen' eva tesam so santikam turitam gato.  
Antarā anjase tattha Vedisanagare tadā
- 260 puttadāre thapetvāna gantvāna pitu santikam  
Pāṭaliputtanagare kālakatassa pituno
- 261 sarīrakiccam katvāna sattāhen' eva sādhuṃ  
ekūnasatamatte te vemātike ca bhātaro
- 262 ghātāpetvāna chattam tam ussapetvāna-m-attano  
abhisekam sayam yeva nagare tattha gaṇhati.
- 263 Theramātā<sup>5</sup> kumāre dve pesetvā tassa santikam  
rañño sayam pi tatth' eva Vedisanagare vasi.
- 264 Jinanibbānato pacchā purā tassābhisekato  
atthārasādhikam vassasatadvayam atikkamā.
- 265 Patvā catūhi vassehi ekarajjam mahāyaso  
pure Pāṭaliputtasmim attānam abhisiñcayi.
- 266 Tassābhisekasamakālam ākāse bhūmiyā tathā  
yojane yojane ānā niccam pavisatā<sup>6</sup> ahu.
- 267 Anotattodakam kāje atth'ānesum dine dine ;  
devā devo akā tehi saṃvihāgam janassa pi.

<sup>1</sup> °rājam all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> °patumāyam P. <sup>3</sup> °varaṃ CQ. <sup>4</sup> sutam Por. Q.  
<sup>5</sup> Tesam mātā Q. <sup>6</sup> see Introd.

- 268 Nagalatādantakaṭṭham ānesuṃ Himavantato  
anekeṣaṃ<sup>1</sup> sahaṣṣānaṃ devā yeva phonakaṃ.
- 269 Agadāmalakaṅ c'eva tathā'gadahaṛitakaṃ  
tato ca ambapakkaṅ ca vaṇṇagandharasuttamaṃ ;
- 270 pancavaṇṇāni-vatthāni hatthapuñchanapaṭṭakaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
pītaṅ ca dibbapānaṅ ca Chaddantadahato marū
- 271 sumanapupphapataṅ ca asuttaṃ dibbamaṃ uppalamaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
vilepanaṃ añjanaṅ ca nāgā nāgavimānato.
- 272 Sālivāhasahaṣṣāni navutiṃ tu suvā pana  
Chaddantadahato yeva āharimsu dine dine.
- 273 Te sāli nitthus' akaṇe akhaṇḍetvāna taṇḍile  
akaṃsu mūsikā, tehi bhattaṃ rājakule ahu.
- 274 Akaṃsu satataṃ tassa madhūni madhumakkhikā  
tathā kammārasālāsu acchā kūṭāni pātayuṃ.
- 275 Karavikā sakuṇikā manuññamadhurassarā  
akaṃsu tassa gantvāna rañño madhura vassitaṃ.
- 276 Rājā' bhisitto so<sup>4</sup> 'soko kumāraṃ Tissam avhayaṃ  
kaniṭṭhaṃ sa sodariyaṃ uparajje 'bhisīncayi.
- Dhammāsokābhiseko niṭṭhito.
- 277 Pitā saṭṭhisahaṣṣāni brāhmaṇe brahmapakkhike  
bhojesi, so pi te yeva tīṇi vassāni bhojayi.
- 278 Disvā 'nupasamaṃ tesam Asoko pi<sup>5</sup> nivesane  
„viceyyadānaṃ dassan ” ti amacce sannipātayi.
- 279 Anāpayitvā matimā nānāpāsāṇḍike viṣuṃ  
vīmaṃsitvā nisajjāya bhojāpetvā visajjayi.
- 280 Kāle vātayanagato santam racchāgataṃ yatim  
Nigrodhasāmaṇeraṃ so disvā cittaṃ pasādayi.
- 281 Bindusārassa puttānaṃ sabbesam jeṭṭhabhātuno  
Sumanassa kumārassa putto so hi kumārako.
- 282 Asoko pitarā dinnam rajjam Ujjeniyam hi so  
hitvā gato Pupphapuraṃ Bindusāre gilānake
- 283 katvā puram sakāyattaṃ mate pitari bhātaram  
ghātetvā jeṭṭhakaṃ rajjam aggahesi pure vare.
- 284 Sumanassa kumārassa devī tannāmikā tato  
gabbhīni nikkhamitvāna pācinadvārato bahi
- 285 Caṇḍālagāmaṃ agamā, tattha nigrodhadevatā  
tam āmantiya nāmena māpetvāna gharam adā.

<sup>1</sup> anekekaṃ P. <sup>2</sup> punja<sup>o</sup> P. <sup>3</sup> mañcanaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> CKP om. so. <sup>5</sup> so all.

- 286 Tadahe va varaṃ puttāṃ vijāyitvā sutassa sā  
Nigrodho ti<sup>1</sup> akā nāmaṃ devatānuggahānugā.
- 287 Disvāna jeṭṭhacaṇḍālo attano samānim<sup>2</sup> viya  
maññanto taṃ upaṭṭhāsi sattavassāni sādhukaṃ.
- 288 Taṃ Mahāvaruṇo therō tadā disvā kumārakaṃ  
upanissayasampannaṃ arahā pucchi mātaraṃ,
- 289 pabbājesi, khuragge so arahattaṃ apāpuṇi.  
Dassanāyopagacchanto so tato mātudeviyā
- 290 dakkhiṇena ca dvārena pavisitvā puruttamaṃ  
taṅgāmagānimaggēna yāti rājaṅgaṇe tadā.
- 291 Santāy 'iriyāya 'smiṃ pasīdi<sup>3</sup> so mahīpati,  
pubbe tu sannivāseṇa pemaṇ c'asmiṃ ajāyatha.
- 292 Pubbe kira tayo āsuṃ bhātaro madhuvāṇijā  
eko madhuṃ vikkiṇāti, āharanti madhuṃ duve.
- 293 Eko paccekasambuddho vaṇarogāturo ahu  
añño paccekasambuddho tadatthaṃ madhu-m-atthiko
- 294 piṇḍacārikavattēna nagaraṃ pāvīsī tadā.  
Tittāṃ jalatthaṃ gacchantī ekā ceṭī taṃ addasa.
- 295 Pucchitvā madhukāmattaṃ<sup>4</sup> ñatvā hatthēna ādisi,  
„eso madhuāpaṇo, bhante, tattha gacchā ” ti-m-abravi.
- 296 Paccekabuddho gantvāna āpaṇe tattha tiṭṭhati.  
Tassa paccekabuddhassa vāṇijo so pasādavā  
vissandayanto mukhato pattapūraṃ madhuṃ adā.
- 297 Puṇṇaṇ ca uppatītaṇ ca patitaṇ ca mahītale  
disvā madhuṃ pasanno so evaṃ panidahi tadā :
- 298 „Jambudīpe ekarajjaṃ dānenānēna hotu me,  
ākāse yojane āṇā bhūmiyaṃ yojanaṃ tathā.”
- 299 Bhātare āgate āha : „edisassa madhuṃ adāṃ<sup>5</sup>  
anumodatha tumhe taṃ, tumhākaṇ ca yato madhu.”
- 300 Jeṭṭhō āha atuṭṭho so : „caṇḍālo nūna so siyā,  
nivāsenti ca caṇḍalā kāsāyāni sadā ” iti.
- 301 Majjho, „paccekasambuddhaṃ khīpa<sup>6</sup> pāraṇṇave ” iti.  
Pattidānavaco tassa sutvā te cānumodisūṃ.
- 302 Āpaṇadesikā sā tu ṭhatvā tattha gataṃ isiṃ  
disvā 'bhivandayitvā, „kiṃ, madhuṃ, bhante, labhittha  
vo ? ”

<sup>1</sup> tu all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> ni S. <sup>3</sup> sīdiya QS. <sup>4</sup> atthaṃ CKS. <sup>5</sup> ahaṃ all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> khīppaṃ all ex. Q. 6.

- 303 „Āmā” ti vutte tasmim so, „kin nām’ ayyassa patthana-  
nam ?”  
Asmim nāmā ti vutte sā devittam tassa pātthayi,  
adissamānasandhiñ ca rupam atimanoharam.
- 304 Asoko madhudo<sup>1</sup> Asandhimittā devī<sup>2</sup> tu cetikā<sup>3</sup>  
caṇḍālavādī Nigrodho, Tisso so paravādiko<sup>4</sup>.
- 305 Caṇḍālavādī caṇḍālagāme āsi yato tu so  
patthesi mokkham, mokkhañ ca sattavassāni<sup>5</sup> pāpuṇi.
- 306 Nivittapemo tasmim so rājā’titurito tato  
pakkosāpesi tam, so tu santavutti-m-upāgami.
- 307 „Nisīda, tatānurūpe āsane” t’ āha bhūpati,  
adisvā bhikkhum aññaṃ so sīhāsanam upāgami.
- 308 Tasmim pallaṅkam āyante rājā iti vicintayi :  
„ajjāyam sāmaṇero me ghare hessati sāmiko.”
- 309 Ālambitvā karam rañño so pallaṅkam samāruhi,  
nisīdi rājapallaṅke setacchattassa heṭṭhato.
- 310 Disvā tattha nisīdantaṃ Asoko so mahīpati  
sambhāvetvāna guṇato tuṭṭhacitto tadā ahu.
- 311 Attano paṭiyattena khajjabhojjena tappiya  
sambuddhabhāsitaṃ dhammaṃ sāmaṇeram apucchi tam.
- 312 Tass’ Appamādavaggaṃ so sāmaṇero abhāsatha ;  
tam sutvā bhūmipālo so pasanno jinasāsane
- 313 „aṭṭha te niccabhattāni dammi, tātā” ti āha tam.  
„Upajjhāyassa me, rāja, tāni dammī” ti āha so.
- 314 Puna aṭṭhasu dinnesu tāni ’dā’cariyassa so ;  
puna aṭṭhasu dinnesu bhikkhusaṅghassa tāni ’dā.
- 315 Puna aṭṭhasu dinnesu abhivāsesi buddhimā  
Dvattiṃsa bhikkhū ādāya dutiye divase gato
- 316 sahatthā tappito rañña dhammaṃ desiya bhūpatiṃ  
sarāṇesu ca sīlesu ṭhapesi samahājanam ti.<sup>6</sup>  
Nigrodhasāmaṇerassa dassanaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.
- 317 Tato rājā pasanno so diguṇena dine dine  
bhikkhū satṭhisahassāni anupubbena vaḍḍhayi.
- 318 Titthiyānaṃ saḥassāni nikkaddhitvāna satṭhi so  
satṭhibhikkhusahassāni ghare niccaṃ abhojayi.
- 319 Satṭhi bhikkhusahassāni bhojetuṃ turito hi so  
paṭiyādāpayitvāna khajjabhojjaṃ mahārahaṃ

<sup>1</sup> madhundado PQ. <sup>2</sup> Q om. devī. <sup>3</sup> vetṭhikā all ex. P. which has cetikā. <sup>4</sup> pāra° K. <sup>5</sup> so all. <sup>6</sup> QQS om. ti.

- 320 bhusāpetvāna nagaram gantvā saṅgham nimantiya<sup>1</sup>  
gharam netvāna bhojtvā datvā sāmaṇakaṃ baḥuṃ,
- 321 „satthārā desito dhammo kittako ? ” ti apucchatha ;  
byākāsi Moggaliputto Tisso thero tad’assa taṃ.
- 322 Sutvāna, „caturāsītidhammakkhandhā ” ti so bravi :  
„pūjemi tesam paccekaṃ vihārenā ” ti bhūpati.
- 323 Datvā tadā channavuti dhanakoti mahīpati  
puresu caturāsīsahassee mahītale<sup>2</sup>
- 324 tattha tatth’ eva rājūhi vihāre ārabhāpayi ;  
sayam Asokārāmaṃ taṃ kārāpetuṃ samārabhi.
- 325 Ratanattaya-Nigrodha-gilānānaṃ ti sāsane  
paccekaṃ satasahassee so adāsi dine dine.
- 326 Dhanena buddhadinnena thūpapūjā anekadhā  
anekesu vihāresu anekā akarū sadā.
- 327 Dhanena dhammadinnena paccaye caturo vare  
dhammadharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ upanesuṃ sadā narā.
- 328 Anotattodakājesu<sup>3</sup> saṅghassa caturo adā ;  
tepitākānaṃ therānaṃ satthiy’ ekaṃ dine dine,
- 329 duve Asandhimittāya deviyā tu adāpayi,  
solasitthisahassānaṃ duve yeva dine dine ;
- 330 sayam pana duve yeva paribhuñji mahīpati ;  
satthibhikkhusahassānaṃ dantakattḥam dine dine  
solasitthisahassānaṃ adā nāgalatāvhayam.
- 331 Ath’ ekadivasam rājā catusambuddhadassanaṃ  
kappāyukaṃ Mahākālaṃ nāgarājam mahiddhikaṃ
- 332 sunītvāna taṃ ānetuṃ hemasaṅkhalibandhanaṃ  
pesayitvā taṃ ānetvā setacchattassa heṭṭhato
- 333 pallaṅkamhi nisīditvā nānāpupphehi pūjayi ;  
solasitthisahassehi parivāriya-m-abravi :
- 334 „Saddhammacakkavattissa sabbaññussa mahesino  
rūpaṃ anantaññassa dassahi mama bho ” iti.
- 335 Dvattimsalakkhaṇopetaṃ ’sītyānubyañjanujjalaṃ  
byāmaṇṇapabbhāparikkhittaṃ ketumālopasobhitaṃ
- 336 nimmāsi nāgarājā so buddharūpaṃ manoharam.  
Taṃ disvā ’tipasādassa viṃhayassa ca pūrito
- 337 „etena nimmitaṃ rūpaṃ idisaṃ kidisaṃ nu kho  
tathāgatassa rūpaṃ ? ” ti āsi pītunnatunnato.

<sup>1</sup> *nimantetha* all ex. Q.    <sup>2</sup> *mahīpati* CKS.    <sup>3</sup> *kājena* KP.

- 338 Akkhipūjan ti saññātaṃ taṃ sattāhaṃ nirantaraṃ  
mahāmahaṃ mahārājā kārāpesi mahiddhiko.
- 339 Evaṃ mahānubhāvo ca saddho āsi mahīpati  
thero ca Moggaliputto, diṭṭhā pubbe vasihi te.  
Sāsanappaveso nitṭhito.
- 340 Pun' ekadivesaṃ tesāṃ saṭṭhisahassāna bhikkhunaṃ  
uttamabyañjaneh' eva santappesi mahīpati.
- 341 Tesāṃ pabbate sā devī santappesi yathārahaṃ  
pavisitvāna pāsādaṃ mañcapīṭhe nisīdiya.
- 342 disvāna ucchubhāraṇā ca pūgarakkhappamaṇakaṃ  
devehi ābhatāṃ tattha sampattaṃ Himavantato
- 343 khādītukamatā ekaṃ ucchukhaṇḍaṃ<sup>1</sup> vidatthiyā<sup>2</sup>  
chindāpetvā khaṇe tasmim̐ rasaṃ pivati siriya.
- 344 Rājā c'assa samīpaṃ so gacchanto taṃ vudikkhiya  
keḷim̐ katvāna deviyā idaṃ vacanam̐ abravi :
- 345 „Kin nu etaṃ, visālakkhi, siniddhaṃ madhusannibhaṃ  
madhurasāṃ manuññaṇ ca rasaṃ pivasi, sobhane ? ”
- 346 Sutvā anattamaṇasā kuddhā rājānaṃ abravi :  
„Himavante idaṃ, deva, jātaṃ ucchuvanaṃ, tato
- 347 devatāābhatāṃ tassa mayhaṃ puññaṇa jāyati.”  
Rājā sutvāna pūrento pītiṃ<sup>3</sup> „bhadde, yadi tava
- 348 kusalena imasmiṇ ca sabbam̐ issariyaṃ mama  
tumhākaṃ santakaṃ hotu katvā sabbam̐ asesato ;
- 349 tava ukkhipitvā, bhadde, puññaṃ yāva bhavaggaṭo  
aññesaṃ paṇa puññaṇi Avīcipariyantikaṃ
- 350 niggaṇhantaṃ<sup>4</sup> tuvaṃ dāni katvāna vadasī ” iti.  
„Bhadde, tena suve saṭṭhisahassāni paṭāni me
- 351 icchāṃ' ahaṃ suve bhikkhudānaṃ dātuṇ ca dehi me ;  
nissāya ettakaṃ vatthaṃ puññaṃ ñāto<sup>5</sup> bhavissati ;
- 352 no ce suve bhavaṃ dātuṃ mayhaṃ sakkhissasi imaṃ  
rājadaṇḍaṃ tuvaṃ yeva hessatī ” ti apakkami.
- 353 Sutvāna vacanaṃ rañño, „kuddho mayhaṃ mahīpati,”  
dummanā dummukhā hutvā sokasallasamappitā
- 354 muhuṃ muhuṃ assāsantī socantī vilapī iti :  
„aho dukkhaṃ idaṃ jātaṃ sokaṃ me hadayanissitaṃ
- 355 Katthāhaṃ<sup>6</sup> dāni labheyyaṃ vatthāni ettakāni ca ? ”  
Avatṭantaṃ vivatṭantaṃ tasmim̐ sā sayanuttame

<sup>1</sup> °khandham CP. <sup>2</sup> vidatthiyā CK. <sup>3</sup> dhītiṃ CPS. <sup>4</sup> °hanaṃ SC.  
<sup>5</sup> yāto all ex. K. <sup>6</sup> kathāhaṃ all ex. Q.



- 356 appamattakaṃ pi niddaṃ nālattha<sup>1</sup> rattiyā iti.  
Cattāro lokapālā te lokāṃ pārenti dhammato :
- 357 Kuvero Dhatarattho ca Virūpakkho Virūhako.  
So taṃ tadā Vessavaṇo devīṃ passati sokiniṃ.
- 358 Taṅkhaṇe upasaṅkamma idaṃ vacanaṃ a bravi :  
„Devi, mā cintayi, soci ; dinnāṃ te sātakaṃ pure,  
359 paccēkabuddhassa subhaṃ, vipākaṃ tassa passasi.”  
Lakhāramayaṃ<sup>2</sup> maṭṭhaṃ so ekaṅ ca maṇḍalaṃ gulaṃ<sup>3</sup>
- 360 dassetvāna dussaṃ<sup>4</sup> tesāṃ tassa abbhantarā tato<sup>5</sup>  
attano ānubhāvena datvāna idaṃ abravi :
- 361 „Imaṃ gulaṃ gahe tvāna dussaṃ<sup>6</sup> tvāṃ nikkaddhissasi  
anagghaṃ sātakaṃ tamhā aparimāṇaṃ labhissasi.”  
Vatvāna deviyā saddhiṃ Kuvero so apakkami.
- 362 Rājā pi puna divase bhikkhusaṅghaṃ parivāriya  
paṇitabhojanaḥ' eva pupphehi abhipūjayi.
- 363 Oloketvā mahādevīṃ samīpaṃ attano tṭhitaṃ :  
„saṭṭhisahassa vatthāni, bhadde, me dehi tvāṃ ” iti.
- 364 „Tav' eva puññaṃ nissāya dātuṃ saṅghassa cīvaraṃ.”  
„Yath' icchitaṃ, deva, tumhe sādhu detha ” nivedayi.
- 365 Dibbagulaṃ gahe tvāna dinnāṃ Vessavaṇena taṃ  
ekaṃ yugala vatthaṅ ca anagghaṃ vatthasādisaṃ
- 366 kapparukkā haritvāna karaṃ rañño tṭhapesi sā.  
Ekassa bhikkhuno tattha ticīvaraṃ pahonakaṃ
- 367 ekekasātaken' eva tassa hatthe vigaṇhiya  
saṅghattherassa datvāna dutiyassa tathā adā.
- 368 Eten' eva upāyena sahasān' eva bhikkhunaṃ  
pahonakāni vatthāni adāsi dharaṇīpati.
- 369 Uyyojetvāna saṅghaṃ so pavisitvā puraṃ varaṃ  
pakkosāpiya taṃ devīṃ pasādaṃ dassituṃ sayāṃ
- 370 antepurittīnaṃ majjhe tṭhito so Vāsavo viya  
„pasanno 'smi guṇe, bhadde, jānitvā 'ham purākatāṃ
- 371 vīmaṃsitūṃ kataṃ kammaṃ, dosaṃ mama khamāhi tvāṃ.  
Issariyaṃ idaṃ, bhadde, sabbāṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi 'haṃ ;  
soḷasitṭhisahassānaṃ tāsāṃ vattetu te vasāṃ.”
- 372 Evaṃ disvāna sampattīṃ purānavallabhitthiyo  
usūyamānapakati ujjhāyitvā punappunaṃ

<sup>1</sup> nāladham CPS. <sup>2</sup> KQ corrupt. <sup>3</sup> tulā all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> dasaṃ QS.  
<sup>5</sup> gato CPS. <sup>6</sup> dasaṃ Q.

- 373 „Kathaṃ hi nāma' ayaṃ rājā ekā itthī ti maññati ? ”  
Sutvāna vacanaṃ tāsama, „andhabālā imā ” iti
- 374 „yādisaṃ itthiratanama purā puññaṃ na ñāyisuma<sup>1</sup> ;  
ujjhāpanakaitthiyo jānāpessāmi 'haṃ ” iti.
- 375 Ath'ekadivasaṃ rājā pacāpetvā madhusīsake  
soḷesasaḥassamate anaggaṃ muddikaṃ sayama
- 376 ekassa madhusīsassa tḥapetvā antare ahu.  
Tāni sabbāni puññāni kārapetvāna ekato
- 377 muddikaṃ sīsama upari tḥapetvā nātakitthiyo  
sabbā ca deviyo aññā sannipātiya taṅkhaṇe,
- 378 „ito sabbesu ekekaṃ yaṃ yaṃ icchatha gaṇhatha.”  
„Sādhū ” ti vatvā sabbā tā attanā icchiticchitaṃ
- 379 ekama ekama viḡaṇhitvā tḥapetvā nāma muddikaṃ  
pūvaṃ taṃ avasiṭṭhama sā sabbapacchā sayama gahi.
- 380 Jānitvā purimasaññāya tassa hatthe madhusīsakaṃ  
gahetvā phalāyitvā taṃ sabbāsaṃ yeva purato
- 381 dassesi, „passatha tumhe, appapuññā ujjhāyimsu ;  
Asandhimittā ekā tu mahāpuññā siridharā.”
- 382 Sutvā devī pakāsentī attano puññasañcayama  
laddhama dibbagulaṃ tattha vāmahatthena gaṇhiya
- 383 dussaṃ nikkaddhayitvāna dakkhiṇena karena sā  
dibbadussasaḥassāni tassa rañño panāmayi.
- 384 Pañcadussasatāna' eva 'nuyantānaṃ tathā adā  
datvāna uparājānaṃ pañcasatāni vā pana
- 385 pañcasatāni devīnaṃ yuvarājānaṃ anekadhā  
paññāsa itthāgārānaṃ adā anukkamena sā.
- 386 Tesama balanikāyānaṃ datvāna anavasesato  
evama nirantaraṃ datvā yāva icchati tāva sā
- 387 pariyaṇtaṃ pi tatth' ev' adisvā rājā pamodito  
vimhayaṃānarūpo taṃ abbhutaṃ paṭipucchati :
- 388 „Kathaṃ laddhama tayā, devi, sabbakāmadadaṃ imaṃ ?  
tava dibbagulaṃ disvā aḥuma vimhitā<sup>2</sup> mayama.”
- 389 „Suṇohi me, mahārāja, yaṃ me puññaṃ pure kataṃ  
taṃ Kuvero vijānitvā āgantva maṃ taṃ abravi :
- 390 'mā, devi, vimaṇā āsi, dinnama te sātakaṃ pure ;  
imaṃ dussaṃ nikkaddhesi' dibbagulaṃ adāsi me.
- 391 Yato dibbagulaṃ laddhama tato ijjhati<sup>3</sup> me mano ;  
yaṃ yaṃ icchāmi yaṃ kiñci taṃ taṃ sabbama samijjhati.

<sup>1</sup> °imsu CK. <sup>2</sup> °hatā CKP. <sup>3</sup> icchati CP.

- 392 Sace ahaṃ, mahārāja, iccheyyaṃ paṭhaviṃ imaṃ  
vatthena chāditam<sup>1</sup> kātuṃ samatthāhaṃ asesato.
- 393 Imaṃ puññaṃ pure, deva, kataṃ paccekabuddhesu ;  
ekaṃ me sūṭakaṃ datvā phalaṃ tassa acintiyam<sup>2</sup> ;
- 394 dullabho tehi saṃsattho<sup>3</sup> arahantehi tādihi  
tathā paccekabuddhehi sambuddhehi ca saṅgamo ;
- 395 saṅgamaṃ tehi ye katvā narā dhammassa kovidā  
nesaṃ dhammarasaṃ pītvā dukkhass' antaṃ karonti te.
- 396 Dullabho hi manussattā saddhā ca pana dullabhā  
dullabho jinasaddhammo desako cāpi dullabho ;
- 397 labhivā dāni taṃ sabbaṃ manussattañ<sup>4</sup> ca saddhakam<sup>5</sup>  
saddhammadesitāraṇ ca yuñjatha buddhasāsane.
- 398 Tena hi tvam, mahārāja, dānam dehi punappunaṃ  
karohi puññaṃ vipulaṃ dullabhaṃ jinasāsane.
- 399 Sambuddhesu kataṃ puññaṃ yañ ca paccekabuddhesu  
arahantesu yaṃ dinnam na sakkā taṃ pamāṇitum ;  
tasmā dānaṃ sampādehi silaṃ puññaṃ karohi tvam.
- 400 Silaṃ ca rakkhañ ca damchi cittaṃ  
kalyāṇamitto bhaja appamatto  
dhammañ care hohi ca dhammarājā  
pālehi dhammena pajā asesā.  
Tasmā tesam mahapphalaṃ vappavijaṃ va ropitaṃ'' ti.<sup>6</sup>  
Dhammāsokassa puññāni Asandhimittāya niṭṭhitā.
- 401 Dutiye saṅgahe therā pekkhantā 'nāgataṃ hi te  
sāsanopaddavaṃ tassa rañño taṃ kālam addasum.
- 402 Pekkhañtā sakale loke tadupaddavaghātaṃ  
Tissabrahmaṇam addakkhum aciratthāyijjivitaṃ.<sup>7</sup>
- 403 Te taṃ samupasaṅkamma āyācimsu mahāmatim  
manussesu uppajjitvā tadupaddavaghātanam.<sup>8</sup>
- 404 Adā paṭiññaṃ tesam so sāsanujjotanatthiko ;  
Siggavaṃ Caṇḍavajjiñ ca avocum dahare yati :
- 405 „Atthārasādhikā vassasatā upari hessati  
upaddavo sāsanassa na sambhossāma taṃ mayam.
- 406 Imaṃ tumhe 'dhikaraṇam nopagacchittha, bhikkhavo,  
daṇḍakammārahā tasmā ,daṇḍakammaṃ idam pi vo.
- 407 Sāsanujjotanatthāya<sup>9</sup> Tissabrahmaṇā mahāmati  
Moggalibrāhmaṇassa ghare paṭisandhim gahessati.

<sup>1</sup> °itum all ex. K. <sup>2</sup> °ayum all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> °sattho K ; saṅgamo P. <sup>4</sup> °attham  
K. <sup>5</sup> laddha° Por. <sup>6</sup> all ex. C. om. ti. <sup>7</sup> so all. <sup>8</sup> °takam all.  
<sup>9</sup> sāsanajot° CP.

- 408 Kāle tumhe tu eko taṃ pabbājetu kumārakaṃ,  
eko sambuddhavacanaṃ uggaṇhāpetu<sup>1</sup> sādhukaṃ.
- 409 Ahu Upālitherassa therō saddhivihāriko  
Dāsako, Soṇako tassa, dve te saddhivihārikā.
- 410 Ahu Vesāliyaṃ pubbe Dāsako nāma so dijo,  
tisissasatajetṭho so vasi<sup>2</sup> ācariyantike ;
- 411 dvādasavassiko yeva vedapāraṅgato caraṃ  
sasisso Vālukārāme vasantaṃ katasaṅgahaṃ
- 412 Upālitheraṃ passitvā nisīditvā tadantike  
vedesu gaṇṭhiṭṭhānāni pucchi, so tāni byākari :
- 413 „Sabbadhammānupatito ekadhammo pi, māṇava,  
sabbe dhammā' nussaranti ekadhammami, ko nu so ? ”
- 414 Iccāha nāmaṃ sandhāya therō, māṇavako hi so  
nāññāsi, pucchi, „ko manto ? ” „buddhamanto ” ti bhāsito,
- 415 „dehī ” ti āha, so āha, „dema no vesadhārino ” ;  
guraṃ āpucchi mantatṭhaṃ mātaraṃ pitaraṃ tathā.
- 416 Māṇavānaṃ sateh' esa tīni therassa santike  
pabbajitvāna lesena upasampajji<sup>3</sup> māṇavo.
- 417 Khīṇāsavasahassaṃ so Dāsakattherajetṭhake<sup>4</sup>  
Upālithero vācesi sakalaṃ piṭakattayaṃ.
- 418 Gaṇaṇā vītivattā te sesāriyaputhujjānā  
piṭakān' uggahītāni yehi therassa santike.<sup>5</sup>
- 419 Kāsīsu Soṇako nāma satthavāhasuto ahu  
Giribbajaṃ vaṇijjāya gato mātāpitūhi so
- 420 agā Veḷuvanaṃ pañcadasavasso kumārako  
māṇavā pañcapaññāsa parivāriya taṃ gatā.
- 421 Sagaṇaṃ Dāsakaṃ therāṃ tattha disvā pasīdiya  
pabbajjaṃ yāci, so āha, „tav, āpucchi guraṃ ” iti.
- 422 Bhattattayaṃ<sup>6</sup> abhuñjitvā Soṇako so kumārako  
mātāpitūhi 'nuññāto gato Veḷuvanaṃ tadā
- 423 saddhiṃ tehi kumārehi Dāsakattherasantike  
pabbajjaṃ upasampajja<sup>7</sup> uggaṇhi piṭakattayaṃ.
- 424 Khīṇāsavasahassassa therasissagaṇassa so  
ahosi piṭakaññussa jetṭhako Soṇako yati.
- 425 Ahosi Siggavo nāma pure Pāṭalināmake  
paññavā<sup>8</sup> 'maccatanayo aṭṭhārasasamo vayo

<sup>1</sup> °pesi all ex. Q.    <sup>2</sup> vasaṃ Q.    <sup>3</sup> °pajja CP.    <sup>4</sup> °ako all ex. C.    <sup>5</sup> see  
Introd.    <sup>6</sup> bhattaṃ sāyaṃ Q;    °sayāṃ P.    <sup>7</sup> °jjam S;    °sampadaṃ P.  
<sup>8</sup> puñña Q.

- 426 pāsādesu vasaṃ tīsu chaḷaḍḍhāutusāḍḍhusu  
amaccaputto<sup>1</sup> ādāya Caṇḍavajjīṃ saḥāyakaṃ
- 427 purisānaṃ dasaḍḍhehi satehi parivārito  
gantvāna Kukkuṭārāmaṃ Soṇakattheraṃ addasa
- 428 samāpattisamāpannaṃ nisinnaṃ samvutindriyaṃ  
vandi, tenālapantaṃ taṃ űatvā saṅghaṃ apucchi taṃ.
- 429 „Samāpattisamāpannā nālapantī ” ti, „āvuso.”<sup>2</sup>  
„Kathan nu vuṭṭhahantī ” ti vuttā āhaṃsu bhikkhavo :
- 430 „ Pakkosanāya satthussa saṅghapakkosanāya ca  
yathākālaparicchedā<sup>3</sup> āyukkhaṃyavasena ca
- 431 vuṭṭhahantī ” ti vatvāna tesāṃ disvopaniṣsayāṃ  
pāhesuṃ saṅghavacanaṃ, vuṭṭhāya sa taḥiṃ agā.
- 432 Kumāro pucchi, „kiṃ bhante,<sup>4</sup> nālapitthā ” ti, āha so :  
„bhuñjīma bhuñjītabbaṃ ” ti, āha, „bhojetha no api.”
- 433 Aha, „amhādisse jāte sakkā bhojayitūṃ ” iti.  
Mātāpituanuññāya so kumāro ca Siggavo
- 434 Caṇḍavajjī ca te pañcasatāni purisā pi ca  
pabbajitvā ’pasampajja Soṇattherassa sentike,
- 435 upajjhāyantike yeva te duve piṭakattayaṃ  
uggaḥesuṃ ca kālena chaḷabhiññā<sup>5</sup> labhiṃsu te.
- 436 űatvā Tissapaṭṭisandhiṃ tato pabhuṭi Siggavo  
thero so satta vassāni taṃ gharaṃ upasaṅkama.
- 437 „ Gacchā ” ti vacanamattam pi satta vassāni nālabhi  
alattha aṭṭhame vasse, „gacchā ” ti vacanaṃ taḥiṃ.
- 438 Taṃ nikkhantaṃ pavisanto disvā Moggalibrāhmaṇo  
„kiñci laddhaṃ gharenā ” ti pucchi, ”āmā ” ti so bravi.
- 439 Gharaṃ gantvāna pucchitvā „na adamaḥā ” ti brāhmaṇa<sup>6</sup> ;  
sutvāna tesāṃ vacanaṃ dutiye divase tato
- 440 musāvādena niggaṇhi therāṃ gharaṃ upāgataṃ.  
Thero āha, „carantassa tava geḥe ’va, brāhmaṇa,
- 441 ’gacchā ’ti vacanamattam pi satta vassāni nālabhiṃ.  
Hiyo labhimha vacanaṃ, ’aticchathā ’ ti gehato.”
- 442 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā so pasannaṃmano dijo  
attano pākato tassa niccabbattaṃ pavattayi.
- 443 Kamaṇ’ assa pasīdīṃsu sabbe pi gharaṃānusa  
bhojāpesi dijo niccaṃ nisīdāpiya taṃ ghare.

<sup>1</sup> °taṃ K. <sup>2</sup> so all. <sup>3</sup> tathā° all ex. CP ; °do KQS. <sup>4</sup> bhaddo P. <sup>5</sup> °ñāṃ CQ. <sup>6</sup> brāhmaṇim K ; °aṇo CS.

- 444 Evaṃ kamēna gacchante kāle soḷasavassiko  
ahu Tissakumāro so tinṇam vedāna pārāgū.
- 445 Thero, „kathāsamuttānaṃ hessat' eva ghare ” iti  
āsanāni na dassesi t̄hapetvā māṇavāsanaṃ.
- 446 Brahmālokāgatattā ca sucikāmo ahosi so,  
tasmā so tassa pallaṅke vāsavitvā lagiyati.<sup>1</sup>
- 447 Aññāsanaṃ apassanto t̄hite there sasambhāmo  
tassa taṃ āsanaṃ tassa paññāpesi ghare jano.
- 448 Disvā tattha nisinnaṃ taṃ āgamm' ācariyantikā  
kujjhivā māṇavo vācaṃ amanāpaṃ udīrayi :
- 449 „Ko so pallaṅkam ādāya samaṇassa adāpayi ? ”  
Thero, „māṇava, kim maṇṭaṃ jānāsī ? ” ti tam abravi.  
Tam eva pacchaṃ therassa pacchārocesi māṇavo.
- 450 „Jānāmī ” ti paṭiññāte there theram apucchi so  
gaṇṭhit̄hānāni vedesu tassa thero viyākari.
- 451 Gahaṭṭho kira so thero vedapārāgato ahu  
na vyākareyya kiṃ tassa pabhinnaṭṭisambhido ?
- 452 Thero māṇavakaṃ āha, „ahaṃ bahūhi pucchito  
idāni pañhaṃ pucchāmi, ” pucchi thero visārado.
- 453 „Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ  
nirujjhissati n'uppajjissati. Yassa vā pana cittaṃ  
nirujjhissati n'uppajjissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na  
nirujjhati ” ti.
- 454 Taṃ Cittayamaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi thero mahāmati,  
andhakāro ahu tassa so kumāro avoca so :
- 455 „Bhikkhu, ko nāma maṇṭo ” ti, “ buddhamanto ” ti so  
'bravi.  
„dehī ” ti vutte, „no vesadhārino dammi taṃ ” iti.
- 456 Mātāpītūhi 'nuññāto maṇṭatthāya sa pabbajī ;  
kammaṭṭhānaṃ adā thero pabbājetvā yathārahaṃ.
- 457 Bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirena mahāmati  
sotāpattiphalaṃ patto ; thero ñatvā 'tha taṃ tathā
- 458 pesesi Caṇḍavajjissa therassa' antikaṃ uggahaṃ  
kātuṃ suttābhiddhamānaṃ so tatthākā taduggahaṃ.
- 459 Upasampādayitvā taṃ kāle so Siggavo yati  
vinayaṃ uggahāpesi puna sesadvayaṃ pi ca.
- 460 Tato so Tissadaharo ārabhitvā vipassanaṃ  
chaḷabhiñño ahū kāle therabhāvaṃ ca pāpuṇi.

<sup>1</sup> labhīyati all.

- 461 Api ca pākato āsi cando va suriyo va so ;  
loko tassa vaco maññi sambuddhassa vaco viya.  
Moggaliputtatherodayo<sup>1</sup> niṭṭhito.
- 462 Ekāhaṃ uparājā so addakkhi migavaṃ gato  
kīlamāne mige 'raññe, disvā evaṃ vicintayi :
- 463 „Migā pi evaṃ kīlanti araññe tiṇagocarā  
kīlissanti na kiṃ bhikkhū sukhāhāravihārino ? ”
- 464 Attano cintitaṃ rañño ārocesi ghaṃ gato ;  
saññāpetuṃ tu<sup>2</sup> sattāhaṃ rajjaṃ tassa adāsi so :
- 465 „Anubhohi imaṃ rajjaṃ sattāhaṃ tvaṃ, kumāraka,  
tato taṃ ghātayissāmi, „iti avoca mahīpati.
- 466 Āhātītamhi sattāhe, „tvaṃ kenāsi kiso ? ” iti ;  
„maraṇassa bhayenā ” ti vutte rājāha taṃ puna :
- 467 „sattāhāhaṃ marissan' ti tvaṃ na kīli ; ime kathaṃ  
kīlissanti yatī, tāta, sadā maraṇasañño ? ”
- 468 Icevaṃ bhātārā vutto sāsanaṃ pasīdi so ;  
kālena migavaṃ gantvā therā addakkhi saññatam<sup>3</sup>  
sālasākhāya nāgena vijiyantaṃ anāsavaṃ :
- 469 „Avaṃ thero viyāhaṃ pi pabbajja jinasāsane  
viharissaṃ kada' raññe ? ” iti cintesi paññavā.
- 470 Thero tassa pasādatthaṃ uppatitvā vihāyasā  
gantvā Asokārāmassa pokkharaññe jale thito
- 471 ākāse thapayitvāna cīvarāni dharāni<sup>4</sup> so  
ogahetvā pokkharāniṃ gattāni pariśīcayi.
- 472 Tam iddhiṃ uparājā so disvā atipasīdi ca,  
„ajj' eva pabbajissaṃ ” ti buddhiṃ cākasi buddhimā.
- 473 Upasaṅkamma rājānaṃ pabbajjaṃ yāci sādaro.  
Nivāretuṃ asakkonto tam ādāya mahīpati
- 474 mahatā parivārena vihāraṃ agamā sayāṃ ;  
pabbajji so Mahādhammarakkhitatthera santike.
- 475 Saddhiṃ ten' eva ca tu sahaṃsāni narā pi ca ;  
anupabbajitānaṃ tu gānaṇā ca na vijjati.
- 476 Bhāgiṇeyyo narindassa Aggibrahmā ti vissuto  
aḥosi rañño dhītāya Saṅghamittāya sāmiko.
- 477 Tassā tassa suto vā pi Sumano nāma nāmato  
yācitvā so pi rājānaṃ uparājena pabbaji.
- 478 Uparājassa pabbajjā tassāsokassa rājino  
catutthe āsi vasse sā mahājanahitodayā.

Muggalī° CKS. <sup>2</sup> ti all ex. C. <sup>3</sup> itaṃ CKP. <sup>4</sup> varāni Por.

- 479 Tatth' eva upasampanno sampannaupanissayo  
ghatento uparājā so chaḷabhiñño 'rahā ahu.
- 480 Vihāre te samāradḍhe sabbe sabbapuresu pi  
sādhukam tīhi vassehi nitthāpesuṃ manorame.
- 481 Therassa Indaguttassa kammādhitthāyakassa tu  
iddhiyā c'āsu nitthāsi Asokārāmasavhayo.<sup>1</sup>
- 482 Jinena paribhuttetu thānesu ca taḥiṃ taḥiṃ  
cetiyaṇi akāresi<sup>2</sup> ramaṇiyaṇi bhūpati.
- 483 Purehi caturāsītisahassehi samantato  
lekhe ekāham ānesuṃ " vihārā nitthitā " iti.
- 484 Lekhe sutvā mahārājā mahātejjidhivikkamo  
kātukāmo sakiṃ yeva sabbārāmamahāmham,
- 485 pure bheriṃ carāpesi, „sattame divase ito  
<sup>3</sup>sabbārāmamahō hotu sabbadesesu ekadā ;
- 486 yojane yojane dentu mahādānaṃ mahītale,  
karontu gāmārāmānaṃ maggānaṃ ca vibhūsaṇaṃ.
- 487 Vihāresu ca sabbesu bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbadā  
mahādānāni sajjentu yathākālaṃ yathābalaṃ ;
- 488 dīpamālā-pupphamālālaṅkārehi taḥiṃ taḥiṃ  
turiyehi ca sabbehi upahāraṃ anekadhā
- 489 uposathaṅgam ādāya sabbe dhammaṃ suṇantu ca  
pūjāviseṣe 'neke hi karontu tadahū pi ca."
- 490 Sabbe sabbattha sabbathā yathāṇattādhikā pi ca  
pūjā sampaṭiyādesuṃ devalokamanoramā.
- 491 Tasmiṃ dine mahārājā sabbālaṅkārahūsito  
sahorodho sahāmacco baloghaparivārito
- 492 agamāsi sakārāmaṃ bhindanto viya mediniṃ  
saṅghamajjhamhi atthāsi vanditvā saṅgham uttamaṃ.
- 493 Tasmiṃ samāgame āsuṃ asītibhikkhukoṭiyo  
ahesuṃ sataśahassaṃ tesu khīṇāsavā yati ;
- 494 navuti sataśahassāni ahū bhikkhuṇiyo taḥiṃ  
khīṇāsavā bhikkhuṇiyo saħassaṃ ahu tā tadā.
- 495 Lokavivaraṇaṃ nāma pāṭiheraṃ akaṃsu te  
khīṇāsavā pasādatthaṃ Dhammāsokassa rājino.
- 496 Caṇḍāsoko ti ṇāyittha pure pāpena kammaṇā  
Dhammāsoko ti ṇāyittha pacchā puṇṇena kammaṇā.

<sup>1</sup> °sabbaso CKS. <sup>2</sup> pi karesi CKS. <sup>3</sup> sabbārāmesu sabbesu vihāramaha-  
maho itī all ex. P.



- 497 Samuddapariyantam so Jambudīpaṃ samantato  
passi sabbavīhāre ca nānāpūjāvibhūsite.
- 498 Ativa tuṭṭho te disvā saṅghaṃ pucchi nisīdiya,  
„Kassa, bhante, pariccāgo mahā sugatasāsane ?”
- 499 Thero Moggaliputto so raññā puṭṭho<sup>1</sup> viyākari :  
„Dharamāne pi sugate natthi cāgī tayā samo.”
- 500 Taṃ sutvā vacanaṃ bhiyyo tuṭṭho rājā apucchi taṃ :  
„Buddhasāsanadāyādo hoti kho mādiso”<sup>2</sup> itī.
- 501 Thero tu rājaputtassa Mahindassopanissayaṃ  
tath’ eva rājadhītāya Saṅghamittāya pekkhiya
- 502 sāsanaśābhiyuddhiñ ca taṃ hetukam apekkhiya  
paccābhāsatha rājānaṃ so sāsanaadhuraṇḍharo :
- 503 „Tādiso pi<sup>3</sup> mahācāgī na dāyādo ti sāsane ;  
yo hi koci, mahārāja, āmiṣaṃ rāsikaṃ<sup>3</sup> kare
- 504 paṭhavītalato yāva Brahmaloḷā pi aggato  
dadeyya bhikkhusaṅghassa mahādānaṃ asesato
- 505 paccayadāyako tveva vuccate, manujādhipa.  
Yo puttaṃ vā dhītaraṃ vā pabbajjāpeti sāsane  
so sāsanaśā dāyādo hoti no dāyako api.
- 506 Atha sāsanaśā dāyādabhāvaṃ icchaṃ mahīpati  
Mahindaṃ Saṅghamittaṃ ca tṭhite tatra apucchatha :
- 507 „Pabbājissatha no, tātā ? pabbajjā mahatī matā.”  
Pituno vacanaṃ sutvā pitaraṃ te abhāsisuṃ :
- 508 „Ajj’ eva pabbajissāma sace tvaṃ, deva-m-icchasi ;  
amhañ ca lābho tuyhañ ca pabbajjāya bhavissati.”
- 509 Uparājassa pabbajitakālato ca pabhūti so  
kumāro pakatīyā pi kāmo hoti pabbajitūṃ.  
Sā cāpi Aggibrahmassa pabbajjā katanicchayā.
- 510 Uparajjaṃ Mahindassa dātukāmo pi bhūpati  
tato pi adhikā sā ti pabbajjāy’ eva rocayi.
- 511 Piyam puttaṃ Mahindañ ca buddhirūpabaloditaṃ<sup>4</sup>  
pabbajjāpesi samahaṃ Saṅghamittaṃ ca dhītaraṃ.
- 512 Tadā visativasso so Mahindo rājanandano  
Saṅghamittā rājadhitā aṭṭhārasasamā vayā.
- 513 Tadahe va ahū tassa pabbajjā upasampadā,  
pabbajjaṃ sikkhādānañ ca tassā ca tadhū ahu.
- 514 Upajjhāyo kumārassa ahu Moggaliavhayo,  
pabbājesi Mahādevatthero, Majjhantiko pana

<sup>1</sup> rañño pucchā CP. <sup>2</sup> hi all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> vālikam K. <sup>4</sup> buddha° K.

- 515 kammavācam akā, tasmim sopasampadamādale  
arahattam Mahindo so patto sapaṭisambhidam.
- 516 Saṅghamittāy 'upajjhāyā Dhammapālā ti vissutā,  
ācariyā Āyupālā ; kāle sā pi anāsavā.
- 517 Ubho sāsana-pajjotā Laṅkā-dīpopakārino  
chatṭhe vasse pabbajimsu Dhammāsokassa rajino.
- 518 Mahāmahindo vassehi tihi dīpappasādiko<sup>1</sup>  
piṭakattayam uggaṇhi upajjhāyassa santike.
- 519 Sā bhikkhunī candalekhā Mahindo bhikkhusuriyo  
buddhasāsana-pajjotā dve kaṇiṭṭhā ca bhātaro.
- 520 Pubbe Pāṭaliputtamhā vane vanacaro caram  
Kuntikinnariyā saddhim samvāsam kappayī kira.
- 521 Tena samvāsam anvāya dve putte janayī tu sā,  
Tisso jeṭṭho kaṇiṭṭho tu Sumitto nāma nāmato.
- 522 Mahāvaruṇatherassa kāle pabbajja<sup>2</sup> santike  
arahattam pāpuṇimsu chaḷabhiññāgūṇam ubho.
- 523 Pāde kiṭṭavisenāpi<sup>3</sup> phuṭṭho jeṭṭho savedano  
āha puṭṭho kaṇiṭṭhena bhesajjam pasatam ghatam ;
- 524 therō<sup>4</sup> nivedanam rañño gilānavattato<sup>5</sup> pi so  
sappiatthañ ca caram sappim labhase tvam tam āhara,"
- 525 „Piṇḍāya ce caram sappim labhase tvam tam āhara,"  
iccāha Tissatthero so Sumittattheram<sup>6</sup> uttamam.
- 526 Piṇḍāya caratā tena na laddham pasatam ghatam,  
sappikumbhasatenāpi byādhi jāto asādhiyo.
- 527 Ten' eva byādhinā therō patto āyukkhayantikam,  
bhikkhūnam ovadivāna<sup>7</sup> nibbātuṃ mānasam akā.
- 528 Ākāsamhi nisīditvā tejojjhānavasena so  
yathārucim adhiṭṭhāya sarīram parinibbuto.
- 529 Tejo sarīrā nikkhamma nimmasacchārikam<sup>8</sup> dahi<sup>9</sup>  
therassa sakalam kāyam aṭṭhikāni tu no dahi.
- 530 Sutvā nibbutim etassa Tissattherassa bhūpati  
agamāsi sakārāmaṃ baloghāparivārīto.
- 531 Hatthikkhandhagato rājā tāt' aṭṭhīni 'varohayi  
kāretvā dhātusakkāram saṅgham byādhim apucchi tam.
- 532 Saṅgho kathesi tam rañño, „byadhijāto mahā ahu ” ;  
tam sutvā jātasamvego, „ṭhito rajjamhi osadham

<sup>1</sup> °pasūdi so all. <sup>2</sup> °ajji all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> so all. <sup>4</sup> rañño for therō all.  
<sup>5</sup> gilānapaccaye pi K. <sup>6</sup> Samitta° all ex. Q. <sup>7</sup> so all. <sup>8</sup> nimmasichārikam  
all. <sup>9</sup> tahim K.

- 533 nādāsiṃ bhikkhusaṅghassa, abhesajjena nibbuto.”  
Catunagaradvāresu<sup>1</sup> pokkharāṇim khaṇāpiya
- 534 khaṇāpetva sudhāpetvā<sup>2</sup> bhesajjassa purāpayi,  
cātuddisassa saṅghassa bhesajjassa adāpayi :  
„Mā hotu bhikkhusaṅghassa bhesajjam dullabham ” iti.
- 535 Sumittatthero nibbāyi caṅkamanto va caṅkame  
mahājanā<sup>3</sup> pi ten’ eva pasannā<sup>4</sup> buddhasāsane.
- 536 Kuntiputtā<sup>5</sup> duve therā te lokahitakārino  
nibbāyimsu Asokassa rañño vassāmi aṭṭhame.
- 537 Tato pabhuti saṅghassa lābhā ’tīva mahā ahu ;  
pacchā pasannā ca janā yasmā lābhā pavattayum.
- 538 Pahīnalābhasakkārā titthiyā lābhakāraṇā  
antamaso ghāsacchādanamattam pi nālabhimsu te.
- 539 Sayam kāsāyam ādāya vasimsu saha bhikkhuhi,  
yathā sakaṇ ca te vādam buddhavādo ti dīpayum ,  
yathāsakam<sup>6</sup> tam kiriyaṃ akarimsu yathāruciṃ.
- 540 Tato Moggaliputto so thero thiraguṇodayo  
sāsanabbudam uppannam disvā tam atikakkhalaṃ
- 541 tassopasamanc kālam dīghadassī apekkhiya  
datvā Mahindatherassa mahābhikkhugaṇam sakam
- 542 uddham Gaṅgāya eko va Ahogaṅgamhi<sup>7</sup> pabbate  
vihāsi satta vassāni vivekam anubrūhayam.<sup>8</sup>
- 543 Titthiyānam bahuttā ca dubbacattā<sup>9</sup> ca bhikkhavo  
tesam katum na sakkhimsu dhammena paṭisedhanam.
- 544 Ten’ eva Jambudīpamhi sabbārāmesu bhikkhavo  
satta vassāni nākam su uposathapavāraṇam.
- 545 Tam sutvāna mahārājā Dhammāsoko mahāyaso  
ekam amaccam pesesi Asokārāmam uttamam.
- 546 „Gantvā ’dhikaraṇam etam vūpasamma uposatham  
kārcchi bhikkhusaṅghassa mamārāme<sup>10</sup> nu tvam ” iti.
- 547 Avisahanto ’macco so tam kammaṃ paṭipucchitum  
aññe ’macce ’pasānkamma idam vacanam abravi :
- 548 „Ayye<sup>11</sup> rājā pesayittha<sup>12</sup> maṃ gantvāna uposatham  
adhikaraṇam sametvāna kārapetum<sup>13</sup>(?) uposatham.
- 549 Kathan nu ’maṃ adhikaraṇam sameyyāmi<sup>14</sup> aham ? ” iti.  
Saññāpetvāna te ’maccā paṭiāham su tam tadā,

<sup>1</sup> *catusu puradvāresu* Q. <sup>2</sup> *°letvā* PQ. <sup>3</sup> *°rājā* Q. <sup>4</sup> *pasādi* Q. <sup>5</sup> *Konti°* Q.  
<sup>6</sup> *sakam tam aññakiriyaṃ akarimsu.* Q. <sup>7</sup> *Adho°* all ex. Q. <sup>8</sup> *°haya* all  
ex. C. <sup>9</sup> *°balattā* all ex. C. <sup>10</sup> *mahā°* all. <sup>11</sup> *ayyo* PS; *ayyā* Q. <sup>12</sup> *°itvā*  
all ex. Q. <sup>13</sup> see Introd. <sup>14</sup> *°essāmi* CK.

- 550 „Yathā pi nāma paccantaṃ core ghātentī sabbathā  
evam eva tayā<sup>1</sup> bhikkhu haññate iti ruceati.”
- 551 Gantvāna sannipātetvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sa dummati,  
„uposathaṃ karothā ” ti sāvesi rājasāsaṇaṃ.
- 552 „Uposathaṃ titthiyehi na karoma mayaṃ,” iti  
avo ca bhikkhusaṅgho taṃ amaccaṃ mūlhamāsaṃ.
- 553 So ’macco katipayānaṃ therānaṃ paṭipātiyā  
acchindi asinā sīsāṃ, „karohī ” ti, „uposathaṃ.”
- 554 Rajabhātā Tissathero taṃ disvā kiriyāṃ lahuṃ  
gantvāna tassa āsanne āsanamhi nisīdi so.
- 555 Therāṃ disvā amacco so gantvā rañño nivedayi :  
„Mahārāja, ettakā<sup>2</sup> bhikkhū asinā pātītā mayā,  
556 ayyassa Tissattherassa sampatto, kiṃ karom’ ahaṃ ? ”  
Sabbāṃ pavattiṃ sutvāna jātaḍāho mahīpati  
557 sīghaṃ<sup>3</sup> gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pucchi ubbiggamaṇaso :  
„Evaṃ katena kammaṇa kassa pāpam siyā ? ” iti.  
558 Tesāṃ apaṇḍitā keci, „pāpam tuyhaṃ ” ti, keci tu :  
„ubhinnaṃ cā ” ti āhaṃsu, „natthi tuyhaṃ ” ti paṇḍitā.  
559 Taṃ sutv’ āha<sup>4</sup> mahārājā, „samatto natthi<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu nu  
vimaṭṭiṃ<sup>6</sup> me vinodetvā kātum sāsanaṃ paggaḥaṃ ? ”  
560 „Atthi Moggaliputto so Tissatthero, rathesabha,  
vimaṭṭiṃ te vinodetvā, kuru’ sāsanaṃ paggaḥaṃ.”  
561 Iccāha saṅgho rājānaṃ, rājā tattha nisīdati.  
Uccitvāna caturō there te dhammakathike  
562 viṣuṃ viṣuṃ parivāre sahasseṇ’ eva bhikkhunaṃ  
caturō te amacce ca sahasseṇa nare api  
563 tadahe va pesesi attano vacanena so,  
„tātā, therehi gantvāna<sup>8</sup> therāṃ ānayitūṃ ” iti.  
564 Te therā tattha gantvāna āyāciṃsu mahāmatīṃ.  
Thero taṃ vacanaṃ tesāṃ sutvā nāgacchatī ti so ;  
565 te janā pi pun’ āgantvā rañño ārocayīṃsu taṃ.  
Puna aṭṭha<sup>9</sup> dhammakathike aṭṭha ’macce ca pesayi  
566 saddhiṃ soḷasapurisasaḥassehi mahīpati.  
Te tath’ evā ti āhaṃsu, „ na gacchāmi ” ti āha so.  
567 Pun’ āgantvā narā sabbe rañño taṃ paṭivedayūṃ.  
Tasmiṃ ca samaye rājā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ apucchi so :

<sup>1</sup> ime CS. <sup>2</sup> tattakā all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> sīghaṃ all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> sutvāna all ex. CP.  
<sup>5</sup> bhikkhu natthi Q. <sup>6</sup> vimuttim C. <sup>7</sup> karu S. <sup>8</sup> gacchantā Q. <sup>9</sup> aṭṭha  
there aṭṭhamacce dhammakathike ca Q.

- 568 „Dvikkhattum pahīṇiṃ, bhante, kasmā therō na āgato ? ”  
 „Pakkosati ” ti vuttattā saṅgho taṃ idam abravi.
- 569 Rājā pucchi, „kathaṃ therō āgaccheyya nu kho ? ” iti ;  
 bhikkhū āhamsu therassa tass’ āgamanakāraṇam :
- 570 „Hohi, bhante, upatthambho kātum sāsanapaggahaṃ’,  
 iti vutte, mahārāja, therō essati so ” iti.
- 571 Puna pi therō amacce ca rājā soḷasa soḷasa  
 visum<sup>1</sup> saḥassapurise tathā vatvāna pesayi.
- 572 „Mahallako nu kho, bhante, daharo kho nu so ”? iti.  
 „Mahārāja, mahāthero vuddhataro khīṇāsavo.  
 Therō mahallakatte pi nārohissati yānakam.”
- 573 „Kuhīṃ nu, bhante, therō vasatī ? ” ti apucchi so ;  
 „deva, upari Gaṅgāya Ahogaṅgavhayam<sup>2</sup> ” iti.
- 574 „Bandhayitvā, bhane, nāvāsāṅghāṭam netha<sup>3</sup> vo ” iti.  
 Te tassa santikam gantvā rañño sāsānam abravum.
- 575 Taṃ sutvāna mahāthero pīticitto taṃ āha ca :  
 „ahaṃ pi pabbajitvāna tadatthāya-m-ihāgato ;
- 576 so dāni kālo sampatto buddhasāsanapaggahaṃ.”  
 Utthahitvā cammakhaṇḍaṃ pappoṭhetvā ca nikkhami.
- 577 Rattibhāge mahīpālo ekaṃ supinam addasa :  
 sabbaseto hatthināgo parāmasiya sīsato
- 578 gahesi<sup>4</sup> dakkhiṇe hatthe, rājā ubbiggasaṅkito  
 pāto va brāhmaṇe pucchi, sutvāna byākarimso te :
- 579 „mahārāja, bhayaṃ natthi sotthi tava bhavissati ;  
 eko ca samaṇo nāgo āgato parirakkhitum
- 580 gahetvā dakkhiṇe hatthe vinodessati vimatiṃ.”  
 Tāvad eva mahīpālo sutvā therassa āgataṃ
- 581 paccuggantvāna taṃ theram jānumattaṃ jalaṃ tṭhito  
 nāvāya uttarantassa therassādāsi gāravo
- 582 attano dakkhiṇaṃ hatthaṃ, idam āha mahīpati :  
 „Anukampāya maṃ, bhante, tvaṃ gaṇhāhi karaṃ mama.”
- 583 Dakkhiṇeyyo mahāthero rājino anukampako  
 ālambitvā karaṃ rañño nāvāy’ otari taṅkhaṇe.
- 584 Taṃ disvāna asiggāho „chindissāmi ahaṃ ” iti  
 kosato asim khaddanto chāyāya ca mahīpati
- 585 disvā āha,<sup>5</sup> „pubbe va ahaṃ duggahitakāraṇā  
 assādam pi na vindāmi, mā<sup>6</sup> therassa ’parajjhayi.”<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> visam<sup>o</sup> CP. <sup>2</sup> Adho<sup>o</sup> all. <sup>3</sup> nettharo CK ; netha taṃ Q ; nettha theram P. <sup>4</sup> S. corrupt. <sup>5</sup> K adds pi. <sup>6</sup> all ex. P. om. mā. <sup>7</sup> see Introd.

- 586 Rājā theram nayitvāna uyyānam Rativaddhanam  
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhitvā ca nisīdiya
- 587 samatthabhāvaṃ therassa vīmaṃsanto mahīpati  
„datṭhukāmo ahaṃ, bhante, pāṭiheraṃ ” ti abravi.
- 588 „Kin ” ? ti vutte, „ mahikampaṃ, ” āha, taṃ puna-v-āha  
so :  
„sakalāy’ ekadesāya taṅkampaṃ datṭhum icchasi ? ”
- 589 “ Ko dukkaro ? ” ti pucchitvā „ekadesāya kampanam  
dukkaram ” ti sunitvāna taṃ datṭhukāmatam bravi.
- 590 Ratham assaṃ manussaṃ ca pātiṃ codakapūritam  
thero yojanasīmāya antaramhi catuddiso
- 591 ṭhapāpetvā tadantehi<sup>1</sup> saha taṃ yojanam mahim  
cālesi iddhiyā tatra nisinnassa adassayi.
- 592 Disvāna so pāṭiheram „paggahetun ” ti „sāsanam”  
niṭṭham gantvāna „thero ’yaṃ sakkhissati ” mahīpati
- 593 kukkucam pucehi : „ham ,bhante, ’macekkaṃ<sup>2</sup> bhik-  
khunam idam  
adhikaraṇam sametvāna gantvā mayham vihārakam
- 594 bhikkhavo ’posatham ajja kārāpchi<sup>3</sup> ti pāhiṇim ;  
tattake<sup>4</sup> te ime bhikkhū voropetvāna jīvitā ;
- 595 pāpass’ atthittanattittam<sup>5</sup> itarass’ eva kammunā.”  
„Paṭicca kammaṃ natthi ” ti „kiliṭṭham cetanam vinā,”  
thero bodhesi rājānam vatvā Tittirajātakam :
- 596 Atīte Brahmaddattamhi kārente rājatam<sup>6</sup> kira  
samiddhe nagare ramme pure Bāraṇasivhaye
- 597 dijakulamhi ekasmiṃ bodhisatto nibbattiya  
vayappatto sabbasippam uggaṇhitvāna vissuto
- 598 Takkasilāya nikkhamma pabbajji isipabbajam.  
Himavantappadesamhi pañcābhiññāsu pāragū
- 599 patvā aṭṭha samāpattiyo kilanto jhānakīlitaṃ  
ramaṇiye vanasaṇḍe vasanto ekako bhava.
- 600 Paccantagāmaññataram gacchamāno tadantare  
loṇambilasevanattham narā disvā pasīdiya
- 601 pavane aññatarasmim kāretvā paṇṇasālakam  
paccayeh’ upatṭhahitvā sakkaccam taṃ vasāpayum.
- 602 Tasmim gāme tadā eko sakuṇiko vigaṇhiya  
ekam dipakatittiram<sup>7</sup> sikkhāpetvāna pañjare

<sup>1</sup> perhaps °*angehi* see Introd. <sup>2</sup> *pacc°* all ex-S. <sup>3</sup> °*pesi* K. <sup>4</sup> *etta°*  
Q. <sup>5</sup> P. corrupt. <sup>6</sup> *bhavanam* all ex. Q. <sup>7</sup> *nīpaka°* C.

- 603 pakkhipitvā sinehena niccañ ca paṭijaggati.  
So taṃ araññaṃ netvā tittire āgatāgate
- 604 tassa saddena gaṇhitvā netvāna vikkiṇāti te.  
„Mamaṃ nissāya tittirā nassanti bahu nātaka
- 605 kiṃ mayam taṃ pāpan” ti nirāsaddo ahosi so.  
Nissaddabhāvaṃ nātvā so paharivāna tittiram
- 606 veḷupesikā sīsamhi abhiṇhaṃ luddako tato<sup>1</sup>  
dukkhātūrāya saddaṃ karoti tittiro lahuṃ.
- 607 Evaṃ sakuniko lobhaṃ nissāya tittire bahū  
gaṇhitvā dīgham addhānaṃ kappesi jīvit’ attano.
- 608 Dukkhāturo so tittiro iti evaṃ vicintayi :  
„Aho ime marantū’ ti cetanā me na vijjati
- 609 paṭicca kammaṃ pan’ idaṃ abhiṇhaṃ mama phussati,  
akaronte mayi saddaṃ ete pi nāgamuṃ” iti.
- 610 „Karonte yeva gacchanti, ayañ ca āgatāgate  
nātaka me gahetvāna pāpeti jīvitakkhayaṃ.
- 611 Ettha kin nu idaṃ pāpaṃ mayhaṃ atth’ eva natthi ? ” ti.  
Tato paṭṭhāya, „ko nu kho kaṅkhaṃ chindeyya maṃ,” iti  
paṇḍitaṃ so tathārūpaṃ voloketvāna vicari.
- 612 Ath’ ekadivasam so te gahetvā tittire bahū  
pūretvā pacchiyam, „pāniṃ pivissāmi ” ti cintayi.
- 613 Bodhisattassa assamaṃ gantvā taṃ pañjaraṃ tato  
ṭhapetvā santike tassa pivitvā pāniy’ icchitaṃ
- 614 vālukātale nipanno niddaṃ okkami tāvade.  
Niddokkantassa bhāvaṃ so nātvāna tittiro tato,
- 615 „kaṅkham idaṃ tāpasam eva pucchissāmi,” ti cintayi,  
„Jānanto me sacāyaṃ so ajj’ ev’ imaṃ kathessati.”
- 616 Nisinno pañjare gāthaṃ pucchanto pāṭham āha so :  
„susukaṃ vata jīvāmi, labhāmi c’eva bhuñjitum
- 617 paripanthe ca tiṭṭhāmi kā su, bhante, gatī mama ? ”  
Tassa pañhaṃ vissajjento dutiyaṃ gātham āha so :
- 618 „Mano te nappaṇamati, pakkhi, pāpassa kammaṇā,  
apāpaṃ tassa bhadrassa, na pāpaṃ upalippati.”<sup>2</sup>
- 619 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tassa tatiyaṃ gātham āha so :  
„ Nātako no nisinno’, ti bahu agacchate jāno,
- 620 paṭicca kammaṃ phusati tasmiṃ me saṅkate mano.”  
Sutvā so bodhisatto taṃ catutthagātham āha so :

<sup>1</sup> *ḥito* Q. <sup>2</sup> *ḥimpati* Por QS.

- 621 „ Na paṭicca kammaṃ phusati, mano te nappadussati  
appossukkassa bhadrassa na pāpaṃ upalippati.”<sup>1</sup>
- 622 Evaṃ so tittiraṃ tattha saññāpesi anekadhā,  
nissāya bodhisattaṃ kho nikkukkucco ahosi so.
- 623 Sakuṇiko pabuddho so bodhisattaṃ ’bhivandiya  
pañjaraṃ tattha-m-ādāya sakagharaṃ apakkami.
- 624 Dhammadesan’ imaṃ satthā āharitvāna jātakam  
samodhānesi sabbaṃ taṃ, „ tittiro Rāhulo ahu.
- 625 Kaṅkhaṃ vinodayanto so ahaṃ eva buddho ahu.”  
Taṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā rājā attamano tato.
- 626 Vasanto tattha<sup>2</sup> sattāhaṃ rājuyyāne manorame  
sikkhāpesi<sup>3</sup> mahīpālaṃ sambuddhasamayaṃ varaṃ.
- 627 Tasmim yeva samaye duve<sup>4</sup> yakkhe mahīpati  
pesetvā mahiyaṃ bhikkhū asese sannipātayi.<sup>5</sup>
- 628 Sattame divase gantvā sakārāmaṃ manoramaṃ  
kāresi bhikkhusaṅghassa sannipātaṃ asesato.
- 629 Therena ekamante so nisiṅgo sāṇi-m-antare  
ekeke laddhike bhikkhū pakkositvāna santikaṃ,
- 630 „kiṃvādī sugato, bhante,” iti pucchi mahīpati ;  
te sassatādikaṃ dīṭṭhiṃ byākarimṣu yathāsakaṃ.
- 631 Te micchādīṭṭhike sabbe rājā uppabbajāpayi  
sabbe satṭhisahassāni āsuṃ uppabbajāpitā.
- 632 Apucchi dhammike bhikkhū, „kiṃvādī sugato ? ” iti ;  
„vibhajjavādī ” t’āhaṃsu, taṃ therāṃ pucchi bhūpati.
- 633 „Vibhajjavādī sambuddho hoti ? ” „āmā,” ti āha so.  
Raja „āmā ” ti sutvā taṃ pasannamanaso tadā,
- 634 „saṅgho visodhito yasmā tasmā saṅgho uposathaṃ  
karotu, bhante,” iccevaṃ vatvā therassa bhūpati
- 635 saṅghassa rakkhaṃ datvāna nagaraṃ pāvīsī subhaṃ ;  
saṅgho samaggo hutvāna tadā’ kāsi uposathaṃ.
- 636 Thero anekasaṅkhamhā<sup>6</sup> bhikkhusaṅghe visārade  
chaḷabhiññe tipītake pabhinnaṇaṭṭhisambhide
- 637 bhikkhusahassaṃ uccini kātuṃ saddhammasaṅgahaṃ ;  
te hi Asokārāmaṃhi akā saddhammasaṅgahaṃ.
- 638 Mahākassapathero ca Yasatthero ca kārayuṃ  
yathā te dhammasaṅgītiṃ, Tissatthero pi taṃ tathā.

<sup>1</sup> °limpati Por QS. <sup>2</sup> garu all ex. C. <sup>3</sup> °petvā all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> Q adds so-  
<sup>5</sup> °pātayun all. <sup>6</sup> °gaṇamhā PQ.



- 639 Kathāvattuppakaraṇaṃ parappavādamaddanaṃ  
abhāsi<sup>1</sup> Tissatthero ca tasmim saṅgītimaṇḍale.
- 640 Evaṃ bhikkhusahashehi rakkhāyāsokārājino  
ayaṃ navahi māsehi dhammasāṅgīti niṭṭhitā.
- 641 Rañño sattarase vasse dvāsattatisamo isi  
mahāpavāraṇāyaṃ<sup>2</sup> so saṅgītiṃ taṃ samāpayi.
- 642 Sadhukāraṃ dadanti va devā ca manujā pi ca  
saṅgītipariyosāne akampittha mahāmahī.
- 643 Upāli Dāsako<sup>3</sup> c'eva Soṇako Siggavo tathā  
Tisso Moggaliputto ca pañc' ete vijitāvino
- 644 paramparāya vinayaṃ Jambudīpe sirivhaye  
acchijjamānaṃ ānesuṃ tatiyo yāva saṅgaho.
- 645 Hitvā seṭṭham brahmavimānaṃ pi manuññaṃ  
jegucchaṃ so sāsanaḥito naralokaṃ  
āgamm' akā sāsanaḥiccaṃ katakicco  
ko nām' añño sāsanaḥiccamhi pamajje ? ti.
- Suṇanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Tatiya-  
saṅgīti nāma pañcama paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> akāsi P.    <sup>2</sup> °ṇāya al ex. P.    <sup>3</sup> nāmako al ex. P.

## CHAṬṬHO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Vaṅgesu Vaṅganagare Vaṅgarājā pure ahu  
Kāliṅgarañño dhītā 'si mahesī tassa rājino.
- 2 So rājā deviyā tassā ekaṃ alabhi dhītaṃ  
nemittā byākaruṃ tassā saṃvāsaṃ migarājīnā.<sup>1</sup>
- 3 Atīva<sup>2</sup> rūpinī āsi atīva kāmaggiddhinī  
devena deviyā cāpi lajjāy' āsi jigucchitā.
- 4 Ekākinī sā nikkhamma sericārisukhatthini  
satthena saha aññatā agā Magadhagāminā.
- 5 Lālaratṭhe aṭaviyā siho sattham abhidhavi<sup>3</sup>  
aññattha sesā dhāvimsu, sīhāgatadisam tu sā.
- 6 Gaṇhitvā gocaraṃ siho gacchaṃ disvā tam ārakā  
ratto upāga lāleno<sup>4</sup> naṅgutṭhaṃ pannakannaḥ.<sup>5</sup>
- 7 Sā taṃ disvā saritvāna nemittavacanaṃ pure  
abhītā tassa aṅgāni rañjayanti parāmasi.
- 8 Tassā phassenātiratto piṭṭhiṃ āropiy' āsu taṃ  
siho sakaṃ guhaṃ netvā tāya saṃvāsaṃ ācari.
- 9 Tena saṃvasam anvāya kālena yamake duve  
puttañ ca dhītaṃ cāti rājadhitā janesi sā.
- 10 Puttassa hatthapādā 'suṃ sīhākārā viya<sup>6</sup> tato  
nāmena Sīhabāhuṃ taṃ, dhītaṃ Sihasivaliṃ.
- 11 Putto soḷasavasso so mātaṃ pucchi saṃsayam :  
„Ko<sup>7</sup> pitā ca no amma ? ” iti tattha avoca sā :
- 12 „Tāta, pitā migarājā, ahañ ca tava mātuyā.”  
Putto so saṃsayam katvā mātaṃ abravī iti :
- 13 „Yadi pitā migarājā kasmā aññadisā ? ” iti.  
Sā sabbaṃ abravī tassa, „kin nu yāmā ? ” ti so bravi.
- 14 „Guhaṃ thaketi tāto te pāsāpenā ” ti sā 'bravi.  
Mahāguhāya selaṃ taṃ<sup>8</sup> kadḍhayitvāna thāmasā
- 15 khandhen' ādāya attano yojanāni tato<sup>9</sup> gato  
ekāhen' eva paññāsa sakatṭhāne ṭhapesi so.

<sup>1</sup> jino CKPor. <sup>2</sup> Api ca all ex. C. <sup>3</sup> abhin° all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> cāl° all ex. K wh. has hāleno. <sup>5</sup> patta° P. <sup>6</sup> viyāgatā CK. <sup>7</sup> tam all ex. CS. <sup>8</sup> sela-  
kaṃ all ex. CS. <sup>9</sup> gato tato CS; gataṃ tato Q.

- 16 Gocarāya gate sīhe dakkhiṇaṃsamhi mātaram  
vāme kanitṭhaṃ katvāna tato sīghaṃ apakkami.
- 17 Nivāsetvāna sākhaṃ te paccantagāmam āgamuṃ.  
Tatth' āsi rājadhitāya mātulassa suto tadā
- 18 senāpati Vaṅgaraṇṇo t̥hito paccantagāmake  
nisinno rukkhamūle so kammantaṃ samvidhāpayam<sup>1</sup>.
- 19 Senāpati tayo<sup>2</sup> disvā pucchitvā<sup>3</sup> „ kin nu āgatā ? ”  
Te<sup>4</sup> janā pucchitā 'vocaṃ, „aṭavivāsino mayam ”
- 20 iti ; so dāpayi tesam vatthāni dhajanīpati ;  
tāni tesam ulārāni ; bhattaṃ paṇṇesu dāpayi ;
- 21 sovaṇṇabhājanān' āsuṃ tesam puññaena tāni pi.  
Tena so vimhito pucchi, „ke tumhe ? kassa nātakā ? ”
- 22 Tassa jātiṃ ca gottāni rājadhitā nivedayi.  
Pitucchādhītaram taṃ<sup>5</sup> so ādāya dhajanīpati
- 23 gantvāna Vaṅganagaraṃ samvāsaṃ tāya kappayi.  
Sīho sīghaṃ guhaṃ gantvā te adisvā tayo janc
- 24 aṭṭito<sup>6</sup> puttasokena na ca khādi na vā pivi.  
Dārake te gavesanto agā paccantagāmakaṃ.
- 25 Vilumpiyati so so ca yaṃ yaṃ gāmaṃ upeti so ;  
Paccantavāsino gantvā raṇṇo taṃ paṭivedayaṃ :
- 26 „Sīho pīleti te raṭṭhaṃ, tam, deva, paṭisedhaya.”  
Sutvāna vacanaṃ rājā nāgareh' eva mantayi.
- 27 Te yodhe pesayitvāna<sup>7</sup> yuddhaṃ kātum sah' eva so ;  
sabbe yodhā 'bhinikkhamma agā paccantagāmakaṃ.
- 28 Sīho disvāna te yodhe naditvā sīhanādakaṃ ;  
palāyitvāna paccantā pāvisuṃ<sup>8</sup> nagaraṃ tato,
- 29 „Tam eva paṭisedhetuṃ<sup>9</sup> na sakkomā ” ti abravuṃ.  
Nisedhakaṃ alabhanto dummano hatthikhandhake
- 30 kahāpaṇasahassāni t̥hapāpetvā mahīpati  
ghosāpetvā mahāmacce tadaheva<sup>10</sup> pure iti
- 31 „ghātetuṃ koci sakko<sup>11</sup> taṃ sīhaṃ gaṇha kahāpaṇaṃ.”  
Tath' eva dve sahasāni tīni cāpi narissaro
- 32 dhanesu pi harantesu Sīhabāhukumārako  
kahāpaṇāni gāhetuṃ mātuyā paṭivedayi.
- 33 Dvīsu vāresu vāresi mātā Sīhabhujam hi taṃ ;  
mātaram so apucchitvā Sīhabāhukumārako

<sup>1</sup> °payi CPQS. <sup>2</sup> tato C. <sup>3</sup> te pucchi evam āgate Q. <sup>4</sup> te 'vocaṃ pucchitā tena Q. <sup>5</sup> aṃsenādāya CKP ; yānā ādāya Q. <sup>6</sup> aḍḍhito K. <sup>7</sup> tattha pesesi Q. <sup>8</sup> pāvīsi P ; pāvīṃsu CQS. <sup>9</sup> eko avisahī gantuṃ all ex. Q. <sup>10</sup> pure paricarāpayi Q. <sup>11</sup> sakkoti gaṇh' imāni kahā° Q.

- 34 tatiyavāre sampatte ghātetuṃ pitaraṃ sakaṃ  
kaḥāpaṇānaṃ tin' eva sahasāni samaggahi.
- 35 Rañño kumāraṃ dassesuṃ, taṃ rājā idam abravi :  
„Gahito yadi siho te dammi raṭṭham tadeva te.”
- 36 So taṃ gantvā guhādvāraṃ pitaraṃ avhaya tadā.  
Sahasā nikkhamitvāna passitvā puttam āgataṃ.
- 37 Dhanuṃ adejjham<sup>1</sup> katvā so vadhituṃ taṃ saraṃ khipi ;  
saro laḷāṭaṃ āhaeca mettacittena tassa tu
- 38 tena puttasiṇehena nivatto pati bhūmiyaṃ.  
Tathā 'si yāva dutiyaṃ khitto pi tatiyaṃ saro
- 39 tato migādhipo kujjhi, „ayaṃ putto aputtako ” ;  
khitto saro tato tassa kāyaṃ nibbhijja nikkhami.
- 40 Sakesaraṃ sihasisaṃ ādaya nagaraṃ agā ;  
matassa Vaṅgarājassa sattāhāni tadā ahu.
- 41 Rañño aputtakattā ca patitā<sup>2</sup> c'assa kammunā  
na<sup>3</sup> koci attano Vaṅgarajjaṃ gaṇhati taṃ tadā.
- 42 Amaccā<sup>4</sup> sannipatitā mantetvā ekamānasā  
Siḥabāhukumāraṃ taṃ „rājā hohi ” ti abravuṃ.
- 43 So rajjaṃ sampaticchitvā datvāna mātuyā sakaṃ  
Siḥasivalim ādaya jātibhūmiṃ gato sayam.
- 44 Nagaraṃ tattha māpesi ahu Siḥapuraṃ iti  
araññe yojanasate gāme cāpi nivesayi.
- 45 Lālaratṭhe Siḥapure Siḥabāhunarādhipo  
rajjaṃ kāresi katvāna mahesiṃ Siḥasivalim.
- 46 Mahesī soḷasakkhattuṃ yamake ca duve duve  
putte janayi kāle sā : Vijayo nāma jeṭṭhako ;
- 47 Sumitto nāma dutiyo, sabbe dvattiṃsa te sutā.  
Kālena Vijayaṃ rājā uparajje 'bhisiṅcayi.
- 48 Vijayo visamācāro āsi taṃparisā pi ca  
sāhasāni anekāni dussahāni karimsu te.
- 49 Kuddho mahājano rañño taṃ atthaṃ paṭivedayi ;  
rājā putte dametvā va nāsakkhi viramāpituṃ<sup>5</sup>
- 50 Dutiye tatiye vāre te akaṃsu pure viya ;  
kuddho mahājano āha, „putte ghātehi te ” iti.
- 51 Rājā 'tha Vijayaṃ tañ ca parivārañ ca tassa ca  
satta satāni parisāni kāretvā adḍhamuṇḍake

<sup>1</sup> adh° CS ; aveccam Q. <sup>2</sup> pititā all ex. P. <sup>3</sup> na tena nattabhāvaṃ  
taṃ jānitvā mātaraṃ tadā. Q. <sup>4</sup> akhīlā Q. <sup>5</sup> paṭimāpituṃ KS.

- 52 nāvāya pakkhipāpetvā vissajjāpesi sāgare ;  
tathā tesañ ca bhariyāyo tath' eva ca kumārake.
- 53 Visuṃ visuṃ te vissatṭhā purisitthikumārakā  
visuṃ visuṃ dīpakasmim pakkamimsu vasiṃsu ca.
- 54 Naggadīpo ti ñāyittha kumārokkantadīpako ;  
bhariyokkantadīpo tu Mahilādīpako<sup>1</sup> iti.
- 55 Suppārake paṭṭanamhi Vijayo pana okkami,  
parisāsāhasen' ettha bhīto nāvaṃ pun' āruhi.
- 56 Laṅkāyaṃ Vijayo nāma so kumāro  
otiṇṇo thiramati Tambapaṇṇidīpe<sup>2</sup>  
sālānaṃ yamakaguṇānaṃ antarasmiṃ  
nibbāyituṃ sayitadine<sup>3</sup> tathāgatassā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Vijayā-  
gamaṇaṃ nāma chaṭṭho pariccheto.

<sup>1</sup> Mahinda° all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> °panṇipadese K ; °panṇidese QS. <sup>3</sup> CK corrupt.

## SATTAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Sabbalokahitaṃ katvā patvā santikaraṃ padam<sup>1</sup>  
parinibbānamañcamhi nipanno lokanāyako
- 2 devatāsannipātambhi mahantamhi mahāmati  
Sakkaṃ tatra samīpaṭṭhaṃ avoca vadataṃ varo :
- 3 „Vijayo Lālavisaṃyā Sīhabāhunarindajo  
eso<sup>2</sup> Laṅkaṃ anuppatto sattabhaccasatānugo.
- 4 Patitṭhissati, devinda, Laṅkāyaṃ mama sāsanaṃ  
tasmā su taṃ sapariṣaṃ sādhu Laṅkañ ca rakkhiya.”
- 5 Tathāgatassa devindo taṃ sutvāna sa sādaro  
devass’ Uppalavaṇṇassa Laṅkāraṅkhaṃ samappayi.<sup>3</sup>
- 6 Sakkena vuttamatto so Laṅkaṃ āgamma sajjukaṃ  
paribbājakavesena rukkhamūle upāvisi.
- 7 Vijayappamukhā sabbe upāgamma apucchisaṃ<sup>4</sup>,  
„Ayaṃ, bho, ko nu dīpo ? ” ti „, Laṅkā dīpo ” ti so ’bravi.
- 8 „Na santi manujā ettha mahiyā<sup>5</sup> natthi idha tu ” ;  
„bhayañ ca amhākaṃ<sup>6</sup> āsi ? ” ; „na ca hessati vo bhayaṃ.”
- 9 Iti vatvā kuṇḍikāya sīse jalena siñcayi,  
suttaṃ hatthesu datvāna laṅghitvā nabhasā ’gamā.
- 10 Dassesī soṇirūpena Sīsapātikayakkhiṇī ;  
bhacceko tesu anvento rājaputtēna vārito
- 11 „gāmamhi vijjamānamhi bhavanti<sup>7</sup> sunakhā ” iti.  
Tassā ca samīnī tattha Kuveṇī<sup>8</sup> nāma yakkhiṇī
- 12 nisīdi rukkhamūlamhi kantantī tāpasī viya.  
Disvāna so pokkhāraṇiṃ nisinnaṃ tañ ca tāpasim
- 13 tattha nahātvā pivitvāna ādāya ca mulālayo  
vārīñ ca pokkhareh’ eva vuṭṭhāsī. Sā taṃ abravi :
- 14 „Bhakkho ’si mama, tiṭṭhā ” ti, aṭṭhā bandho va so naro ;  
parittasuttatejena bhakketuṃ sā na sakkuṇi.
- 15 Yācayanto pi taṃ suttaṃ n’ ādā yakkhiṇiyā tu so ;  
taṃ gaḥetvā yakkhagehe ravantaṃ yakkhiṇī khipi.

---

<sup>1</sup> *varam* Q. <sup>2</sup> *esa* CP. <sup>3</sup> *apesayi* all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> *imsu* all ex. CS.  
<sup>5</sup> *manujo* all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> *atthi amhākaṃ* Q. <sup>7</sup> *sunakhā santi tannugā* Q.  
<sup>8</sup> *Kuveṇā* CKS throughout.

- 16 Evaṃ nayena sā tattha khipi satta satāni pi.  
Anāyantesu sabbesu Vijayo bhayasaṅkito
- 17 sannaddhapañcāvudho taṃ gantvā pokkharaniṃ subbhaṃ  
apassaṃ uttiṇṇapadaṃ passaṃ tañ c'eva tāpasinṃ,
- 18 „imāya khalu bhaccā me gahitā nūna ” 'cintiya,  
„kin nu passasi bhacce me, bhoti, tvam ” iti-m-āha taṃ.
- 19 „Kim, rajaputta, bhaccehi, pivanto yāhī ” ti āha sā ;  
„yakkhiṇi tāva, jānāti mama jātin ” ti nicchito
- 20 siḅhaṃ sanāmaṃ sāvetvā dhanuṃ ādāy 'upāgato  
yakkhiṃ ādāya gīvāyaṃ nārācavalayena<sup>1</sup> so
- 21 vāmahatthena kesesu gahetvā dakkhiṇena tu  
ukkipitvā asinṃ āha, „Bhacce me dehi dāni tvam.
- 22 Sace na dehi māremi ” ; „demi, samī ” ti āha sā.  
Tadā bhayaṭṭhā yakkhiṇi jivitaṃ<sup>2</sup> yācatī iti :
- 23 „Dehi me jivitaṃ, sāmi, rajjaṃ dassāmi te ahaṃ ;  
karissāṃ' itthikiccaṃ ca kiccaṃ aññaṃ yathicchitaṃ.”
- 24 Adubbhatthāya sapaṭhaṃ so taṃ yakkhiṃ akārayi :  
„Ānehi bhacce siḅhan ” ti vuttamatte ca sā nayi.
- 25 „Ime bhaccā ” ti vuttā sā taṇḍulādini niddisi  
ṭhapitānaṃ<sup>3</sup> vāṇijānaṃ nāvāya<sup>4</sup> vividhaṃ bahuṃ.
- 26 Te<sup>5</sup> bhacce dassayitvāna bhattāni vyañjanāni ca  
adā rājaputtass' eva bhattaṃ sabbe abhuñjisuṃ.
- 27 Dassesī rājagehaṃ sā yakkhī bhūñjiya piṇitā.  
Soḷavassikaṃ rūpaṃ māpayitvā manoharaṃ
- 28 rājaputtaṃ upāgañchi sabbālaṅkārahūsitaṃ ;  
nimmāsi rukkhamaḷasmiṃ sayanañ ca mahārahaṃ
- 29 sāṇiyā suparikkhitaṃ vitānasamalaṅkataṃ.  
Taṃ disvā rājatanayo pekkhaṃ atthaṃ anāgataṃ
- 30 katvāna tāya saṃvāsaṃ nipajji sayane subhe ;  
tass' ārakkhaṃ saṃvidhāya sabbe bhaccā nipajjisuṃ.<sup>6</sup>
- 31 Rattiṃ turiyasaddaṅ ca sutvā gītaravaṅ ca so  
pucchitvā sahasemaṇaṃ, „kim saddo ? ” iti yakkhiṇiṃ.
- 32 „Raṭṭhañ ca sāmīno deyyaṃ sabbe yakkhe ca ghātiya ;  
manussāvāsakāraṇā yakkhā maṃ ghātayanti hi.”
- 33 Kuveṇi yakkhiṇi sā pi abravi rājanandaṇaṃ :  
„Sirīsavatthu<sup>7</sup> nāṃ' etaṃ, sāmi, yakkhapuram idha<sup>8</sup> ;

<sup>1</sup> balayena all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> yācatī jivitaṃ iti Q. <sup>3</sup> so all. <sup>4</sup> nāvattḥhaṃ  
Q. <sup>5</sup> Tesam pasādayitvāna Q. <sup>6</sup> imsu all. <sup>7</sup> Sirissa° CPS. <sup>8</sup> iti CPS.

- 34 Kālasenassa jetthassa Laṅkānagaravāsini  
kumārikā idh' ānitā Polamittavhayā<sup>1</sup> pi vā<sup>2</sup> ;
- 35 āvāhamaṅgale tasmim̐ satttāhaṃ ussavo mahā  
vattate tatha saddo 'yaṃ mahā h' esa samāgamo.
- 36 Ajj' eva yakkhe<sup>3</sup> ghātehi, na hi sakkā ito param̐.”  
So āha, „dissamāne te ghātessāmi kathaṃ ahaṃ ? ”
- 37 „Tattha saddaṃ karissāmi, tena saddena ghātaya ;  
āvudhaṃ m' ānubhāvena tesam̐ kāye patissati<sup>4</sup>.”
- 38 Vaco sutvā tathā katvā sabbe yakkhe aghātayi.  
Sayam̐ pi laddhavijayo yakkharājapasādhanam̐
- 39 samalaṅkaritvā attānam̐ devindo viya sobhati ;  
pasādhanehi sesehi taṃ taṃ bhaccaṃ pasādhayi.
- 40 Katipāham̐ vasitv' ettha<sup>5</sup> Tambapaṇṇim̐ upāgami ;  
pāpunītvā Tambapaṇṇim̐ sabbe yakkhe aghātayi.
- 41 Evaṃ<sup>6</sup> katena kammaena Vijayo ca jayaṃ tahiṃ  
vasi yakkhiṇiyā saddhiṃ amaccaparivārito.
- 42 Nāvāya bhūmim̐ otīṇṇā Vijayappamukhā tadā  
kilantā pāṇinā bhūmim̐ ālambiya nisīdisuṃ.<sup>7</sup>
- 43 Tambabhūmirajopuṭṭho tambapaṇṇi yato<sup>8</sup> ahu  
so deso e'eva dīpo ca Tambapaṇṇiyanāmako.
- 44 Sīhabāhunarindo so sīham̐ ādinnavā iti  
Sīhalo, tena samvaddhā ete sabbe pi Sīhalā.
- 45 Evaṃ Vijayarājā pi ekarājā puruttame  
nikkhamma saha maccchi passitvā ṭhānam̐ uttamam̐
- 46 māpetvāna amaccānam̐ gāme gāme<sup>9</sup> anekadhā  
tatha tatha ca gāme te sabbe 'maccā nivesayum̐.
- 47 Anurādhagāmaṃ tannāmo Kadambanadiyantike ;  
Gambhīranadiyā tīre Upatisso purohito
- 48 Upatissagāmaṃ māpesi Anurādhassa uttare ;  
aṅṅe tayo amaccā te māpayimsu visuṃ visuṃ
- 49 Ujjenim̐ Uruvelaṅ ca Vijitaṃ nagaram̐ tathā.  
Nivāsetvā janapadaṃ sabbe 'maccā visuṃ visuṃ
- 50 avocuṃ rājatanayam̐, “ Sāmi rajje 'bhisiṅcaya<sup>10</sup>.”  
Iti vutto rājaputto na icchi abhisecanam̐  
vinā khattiyakaññāya abhisekamaheṣiyā.

<sup>1</sup> Posa° CP. <sup>2</sup> after this all ex. S add *tassā mātā ca āgatā* and this disturbs the division of lines. <sup>3</sup> °am̐ CKP. <sup>4</sup> *patāpaya* Q. <sup>5</sup> *vasi tatha* all. <sup>6</sup> *evam̐ anukkamen'eva* K. <sup>7</sup> °imsu all. <sup>8</sup> *tato* KP. <sup>9</sup> *sabbe* CS. <sup>10</sup> °ayi all ex Q.



- 51 Athāmaccā<sup>1</sup> sāmīno te abhiseke katādarā<sup>2</sup>  
 dukkaresu pi kicesu tadatthabhīrutātīgā
- 52 paṇṇākāre mahāsāre maṇimuttādike bahū  
 dūte gāhāpayitvāna pāhesuṃ Madhuram puram.
- 53 Paṇḍurājassa dhītattham amaccā sāmibhattino  
 aññesaṃ cāpi dhītattham amaccānaṃ janassa ca.
- 54 Sīgham nāvāya gantvāna dūtā te Madhuram puram  
 paṇṇākāre ca lekhaṃ ca tassa rañño adassayum.
- 55 Tato rājā amaccehi mantayitvāna dhītarāṃ  
 dātukāmo pi dūtānaṃ aññesaṃ cāpi dhītarō
- 56 atha<sup>3</sup> bheriṃ carāpetvā ghosāpetvā pure vare,  
 „Laṅkāyam dhītugamaṇaṃ icchamānā narā idha
- 57 vāsāpayitvā diguṇaṃ<sup>4</sup> gharadvāresu dhītarō  
 ṭhapentu, tena līngena ādiyissāmi tā ” iti.
- 58 Evaṃ laddhā bahū kaṅṅā tappayitvāna taṃ kulam  
 sampannasabbālaṅkāraṃ dhītarāṃ saparicchadam
- 59 sabbā tā laddhasakkārā kaṅṅāyo ca yathārahaṃ  
 hatthiṃ uttamam assaṃ ca rathaṃ rājārahaṃ tathā
- 60 hatthācariyādayo vā kammaḥkāre<sup>5</sup> nare bahū  
 lekhaṃ datvāna pāhesi Vijayassa jītārino.
- 61 Sabbo so ’tari nāvāhi Mahātitthe mahājano ;  
 ten’ eva paṭṭanaṃ<sup>6</sup> taṃ hi Mahātittthaṃ ti vuccati.
- 62 Vijayassa duve puttā tassā yakkhiṇiyā ahū :  
 putto Jīvahattho nāma dhītā Dhisallanāmikā.
- 63 Rājakaṅṅāya gamaṇaṃ sutvā Vijayabhūpati  
 mantetvā, „kin nu kātābbaṃ ? ” yakkhiṇiṃ āha taṃ tadā :
- 64 „Gaccha dāni tuvaṃ, bhoti, ṭhapetvā puttake duve  
 manussā amanussehi bhāyanti hi sadā ” iti.
- 65 Taṃ sutvā yakkhabhayato<sup>7</sup> iti āha mahīpatiṃ :  
 „Deva, gacchāma’ ahaṃ aḷḷa kathaṃ jīvitavuttiyā ? ”
- 66 Sutvāna tassā<sup>8</sup> vacanaṃ bhītaṃ taṃ āha yakkhiṇiṃ :  
 „Mā cintayi, sahasena dāpayissāmi te balim.”
- 67 Punappunaṃ taṃ yācītva<sup>9</sup> ubho ādāya puttake  
 bhītā pi sā agatiyā Laṅkāpuram upāgami.
- 68 Putte bahi ṭhapetvāna sayam pāvīsi taṃ puram.  
 Sañjānitvāna taṃ yakkhiṃ bhītā „corī ” ti saṅṅiṇo,

<sup>1</sup> yadā<sup>2</sup> K ; yathā CP. <sup>2</sup> katā tadā all. <sup>3</sup> laddhā sattastaṃ kaṅṅā  
 atha bheriṃ carāpayi. Q. <sup>4</sup> dhītūnaṃ P. <sup>5</sup> pesiyakārake bahu Q. <sup>6</sup> put-  
 tanattāhi all ex. Q. <sup>7</sup> yakkhī bhayato PS ; yakkhiṇi bhītā Q. <sup>8</sup> yakkhu-  
 bhayato Q. <sup>9</sup> ’tvanā Q.

- 69 „bhonto, ayaṃ Kuveṇī<sup>1</sup> tu lumpāpetvā Sirisavatthukam<sup>2</sup>  
idāni idha āgañchi<sup>3</sup>, mārema taṃ mayam ” iti.
- 70 Saṅkhubhiṃsu pure yakkhā „Kuveṇī āgatā idha<sup>4</sup> ” ;  
tato yakkho sāhasiko passitvā yakkhiṇiṃ t̥hitam  
ekapāṇippahārena maraṇam<sup>5</sup> pāpuṇi tadā.
- 71 Tassā pi mātulo yakkho nikkhamma nagarā bahi  
disvāna dārake pucchi, „Tumhe kassa sutā<sup>6</sup> ? ” iti.
- 72 „Kuveṇiyā ” ti sutv’ āha, „mātā te mārītā, idha  
tumhe pi disvā māreyyūṃ, palāyittha lahuṃ ” iti.
- 73 Aguṃ Sumanakūṭam te palāyitvā tato lahuṃ  
vāsaṃ kappesi jeṭṭho so saddhiṃ t̥ya kaniṭṭhiyā.
- 74 Puttadhītāhi vadḍhitvā rājānuññāya te vasuṃ  
tatt’ eva Malaye, eso Pulindānaṃ hi sambhavo.
- 75 Nāvā<sup>7</sup> te uttaritvāna pavisiṃsu puraṃ varaṃ,  
adaṃsu rājadhitādi Vijayassa ca rājino.<sup>8</sup>
- 76 Rājā disvā rājakaññaṃ haṭṭhatutṭhamano tadā  
katvā sakkārasammānaṃ dūtānaṃ sāmibhattinaṃ  
adā yathārahaṃ kaññā<sup>9</sup> amaccānaṃ janassa ca.
- 77 Yathāvidhiṃ ca Vijayaṃ sabbe ’maccā samāgatā  
rajje samabhisiṃciṃsu karīṃsu ca mahāchaṇaṃ.
- 78 Tato so Vijayo rājā Paṇḍurājassa dhītaṃ  
mahatā parivārena mahesitte<sup>10</sup> ’bhisiṃcayi.
- 79 Dhanāni ’dā amaccānaṃ, adāsi sasurassa tu  
anuvassaṃ saṅkhamuttaṃ satasahassadvayārahaṃ.
- 80 Hitvāna pubbacaritaṃ visamaṃ samena  
dhammena Laṅkam akhilaṃ anusāsamaṇo  
so Tambapaṇṇinagare Vijayo narindo  
rajjaṃ akārayi samā khalu aṭṭhatimsā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Vijayābhi-  
seko nāma sattamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> Kuveṇī all ex. SQ throughout this passage. <sup>2</sup> Sirissa vatthu° all.  
<sup>3</sup> āgantvā all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> āgatāya pi Q. <sup>5</sup> vilayaṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> puttā P. <sup>7</sup> Paṇḍu-  
rājassa dūtā te paṇṇākāre samappayūṃ, rājadhitādikā tā ca Vijayassa  
ca sāmīno Q. <sup>8</sup> sāmīno CKP. <sup>9</sup> kaññaṃ all ex. Q. <sup>10</sup> mahesiṃ abhi°  
all ex. Q.

## AṬṬHAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Vijayo so mahārājā vasse antimake t̥hito  
iti cintayi, „vuddho 'ham, na ca vijjati me suto,
- 2 kicchena vasitaṃ rat̥thaṃ nasseyya mama accaye ;  
ānāpeyyaṃ rajjahetu Sumittaṃ kaniṭṭhaṃ mama.”
- 3 Athāmaccehi<sup>1</sup> mantetvā lekhaṃ tattha apesayi ;  
lekhaṃ<sup>2</sup> datvāna Vijayo na cirena divaṃ gato.
- 4 Tasmim mate amaccā te pekkhantā khattiyāgamaṃ  
Upatissagāme thatvāna rajjaṃ samanūsāsayuṃ.
- 5 Mate Vijayarājamhi khattiyāgamanā purā  
ekavassaṃ ayaṃ Lankādīpo āsī arājiko.
- 6 Tasmim Sihapure tassa Sihabāhussa rājino  
accayena Sumitto so rājā tassa suto ahu.
- 7 Tassa puttā tayo āsuṃ Maddarājassa dhītuyā.  
Dūtā Sihapuraṃ gantvā rañño lekhaṃ adamsu te.
- 8 Lekhaṃ sutvāna so rājā putte āmantayi tayo :  
„Ahaṃ mahallako, tātā, eko tumhesu gacchatu.
- 9 Lan̄kaṃ nekaguṇaṃ kantaṃ<sup>3</sup> mama bhātussa santakaṃ  
tass' accayena tath' eva rajjaṃ kāretu sobhanaṃ<sup>4</sup>.”
- 10 Kaniṭṭhako Paṇḍuvāsudevo rājakumārako  
„gamissāmi ” ti cintetvā ñatvā sot̥thim<sup>5</sup> gatimhi ca
- 11 pitarā samanun̄ñāto dvattimsāmaccadārake  
ādāya āruhī nāvaṃ paribbājakaṃ gāvā.
- 12 Mahākandaranajjā te mukhadvāramhi otaruṃ,  
te<sup>6</sup> paribbajjake disvā jano sakkari sādhukaṃ.
- 13 Pucchitvā nagaraṃ ettha gacchantā ca kamena te  
Upatissagāmaṃ sampattā devatāparipālītā.
- 14 Amaccānumato 'macco pucchi nemittakaṃ tahiṃ  
khattiyāgamaṃ, tassa vyākāsi param<sup>7</sup> iti :
- 15 „sattame divase yeva āgamissati khattiyō,  
buddhasāsanam etassa vaṃsajo 'dha t̥hapessati.”
- 16 Sattame divase yeva te paribbājake tahiṃ  
patte disvāna pucchitvā amaccā te vijāniya<sup>8</sup>

<sup>1</sup> PK om. *atha*. <sup>2</sup> *lekhe* CP. <sup>3</sup> *rajjam* all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> *so bhavam* CP.  
<sup>5</sup> *sot̥thigat*° CKS. <sup>6</sup> *t̥t̥thaṃ patte pi te disvā jano*. Q. <sup>7</sup> *puram* KS. <sup>8</sup> °*iyum*  
all ex. C.

- 17 taṃ Paṇḍuvāsudevaṃ te Laṅkārajjena appayaṃ ;  
mahesiyā abhāvā so na tāva abhisecayī.
- 18 Amitodanasakkassa Paṇḍusakko suto ahu,  
nemittake<sup>1</sup> apucchi so, „kin nu atthi parissayo ?
- 19 parissayo ca amhākaṃ bhavissati ito paraṃ ? ”  
„Sabbe Sākyarājāno Viḍūḍabho<sup>2</sup> hanissati.”
- 20 Sutvā<sup>3</sup> vināsaṃ Sākyānaṃ so ādāya sakaṃ janaṃ  
āruya<sup>4</sup> ca mahānāvam Gaṅgāpāraṃ gato ahu.  
Māpetvā tattha nagaraṃ rajjaṃ satta sute<sup>5</sup> labhi.
- 21 Dhītā kaniṭṭhikā āsi Bhaddakaccānanāmikā  
suvaṇṇamayaitthī ca surūpā abhipatthitā.
- 22 Tadatthaṃ satta rājāno paṇṇākāre mahārahe  
pesesum rājino tassa, bhīto rājūhi so pana
- 23 ñatvāna sotthigamaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> mahesī ca bhavissati  
dvattimsa saha itthīhi nāvam āropiy’āsu taṃ
- 24 Gaṅgāyaṃ khipi<sup>7</sup>, “ gaṇhātu pahū me dhītaraṃ ” iti.  
Gahetuṃ te na sakkhimsu, nāvā<sup>8</sup> sā pana sīghagā.
- 25 Dutiye divase yeva Goṇagāmapaṭṭanaṃ<sup>9</sup> agā ;  
patvā<sup>10</sup> pabbajitākārā sabbā tā tattha otaruṃ.
- 26 Pucchitvā nagaraṃ ettha gacchantā ca kamena sā  
Upatissagāmaṃ sampattā devatāparipālītā.
- 27 Tadā kāle amaccā te pesetvā<sup>11</sup> Jivamānavam<sup>12</sup>  
„tvaṃ gantvā puccha nemittaṃ yadi kaññā idh’ āgatā.”
- 28 Tato so Jivako gantvā nemittass’ eva santikaṃ  
apucchi, brāhmaṇo sutvā byākāsi gamaṇaṃ iti :  
„Tāta, ajj’ eva amhākaṃ rājakaññā idh’ āgatā.”
- 29 Nemittakassa vacanaṃ sutvā tatthāgatā tu tā  
disvā amacco pucchitvā ñatvā rañño samappayi.
- 30 Taṃ Paṇḍuvāsudevaṃ te amaccā suddhabuddhino  
rajje samabhisiñceṃsu puṇṇasabbamanorathā.
- 31 Subhaddakaccānam aṇoma rūpinim  
mahesibhāve abhisiñcey’ attano  
sahāgatā tāya-m-adāsi attanā  
sahāgatānaṃ<sup>13</sup> vasi bhūmipo sukhaṃ ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Paṇḍuvāsu-  
devābhiseko nāma aṭṭhāmo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> nim° K. <sup>2</sup> all MSs. corrupt. <sup>3</sup> taṃ sutvā vināsaṃ CKS. <sup>4</sup> Q adds  
tato aññāpadasesena nikkhamma nagarā lahuṃ. <sup>5</sup> putte all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> sotthim  
agamā CK. <sup>7</sup> cāpi KP. <sup>8</sup> nāvāya all. <sup>9</sup> see Introd. <sup>10</sup> pattā P.  
<sup>11</sup> pāhesum Q. <sup>12</sup> MT (272-6) has *Vijita*. <sup>13</sup> P adds ca.

## NAVAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahesi janayī putte dasa ekañ ca dhītarāṃ,  
sabbajettho 'bhayo nāma, Cittā nāma kaniṭṭhikā.
- 2 Passitvā taṃ viyakariṃsu brāhmaṇā mantapāragā :  
„rajjahetu suto assā ghātayissati mātule.”
- 3 „Ghātessāma kaniṭṭhaṃ ” ti mantetvā<sup>1</sup> nava bhātaro ;  
vāresi Abhayo jettho, „mā ghāthetha sahāyikaṃ.”
- 4 Sabbe<sup>2</sup> te ekachandā tu vāsesuṃ ekathūṇake  
rañño ca sirigabbhena tassa dvāraṃ akārayuṃ.
- 5 Ekañ ca dāsiṃ khujjakam<sup>3</sup> antogehe vasāpayuṃ  
ṭhapesuṃ narasatañ ca bahi<sup>4</sup> tañ ca parirakkhituṃ.
- 6 Rūpen' ummādayi nare diṭṭhamattā pi sā yato  
tato Ummādacittā ti nāmaṃ sā pi paraṃ labhi.
- 7 Tadā Susīmadevī sā Paṇḍusākyassa rājino  
sutvāna Laṅkāgamaṇaṃ Bhaddakaccānadhītarāṃ
- 8 'bhisiñcitvāna Laṅkāyaṃ mahesiṃ Paṇḍurājino  
haṭṭhatuṭṭhā<sup>5</sup> ca sā devī vattamānassa jānituṃ
- 9 bhātaraṃ Gāmaṇiṃ ekaṃ Kaccāyanassa deviyā  
vasāpetvāna nagare pesetvāna cha bhātaro  
nāvāya āruyhitvā te Laṅkādīpaṃ upāgamuṃ.
- 10 Disvāna<sup>6</sup> te Paṇḍuvāsudevaṃ Laṅkindadīpakaṃ  
disvāna taṃ kaniṭṭhañ ca roditvā saha tāya ca
- 11 raññā sukatasakkārā rañño'nuññāya cārikaṃ  
karīṃsu Laṅkādīpamhi nivāsañ ca yathāruciṃ.
- 12 Rāmena vusitaṭṭhānaṃ Rāmagoṇaṃ ti vuccati,  
Uruvelānurādhānaṃ nivāsā ca tathā tathā.
- 13 Tathā Vijita-Dīghāvu-Rohaṇānaṃ nivāsakā  
Vijitagāmo Dīghāvu Rohaṇaṃ ti pavuccati.
- 14 Kāresi Anurādho so vāpiṃ dakkhiṇato tato  
kārapetvāna taṃ gehaṃ tattha vāsaṃ akappayi.
- 15 Tato ca so Paṇḍuvāsudevo jetṭhasutaṃ<sup>7</sup> sakam  
Abhayaṃ uparajjamhi kāle samabhisiñceyī<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> °tente Q. <sup>2</sup> te kāle ekagehe taṃ vās° Q. <sup>3</sup> ujukam QS. <sup>4</sup> tahiñ ca pari° S; bahi gantvāna rak° KQ. <sup>5</sup> see Introd. <sup>6</sup> taṃ Paṇḍuvāsudevaṃ te Laṅkindaṃ tattha dīpakaṃ Q. <sup>7</sup> °puttaṃ allex. Q. <sup>8</sup> °ciya allex. Q.

- 16 Dighāvussa kumārassa āsi Kaccāyadeviyā  
tanayo bhātarass' eva nāmena Dīghagāmiṇi.
- 17 Sutvā Ummādacittaṃ taṃ abhirūpaṃ pasamsitaṃ  
gantvā 'patissagāmaṃ taṃ <sup>1</sup>passitvā Paṇḍurājino  
adā<sup>2</sup> sahoparājena rājūpaṭṭhānam assa so.
- 18 Tadā<sup>3</sup> Ummādacittā sā upāgantvā kavāṭakaṃ  
disvāna<sup>4</sup> Gāmaṇiṃ ṭhitaṃ rattacitt' āha dāsikaṃ :
- 19 „Ko eso ? ” ti tato sutvā, „mātulassa suto ” iti  
dāsiṃ tattha niyojesi, sandhiṃ<sup>5</sup> katvāna so tato
- 20 lohaṃ gāhāpayitvāna tato<sup>6</sup> so Dīghagāmaṇi  
kakkatāyantaṃ<sup>7</sup> katvāna ādiyitvā upāgami.
- 21 Gavakkhamhi<sup>8</sup> ḍasāpetvā rattiṃ kakkatāyantaṃ  
abhiruyha chindayitvā kavāṭaṃ tena pāvisi ;
- 22 tāya saddhiṃ vasitvāna paccūse yeva nikkhami.  
Evam niceaṃ vasī tattha chiddābhāvā apākaṭo.
- 23 Sā tena aggahī gabbhaṃ, gabbhe pariṇate tato  
mātu ārocayī dāsī, mātā pucchiya dhītaṃ
- 24 rañño ārocayī, rājā āmantetvā sute 'bravi :  
„Posiyo so pi amhehi, dema tass' eva taṃ ” iti.
- 25 „Putto ce mārayissāma taṃ ” ti tassa adamsu te.  
Parihāraṃ vijānitvā rājā „sādhū ” ti āha so.
- 26 Sā sūtikāle sampatte sūtigchañ ca pāvisi.  
Gopayitvā duve dāse Cittaṃ taṃ Dīghagāmaṇi
- 27 duve janā parirakkhaṃ taṃ rattiṃ divaṃ akaṃsu te ;  
rājaputtā tattha gantvā sakaṃ sandeham abravum.
- 28 Te paṭiññaṃ adente te rājaputtā aghātaṃ ;  
kālaṃ katvāna dve dāsā yakkhā āsuṃ tadantare ;  
upāgantvāna rakkhiṃsu ubho gabbhe kumārakaṃ.
- 29 Jānitvā<sup>9</sup> iṅgitaṃ tesam tato so Dīghagāmaṇi  
avhayitvā suhadayaṃ dāsiṃ ekaṃ iccabravi :
- 30 „Handa, je, vicaritvāna yadi passasi itthiyo  
parinatagabbhe udare sallakkhetvā taṃ āgatā.”<sup>10</sup>
- 31 Vicaritvāna sā dāsī adakki kuladhītaṃ  
parinatagabbhaṃ udaraṃ āgantvā āha sāmikaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> uparājantike ṭhito Q. <sup>2</sup> gantvā all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> Gavakkhābhimukhaṭṭhāne  
taṃ upecca ṭhitaṃ tu sā Q. <sup>4</sup> taṃ Dīghagāmiṇiṃ disvā Q. <sup>5</sup> saddhim all.  
<sup>6</sup> kakkatāyantaṃ akārayi. Q. <sup>7</sup> sanketaṃ dāsīyāy' eva santhavattaṃ kath  
entiya Q. <sup>8</sup> ussāpetvā gavakkhamhi Q. <sup>9</sup> Iṅgitaṃ upaviñjhāya tesam  
jāniya so tato Q. <sup>10</sup> āgantvā C.

- 32 Cittā sā janayī puttam sā itthi pana dhītaram ;  
Cittā sahasam dāpetvā tassā puttam sakam pi ca
- 33 ānāpetvā dhītaram tam nipajjāpesi santike.  
„Dhītā laddhā,” ti sutvāna haṭṭhā rājasutā<sup>1</sup> ahum.
- 34 Mātā ca mātumātā ca ubho pana<sup>2</sup> kumārakam  
pitāmahassa nāmañ ca jetṭhassa mātulassa ca  
ekam katvā tam akarum Paṇḍukābhayanāmakam.
- 35 Laṅkāpālo Paṇḍuvāsudevo rajjam akārayi  
tiṃsa vassāni<sup>3</sup>, jātamhi mato so Paṇḍukābhaye.
- 36 Tasmim matasmim manujādhipasmim  
sabbe samāgamma narindaputtā  
tassābhayassābhayadassa<sup>4</sup> bhātu  
rājābhisekam akarum ulāram ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvaṃse Abhayābhi-  
seko nāma navamo pariccheto.

<sup>1</sup> °puttā all ex. KP. <sup>2</sup> pana tu nātakā all ex. K. <sup>3</sup> °vassamhi all.  
<sup>4</sup> tasmā° QS.

DASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Ummādacittāy' āṇattā dāsī ādāya dāraḥkaṃ  
samugge pakkhipitvāna anto pacchimhi thāpayi.
- 2 „Bhadde<sup>1</sup> Maṇḍalagāme<sup>2</sup> āyuttassa adā ” iti.  
Nekkhamma paṭipannā sū Dvāramaṇḍalam-añjaṣaṃ.
- 3 Te rājaṣuttā migavaṃ gantvā ubhinnam antare  
Upatissamaṇḍalass' eva Tumbarakandaravhaye<sup>3</sup>
- 4 disvā dāsiṃ, „kuhiṃ yāsi ? kiṃ etan ? ” ti apucchisum ;  
„Dvāramaṇḍalakaṃ yāmi, dhitu<sup>4</sup> me pūvakaṃ idaṃ.”
- 5 Sutvāna<sup>5</sup> tassā vacanaṃ rājaṣuttā taṃ abravum :  
„Oropehi<sup>6</sup> handa pacchiṃ, passissāma yadi pūvakaṃ.”
- 6 Kumārassāpi tejena otāretvā<sup>7</sup> khaṇ' itthiyā  
Citto ca Kāḷavelo ca tassa rakkhāya niggatā
- 7 attānaṃ nimminivāna mahantaṃ sūkaraṃ ahū ;  
<sup>8</sup>te saha dassanen' eva disvā taṃ anubandhisum.
- 8 Taramānarūpā dāsī <sup>9</sup>gahetvā Maṇḍalaṃ agā  
dārakaṇ ca sahaṣsaṇ ca āyuttassa adā raho  
rahaṣsaṃ vacanaṃ vatvā<sup>10</sup> dāsī āgamma taṅkhaṃe.
- 9 Tasmīṃ yeva divasaṃhi bhariyā tassa<sup>11</sup> janayī sutam<sup>12</sup>,  
„yamaḥe janayī putte bhariyā me ” ti posi taṃ.
- 10 So sattavassiko cāpi taṃ vijāniya mātulā  
rājaṣuttā<sup>13</sup> ekacchandaṃ payojetvā mahājane :  
„Yattake sarasi kīḷante dārake te vadhettha vo.”
- 11 Tasmīṃ ca divase tattha nahāyitvā saraṃhi so  
bahūhi ca kumārehi saḥ' eva kīḷatī tadā.
- 12 Anto jale thito rukkho indavārūṇi-m-avhayo  
<sup>14</sup>mahanto susiro hoti jalacchāditaḥkaṃ siraṃ.
- 13 Niccaṃ nahātvā kīḷamāno kumāro 'sinci udakaṃ  
nimmujjamāno chiddena pavisitvā ciraṭṭhito.

<sup>1</sup> CS add *ivaṃ*. <sup>2</sup> Maṇḍulla° P. <sup>3</sup> Tambhakakkura° KP ; Kumbhakaru° C ; Tumbarakurura° Q ; Kumbhakakarura° S. <sup>4</sup> dhituyā pū° Q. <sup>5</sup> Tūli-  
kaṃ mana icchāma Q. <sup>6</sup> otāretvā all ex. Q. <sup>7</sup> otarentiyā khaṇ' Q.  
<sup>8</sup> Q. adds *taṃ tesuṃ taṅkhaṃe yeva āpathamukhe dassayum*. <sup>9</sup> sā taṃ  
ādāya tatra 'gā Q. <sup>10</sup> sutvā P. <sup>11</sup> CKQ om. tassa. <sup>12</sup> puttam all.  
<sup>13</sup> hantum sarasi kīḷante dārake ca payojoyayum Q. <sup>14</sup> jalatṭhaṃ rukkha-  
susiraṃ jalacchādītachiddakaṃ Q.



- 14 Kumārā te viloketvā apassitvā kumārakam  
tato tatth' eva nikkhamma kumāro<sup>1</sup>, sesadārakē
- 15 upāgantvāna pucchitvā, „kuto gantvā niliyasi ? ”  
kumāro itare-m-āha, „ahaṃ t̥hito bhavaṃ<sup>2</sup> sare.”
- 16 Sutvāna vacanaṃ sabbe, „vañcitamhā mayam ” iti.  
Manussa tāttha gantvāna taṃ saraṃ parivāriya.
- 17 <sup>3</sup>Manusse āgatāhe so nivāsetvāna vatthakam  
kumāro vārim oggayha susiramhi t̥hito ahu.
- 18 Vatthakāni gaṇitvā te māretvā sesadārake  
yattakāni ca vatthāni tattakāni chavāni ca  
gantvā ārocayum sabbe, „dārakā mārītā,” iti.
- 19 Gatesu tesu so gantvā āyuttakagharaṃ sakaṃ  
vāsam assāsito tena ahu dvādasavassiko.
- 20 Puna sutvāna jīvaṇṭaṃ kumāraṃ te pi mātulā  
cintayimsu tadā sabbe, „kumāro yadi jīvati
- 21 hāni yeva ahū, vaḍḍhī amhākaṃ na bhavissati ;  
māressati ayaṃ amhe ; na dema jīvitam ” iti.  
Tattha gopālake sabbe māretum te niyojayum.
- 22 Tasmim ahani gopālā laddhā ekaṃ catuppadaṃ  
aggim āharitum gāmaṃ pesesum taṃ kumārakam.
- 23 So gantvā gharaṃ āyuttaputtakam yeva pesayi :  
„pādā rujjanti me, nehi aggim gopālasantikam.
- 24 tāttha aṅgāramaṃsañ ca khādissasi tuvaṃ ” iti.  
Nesi so taṃ vaco sutvā aggim gopālasantikam.
- 25 Tasmim khaṇe pesitā te parikkhipiya mārītum<sup>4</sup> ;  
sabbe te mārayitvāna mātulānaṃ nivedayum.
- 26 Tato soḷasavassaṃ taṃ vijānimsu ca mātulā ;  
mātā sahasaṃ ādasi tassa rakkaṇṇ ca ādasi<sup>5</sup>.
- 27 Āyutto<sup>6</sup> guyhāvacaṇaṃ sabbam tassa nivedayi ;  
mātā sahasaṃ datvāna saha lekkena pesayi.  
Āyutto vācayitvāna pesesi Paṇḍulantikam.<sup>7</sup>
- 28 Paṇḍulabrāhmaṇo nāma bhogavā vedapārago  
dakkhiṇasmim disābhāge vasi Paṇḍulagāmake.
- 29 Kumāro tāttha gantvāna<sup>8</sup> passi Paṇḍulabrāhmaṇaṃ.  
„Tvam Paṇḍukābhayo, tāta, ? ” iti pucchaya taṅkhaṇe,

<sup>1</sup> vañceti sesadārake Q. <sup>2</sup> bhavissare P ; CKS corrupt. <sup>3</sup> āgatchi narehi so all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> so all. <sup>5</sup> pādasi C. <sup>6</sup> mātulassa ca dātammaṃ sandesañ ca nivediya, sabbam tassa sahasaṃ ca sahu . . . Q. <sup>7</sup> Maṇḍula<sup>2</sup> throughout PQ. <sup>8</sup> gacchantaṃ Q.

- 30 „Ayye, āmā ” ti vatvā so, disvāna dhaññalakkhaṇaṃ  
tassa katvāna sakkāraṃ āhe, „rājā bhavissasi ;
- 31 samasattativassāni rajjaṃ tvaṃ kārayissasi ;  
sippaṃ uggaṇha, tātā ” ti sippuggaḥama akārayi.  
Candena tassa puttena khippaṃ sippaṃ samāpitam.
- 32 Adā sataśahaṣṣaṃ so yodhasaṅgāhakāraṇā  
yodhesu saṅgahitesu jane pañcasate<sup>1</sup> labhi.
- 33 Brāhmaṇo iti vatvā<sup>2</sup> so Paṇḍukābhayaṇāmakaṃ :  
„yadi passasi tvaṃ, tāta, kumāriṃ gatayobbaṇiṃ
- 34 gahetvāna kare āsuṃ paṇṇāni kaṇakāni ca  
mahesiṃ kuru, Candañ ca mama puttaṃ purohitaṃ.”
- 35 Iti vatvā dhaṇaṃ datvā sayodhaṃ pāhiṇi tato.  
So nāmaṃ sāvayitvāna tato nikkhamma puññavā
- 36 patvā Palonagara<sup>3</sup> Kālapabbatasantike  
bhojanaṃ paṭiyādetvā santappetvā kumārakaṃ
- 37 saddhiṃ yodhagaṇeh’ eva uyyojetvāna nāgare  
labhitvā<sup>4</sup> naraśahaṣṣāni dvisatāni tadā ahu.
- 38 Girikaṇḍakapabbataṃ nāma agamaṃ parivārito.  
Girikaṇḍasivo nāma Paṇḍukābhayaṃmātulo
- 39 taṃ Paṇḍuvāsudevena dinnam vasati gāmakam  
sassaṃ karisaśatamattaṃ lāyapetvāna mātulo.
- 40 Tassa dhītā rūpavati Pāli nāmā’si khattiyā ;  
sā mahāparivārena yānaṃ āruya sobhanaṃ  
pitu bhattaṃ gāhayitvā lāvakaṇaṇ<sup>5</sup> ca gacchati.
- 41 Kumārassa manussā taṃ disvā tattha kumārikaṃ  
ārocesuṃ kumārassa, kumāro sahasā gato
- 42 dvebhāgaṃ parisaṃ katvā tassa yānaṃ apesayi ;  
tadantikaṃ sapariso, „kā tvaṃ yāsī ? ” ti pucchi taṃ.
- 43 <sup>6</sup>Tāya vutto kumāro ca tassā sārattamānaso  
attano saṃvihāgataṃ<sup>7</sup> bhattaṃ āyāci so tato.
- 44 Sā samoruyha yānaṃhā adā sovaṇṇapāṭiyā  
bhattaṃ nigrodhamūlasmiṃ rājaputtassa khattiyā.
- 45 Gaṇhi nigrodhapaṇṇāni bhojetuṃ sesake jane  
suvaṇṇabhājanān’ āsuṃ tāni paṇṇāni taṅkhaṇe.
- 46 Tāni disvā rājaputto saritvā dijabhāsitaṃ  
„mahesi bhāvayuttā me kaññā laddhā ” ti tussi so.

<sup>1</sup> °satesu pi Q. <sup>2</sup> āha so Q. <sup>3</sup> Balo° CK. <sup>4</sup> satta sate yodhe ca purise  
tathavāsike, Girikaṇḍapabbataṃ nāma nikkhamma agamaṃ sayam Q.  
<sup>5</sup> ḥalākāyañ K. <sup>6</sup> so sabbasmim pi vuttā pi Q. <sup>7</sup> antam all.

- 47 Sabbe bhojāpayī te su sā, na khīyittha bhojanam  
ekassa paṭivimso va gahito tattha dissatha.
- 48 Evaṃ puññaguṇūpetā sukumārī kumārikā  
Suvanṇapālī nāmena tatopabhuti āsi sā.
- 49 Taṃ kumāriṃ gahetvāna yānam āruyha tanayo<sup>1</sup>  
mahābalaparibbūlho anussaṅki apakkami.
- 50 Taṃ sutvāna pitā assā sāyudhapurise nare  
pahīnitvā,<sup>2</sup> „bhavantā te gaṇhantu mama dhītaram.”
- 51 Te gantvā kalaham katvā tajjitā tehi āgamum ;  
Kalahanagaraṃ nāma gāmo tattha kato ahu.
- 52 Taṃ sutvā bhātaro tassā pañca yuddhāya anvaḡum,  
sabbe te Paṇḍulaputto Cando yeva aghātayi.  
Lohitavāhakhaṇḍo ti tesam yuddhamahī ahu.
- 53 Mahatā balakāyena tato so Paṇḍukābhayo  
Gaṅgāya pārime tīre Dolapabbatakaṃ agā.
- 54 Tatra cattāri vassāni balasaṅghehi āvasi.  
Taṃ sutvā mātulā sabbe ṭhapetvā 'bhayarājino  
55 nekkhamm' Upatissagāmāṃ taṃ yuddhatthaṃ upāgamum.  
Khandhāvāraṃ nivesetvā Dhūmarakkhāgasantike
- 56 pesetvāna pure yodhe bhāḡiṇeyyena yujjhisum ;  
bhāḡiṇeyyo jinitvā te mātule anubandhi so.
- 57 Oragaṅgaṃ palāpetvā senam ādāya vattayi ;  
tesaṃ ca khandhāvāramhi duve vassāni so vasi.
- 58 Gantvā 'patissagāmaṃ te tam atthaṃ rājino 'bravum ;  
rājā lekham kumārassa sarahassaṃ sa pāhiṇi :
- 59 „Bhuñjassu<sup>3</sup> pāragaṅgaṃ tvam māgā oraṃ tato ” iti.  
Taṃ sutvā tassa kujjhimsu bhātaro nava<sup>4</sup> rājino.
- 60 „Upatthambho tvam evāsi ciraṃ tassa ca mātuyā ;  
idāni rajjam<sup>5</sup> dassesi, māressamā ” ti abravum.
- 61 So tesam rajjam appesi Upatissam nāma bhātaram  
rajje<sup>6</sup> samabhisiṅcimsu sabbe sahitamānasā.
- 62 Eso vīsativassāni Abhayo 'bhayadāyako  
tatthopatissagāmamhi rājā rajjam akārayi.  
Bhāḡiṇeyyo<sup>7</sup> ca vasati Dhūmarakkhamhi pabbate.
- 63 Aparasmiṃ ca kālamhi yakkhīṇi<sup>8</sup> Valavāmukhī  
Jutindharassa yakkhassa bhariyā<sup>9</sup> sā tedā ahu.

<sup>1</sup> so tato Q. <sup>2</sup> anugantā bhavantā taṃ C. <sup>3</sup> vasassu all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> attha Q.  
<sup>5</sup> rattham dadase Q. <sup>6</sup> sabbe sahitam ākaṃsu rajje sahita° Q. <sup>7</sup> tassāpi  
bhāḡiṇeyyo so vasati Dhūmarakkhake Q. <sup>8</sup> valavārūpayakkhīṇi Q. <sup>9</sup> bh°  
Cetiyanamakā Q.

- 64 <sup>1</sup>Kīlanāy'ekadivasaṃ sare Tumabariyaṅgaṇe  
carati vaḷavārūpā yakkhinī vaḷavāmukhī.
- 65 Eko disvāna setaṅgaṃ rattapādaṃ manoramam  
ārocesi kumārassa, „vaḷav' ethh' idisī ” iti.
- 66 Kumāro rasmim ādāya gahetum taṃ upāgami ;  
pacchato āgataṃ disvā bhītā tejena tassa sā
- 67 dhāvi, 'nantaradhāyivā dhāvantaṃ anubandhi so.  
Dhāvamānā saraṃ taṃ sā sattakkhattuṃ parikkhipi.
- 68 Taṃ saraṃ pana tikkhattuṃ parikkhipi tato pana  
yakkhinī upatitvā sā sare Tumbariyaṅgaṇe
- 69 Gaṅgaṃ Kaccapatitthena samotari tahiṃ tu so,  
gahetvā vāladhismim taṃ tālapattañ<sup>2</sup> ca aggahi.
- 70 Tassa puññānubhāvena so ahosi mahā asi ;  
uccāresi asim tattha „maressāmi<sup>3</sup> ahaṃ ” iti.
- 71 Yakkhinī tu bhāyaṭṭā<sup>4</sup> sa iti āha kumārakaṃ :  
„Rajjaṃ gahetvā te dajjaṃ, sāmi, mā maṃ amārayi.”
- 72 Givāyaṃ gahetvā so vijjhivā asikoṭiyā  
nāsāya rajjuyā bandhi, sā ahosi vasānugā.
- 73 Gantvā taṃ Dhūmarakkhaṃ so taṃ āruya mahābalo  
tattha cattāri vassāni Dhūmarakkhanage vasi.
- 74 Tato nikkhamma sabalo āgammāriṭṭhapabbataṃ  
yuddhakālaṃ apekkhanto tattha satta samā vasi.
- 75 Mātulā te sunivāna yuddhatthāya ca mantayum.  
Dve mātule ṭhapetvāna<sup>5</sup> Abhayaṃ Girikaṇḍakaṃ
- 76 aṭṭha<sup>6</sup> sesā pi sabbe te sayoggabalavāhanā  
yuddhasajjāy' Aritṭhaṃ taṃ upasaṅkamma pabbataṃ
- 77 khandhāvāraṃ nivesetvā gāme Nagaraavhaye  
pārasenaṃ labhitvā te datvā ekaṃ camūpatim  
sabbe parikkhipāpesuṃ<sup>7</sup> sāmanta' ritṭhapabbataṃ.
- 78 Tadā yakkhinīyā saddhim mantetvā rājatanayo,  
„paccāmittā gatā mayhaṃ ajj' evāritṭhapabbate,<sup>8</sup>
- 79 kin nu ahaṃ karissāmi? tadatthāya vadem' ahaṃ.”  
Yakkhinī iti<sup>9</sup> vatvā sā rājaputtaṃ mahabbalaṃ :
- 80 „sāmi, ekaṃ upāyañ ca adakkhim, yadi ruccati ;  
sabbhaṃ rājaparikkhāraṃ paṇṇākārāyudhāni ca

<sup>1</sup> kīlīttha CK. <sup>2</sup> toyam pattañ ca Q. <sup>3</sup> taṃ māremi ahaṃ Q.  
<sup>4</sup> bhayutrāsā kumārakaṃ taṃ āha sā Q. <sup>5</sup> ca vajjetvā all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> sesattha  
mātulā tassa Q. <sup>7</sup> pimsu P. <sup>8</sup> hetṭhākariṭṭha<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>9</sup> taṃ āha sā Q.

- 81 cayam<sup>1</sup> katvāna dāpetvā<sup>2</sup> palobhetvāna mātule  
 ,gaṇhatha sabbān' etāni khamāpessāmi vo' iti ;
- 82 khandhāvāramhi sabbesaṃ yadāmaccā pavisiya<sup>3</sup>  
 tadā tvaṃ pi nisīditvā piṭṭhiyaṃ phalakaṃ viya
- 83 vegena thamasā tattha nāgarehi pavissasi<sup>4</sup>  
 sīsaṃ<sup>5</sup> chindassu sabbesaṃ khandhāvāresu sabbathā.
- 84 Yakkhasaddaṃ karitvāna palāpessāmi te jane ;  
 evaṃ katena kamma jayo tava bhavissati."
- 85 Yakkhiṇiyā vaco sutvā „sādhū ” ti sampañcichi so.  
 „Gahetvā tāni bhaṇḍāni āvudhāni imāni te  
 ambhakaṃ purato sabbe yāthayātha ”-m-avoca so.
- 86 „Gaṇhissāma pavitṭhan ” ti vissatthesu tu<sup>6</sup> tesu so  
 āruya yakkhivaḷavaṃ mahābalapurakkhato ;
- 87 balasaṅghaṃ vudikkhitvā yakkhasaddaṃ pamañci sā.  
 Antc. bahi balañ c'assa ukkuṭṭhim mahatiṃ akā.
- 88 Kumāraparisā sabbe parasenā nare bahū  
 ghātetvā mātule aṭṭha sīsarāsīṃ akaṃsu te.
- 89 Senāpati palāyitvā gumbaṭṭhānesu<sup>7</sup> pāvisi,  
 Senāpatigumbako ti tena esa pavuccati.
- 90 Upariṭṭhamātulānaṃ sīsarāsīṃ apassi so,  
 „lāburāsī va ” iccāha, ten' āhu<sup>8</sup> Lābugāma.
- 91 Evaṃ vijitasāṅgāmo tato so Paṇḍukābhayo  
 ayyakassānurādhassa vasanaṭṭhānam āgato.
- 92 Antorājaghare<sup>9</sup> tattha tassa datvāna ayyako  
 aññaṃ vāsaṃ akappesi tasmīṃ gehamhi so vasi.
- 93 Pucchāpetvāna nemittaṃ vatthuvijjāviduṃ tathā  
 nagaraṃ pavaraṃ tasmīṃ gāme yeva amāpayi.
- 94 Nivāsattānurādhānaṃ<sup>10</sup> Anurādhapuraṃ ahū,  
 nakkhattenānurādhena patiṭṭhāpitatāya<sup>11</sup> ca.
- 95 Ānāpetvā mātulānaṃ chattaṃ jātassare idha  
 dhovāpetvā dhārayitvā tamsare yeva vāriṇā
- 96 attano abhisekaṃ so kāresi Paṇḍukābhayo  
 Suvannaṃpālīdeviṇ<sup>12</sup> ca mahesiṃ abhisiñcayi.<sup>13</sup>
- 97 Adā Candakūmarassa poroñiccaṃ<sup>14</sup> yathāvidhiṃ  
 ṭhānantarānaṃ sesānaṃ bhaccānañ ca yathārahaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> see Introd. <sup>2</sup> *pesetvā* Q. <sup>3</sup> *pavisisum* Q. <sup>4</sup> *pavisiya* Q. <sup>5</sup> *sire* Q.  
<sup>6</sup> *ca* P. <sup>7</sup> *guyhaṭ* K. <sup>8</sup> *ahū* CKP. <sup>9</sup> *so* all. <sup>10</sup> *nivāsantā narā vāsaṃ* K ;  
 C corrupt. <sup>11</sup> *patiṭṭhāpi tath'eva ca* K. <sup>12</sup> *Sovanna* P. <sup>13</sup> *ciya* QS.  
<sup>14</sup> *parohitaṃ* CKP.

- 98 Mātuyā upakārattā attano ca mahīpatiṃ  
 aghātetvāka jettham taṃ mātulaṃ Abhayaṃ pana  
 99 rattirajjaṃ adā tassa, ahū nagaraguttiko,  
 tadupādāya nagare ahū nagaraguttikā.  
 100 Sasuraṃ taṃ aghātetvā Girikaṇḍasivaṃ pi ca  
 Girikaṇḍakadesaṃ ca mātulassa adāsi so.  
 101 Saram taṃttha khaṇāpetvā kārāpesi bahūdakaṃ,  
 jaye jalassa gāhena Jayavāpī ti āhu taṃ.  
 102 Kāḷavelaṃ nivesesi yakkhaṃ purapuratthime  
 yakkhaṃ Cittaṃ nivesesi heṭṭhā Abhayaavāpiyā.  
 103 Pubbopakārī<sup>1</sup> dāsi tu nibbattā yakkhayoniyam  
 purassa dakkhiṇadvāre so kataññū nivesayi.  
 104 Anto narindavatthussa vaḷavāmukhayakkhiṇiṃ  
 dāpetvāna balim tesam anusaṃvaccharam ahū.  
 105 Chapakālamhi sampatte Cittarājena so saha  
 samānāsanasmiṃ rājā dibbamānusanāṭakaṃ  
 106 nisīditvāna tath' eva paribbyūḷho samantato  
 kārento 'bhiraṃī saddhiṃ ratikhiddāsamappito.  
 107 Dvāragāme ca caturō 'bhayavāpiṇ ca kārāyi,  
 Mahāsusānāghātaṃ Pacchimarājini tathā.  
 108 Vessavaṇassa nigrodhaṃ Byādhidevassa ṭalakaṃ  
 Yoṇasabhāgavatthuṃ ca Mahejjāgharam<sup>2</sup> eva ca:  
 etāni pacchimadvāradisābhāge nivesayi.  
 109 Pañcasatāni caṇḍālapurise purasodhake  
 duve satāni caṇḍālapurise pupphasodhake  
 110 diyaḍḍhasatacaṇḍāle mataniharake pi ca  
 susānagopacaṇḍāle tattake yeva ādiyi.  
 111 Tesam gāmaṃ nivesesi susānaṃ pacchimuttare  
 yathāvihitakammāni tāni niceṃ akaṃsu te.  
 112 Tassa caṇḍālagāmassa pubbuttaradisāya tu  
 Nicasusānakaṃ nāma caṇḍālānaṃ akārāyi.  
 113 Tass' uttare susānassa Pāsāṇapabbatantare  
 āvāsapāli vyādhinaṃ<sup>3</sup> tadā āsi nivesitā.  
 114 Taduttare disābhāge yāva Gāmaṇivāpiyā  
 tāpasānaṃ anekesaṃ assamo āsi kārīto.  
 115 Tass' eva ca susānassa puratthimadisāya tu  
 Jotiyassa nigaṇṭhassa gharaṃ kāresi bhūpati.

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> *pabhedagh*° CP. <sup>3</sup> so all.

- 116 Tasmim yeva padesasmim nigaṇṭho Girināmakō  
nānāpāsaṇḍakā c'eva vasiṃsu samanā bahū.
- 117 Tatth'<sup>1</sup> eva<sup>2</sup> devakulamhi kāresi ca mahīpati  
Kumbhaṇḍassa nigaṇṭhassa tannāmakam ahoṣi taṃ.
- 118 Tato tu pacchime bhāge byādhipālipuratthime  
micchādittḥikulānan tu vasi pañcasataṃ taḥim.
- 119 Pāraṃ Jotiyagehamhā oraṃ Gāmaṇivāpiyā  
so paribbājakārāmaṃ nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ eva ca
- 120 Ājivikānaṃ gehaṇ ca brāhmaṇavatthum eva ca  
sivikāsothhisālaṇ ca kārāpesi taḥim taḥim.
- 121 Dasavassābhisitto<sup>3</sup> so gāmasīmā nivesayi  
Kālavelo ca so yakkho Cittayakkho ca aparo
- 122 Vaḷavāmukhayakkhī ca yakkhadāsī tath' eva ca  
dissamānehi kāyehi saha yakkhasahāyakā  
paṭimāse paṭimāse rājānaṃ rakkhayuṃ tadā.
- 123 Laṅkāḍīpamhi sakale Laṅkindo Paṇḍukābhayo  
anubhoṣiṃsu sampattiṃ anītiṃ anupaddavā.<sup>4</sup>
- 124 Paṇḍukābhayarañño ca Abhayassa ca antare  
rājasuññāni vassāni ahesuṃ dasasatta ca.
- 125 So Paṇḍukābhayamahīpati sattatiṃsa-  
vassādhigamma dhitimā dharaṇīpatitṭam<sup>5</sup>  
ramme anūnam Anurādhapure samiddhe  
vassāni sattati akārayi rajjam etthā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya katv Mahāvamse Paṇḍukā-  
bhayābhiseko nāma dasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> *tath'* Q. <sup>2</sup> K adds *ca*. <sup>3</sup> CK om. this line. <sup>4</sup> °*vam* Q. <sup>5</sup> °*patitṭam* PS.

EKĀDASMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Tass' accaye tassa suto<sup>1</sup> Muṭasīvo<sup>2</sup> ti vissuto  
Suvanṇapāliyā putto patto rajjam anākulaṃ.
- 2 Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ nāmānugagūḍitaṃ  
phalapupphatarūpetaṃ so rājā kārāyī subhaṃ.
- 3 Uyyānatthānagahaṇe mahāmegho akālaḷo  
vassī, tena ca uyyānaṃ Mahāmeghavanaṃ ahu.
- 4 Saṭṭhivassāni Muṭasīvo rājā rajjaṃ akārayi  
Anurādhapure vare Laṅkābhūvadane subhe.
- 5 Tassa puttā dasāhesuṃ aññamaññaṃ hitesino  
duve dhitā cānukūlā kulānucchavikā ahū.
- 6 Devānampiyatisso ti vissuto dutiyo suto  
tesu bhātisu sabbesu puññaapaññādhiko ahu.
- 7 Devānampiyatisso so rājā 'si pitu accaye  
tassābhisekena samaṃ bahūn' acchariyān' ahuṃ.
- 8 Laṅkāḍīpamhi sakale nidhayo ratanāni ca  
anto thitāni uggantvā paṭhavītaḷam āruhuṃ.
- 9 Laṅkāḍīpasamīpamhi bhinṇanāvāgatāni ca  
tatra jātāni ca thalaṃ paṭhavītaḷam āruhuṃ.
- 10 Chātapabbatapādamaḷhi tisso ca<sup>3</sup> veḷuyatthiyo  
jātā rathapatodena samānā parimāṇato.
- 11 Tāsu ekā latāyatthi rajatābhā, tahiṃ latā  
suvanṇavaṇṇā rucirā dissante tā manoramā ;
- 12 ekā kusumayatthī tu, kusumāni tahiṃ pana  
nānāni nānāvaṇṇāni dissante 'tiphuṭāni<sup>4</sup> ca.
- 13 Ekā sakunayatthī tu, tahiṃ pakkhimigā bahū  
nānā ca nānāvaṇṇā ca saḷivā viya dissare.
- 14 Hayagajarathāmalakā<sup>5</sup> valayaṅguliveṭhakā  
kakudhaphalapākatikā<sup>6</sup> iccetā aṭṭhajātikā
- 15 muttā samuddā uggantvā tīre vaṭṭi thitā viya.  
Devānampiyatissassa sabbaṃ puññaviḷambhitaṃ.
- 16 Indaṇīlaṃ veḷuriyaṃ lohitaṅkamaṇi v'ime  
ratanāni ca nekāni muttā nānā ca yatthiyo

<sup>1</sup> putto all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> Muṭṭa° C Por. <sup>3</sup> CKP om. ca. <sup>4</sup> vijjutāni all ex. P. which has vīthutāni. <sup>5</sup> rathālaṅkāra all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> °pāṭikā CKP.



- 17 *sattāhabbhantare yeva rañño santikam āharuṃ.*  
Tāni disvā patīto so rājā iti vicintayi :
- 18 „Ratanāni anagghāni Dhammāsoko imāni me  
sahāyo rahate nāñño, tassa dassaṃ imān' ito.”<sup>1</sup>
- 19 Devānampiyatisso ca Dhammāsoko ca te ime  
dve aditthasahāyā hi cirappabhuti bhūpati.
- 20 Bhāgiṇeyyaṃ Mahāriṭṭhaṃ ammaccaṃ pamukhaṃ tato  
dijaṃ ekaṃ paññavantaṃ Hālipabbataṃ avhayaṃ  
amaccagaṇakaṃ c' eva rājā te caturo jane
- 21 dūte katvāna pāhesi baloghaparivārite.  
Gāhāpetvā anagghāni ratanāni imāni so
- 22 maṇijātī ca tisso tā tisso ca yaṭṭhiyo tathā  
saṅkhaṃ ca dakkhiṇāvattāṃ muttājati ca aṭṭhakaṃ.
- 23 Nāvaṃ āropayivāna nakkhattena subhena ca  
āruyha Jambukolaṃhi gantvā sattadinena te
- 24 sukkena titthaṃ laddhāna sattāhena tato puna  
Pāṭaliputtaṃ gantvāna Dhammāsokassa rājino
- 25 adamsu paṇṇākāre te, disvā tāni pasīdi so.  
„Ratanān' idisān' ettha natthi me ” iti cintayi.  
Adā senapatitthānaṃ tuṭṭho 'riṭṭhassa bhūpati,
- 26 porohiccaṃ<sup>2</sup> brāhmaṇassa daṇḍanāyakataṃ pana  
adāsi tassa 'maccassa seṭṭhitaṃ gaṇakassa tu.
- 27 Tesāṃ anappake bhoge datvā vāsagharāni ca  
mahāmaccehi mantento passivā paṭipābhataṃ
- 28 vālavijanim uṇḥisaṃ khaggam chattaṃ ca pādukaṃ  
moḷiṃ vaṭamsaṃ pāmaṅgaṃ bhikkāraṃ haricandanam
- 29 adhovimaṃ vatthakoṭiṃ mahagghaṃ hatthapuñchanam  
nāgāhaṭaṃ añjanaṃ ca aruṇābhaṃ ca mattikaṃ
- 30 Anotattodakājaṃ ca Gaṅgāsālilam eva ca  
saṅkhaṃ ca dakkhiṇāvattāṃ vaḍḍhamānaṃ kumārikaṃ
- 31 hemaabhājanabhaṇḍaṃ ca sivikaṃ ca mahārahaṃ  
haritakaṃ āmalakaṃ mahagghaṃ agadosadham
- 32 sūkāhaṭānaṃ sālīnaṃ saṭṭhivāhasatāni ca  
abhisekopakaraṇaṃ parivāravisesitaṃ
- 33 datvā dūte<sup>3</sup> sahāyassa paṇṇākāraṃ narissaro  
dūte pāhesi saddhammapaṇṇakāraṃ imaṃ pi ca :
- 34 „Ahaṃ buddhaṃ ca dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca saraṇaṃ gato  
upāsakattaṃ desesiṃ Sakyaputtassa sāsane ;

<sup>1</sup> tu all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> purohitaṃ CKP. <sup>3</sup> dūtena CKQ.

- 35 tvam p'imāni saraṇāni<sup>1</sup> uttamāni, naruttama,  
cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇam vaja."
- 36 „Karotha me sahāyassa abhisekam punā ” iti  
vatvā sahāyāmacce te sakkaritvā va pesayi.
- 37 Pañcamāse vasitvāna te 'maccā 'tīva sakkatā  
Vesākkhasukkapakkhādidine dūtā ca niggatā.
- 38 Tāmalittiyam āruyha nāvam te Jambukolake  
oruyha bhūpaṃ passimsu pattā dvādasiyam idha.
- 39 Adamsu paṇṇākāre te dūtā Laṅkādhīpassa te  
tesam mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ Laṅkāpati akārayi.
- 40 Te Maggasiramāsassa ādicandodaye dinc  
abhisittaṃ ca Laṅkindaṃ amaccā sāmibhattino.
- 41 Dhammāsokassa vacanaṃ vatvā<sup>2</sup> sāmihite ratā  
puno pi abhisiñciṃsu Laṅkāhitasukhe rataṃ.
- 42 Vesākhe narapati puṇṇamāyam evaṃ  
Devānampiyavacanopagūlhanāmo  
Laṅkāyam pavitaphītaussavāyam<sup>3</sup>  
attānaṃ janasukhādo 'bhiseccayī<sup>4</sup> so tī.
- Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Devānam-  
piyatissābhisecco nāma ekādasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> *datvā* C. <sup>3</sup> *parahīta*° CKP; *patīta*° Q; all have *pītiussa*°.  
<sup>4</sup> °*siñci* all.

DVĀDASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Thero Moggaliputto so jinasāsanajotiko  
niṭṭhāpetvāna saṅgītiṃ pekkhamāno anāgataṃ
- 2 sāsanaṃ patitṭhānaṃ paccantesu apekkhiya  
pesesi Kattike māse te te there taḥiṃ taḥiṃ.
- 3 Theram Kasmīrā Gandhāraṃ Majjhantikaṃ apesayi,  
„patitṭhāpehi tath’ eva raṭṭhasmiṃ sāsanaṃ” iti ;  
apesayi Mahādevattheraṃ Mahisamaṇḍalaṃ.
- 4 Vanavāsīṃ apesesi therāṃ Rakkhitaṇāmakāṃ  
tathā ’parantakaṃ Yonaṃ Dhammarakkhitaṇāmakāṃ.
- 5 Mahāraṭṭhaṃ Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṇāmakāṃ  
Mahārakkhitatheraṇaṃ tu Yonalokaṃ apesayi.
- 6 Pesesi Majjhimaṃ therāṃ Himavantaṃ padesakaṃ  
Suvannaḥhūmiṃ there dve Soṇaṃ Uttaraṃ eva ca.
- 7 Sabbe pi te mahātherā gacchantā attapañcaṃ  
paccantime janapade vattesaṃ<sup>1</sup> upasampadaṃ.
- 8 Mahāmahindatheraṃ taṃ therāṃ Itṭhiyaṃ Uttiyaṃ  
Sambalaṃ Bhaddasālaṃ ca sake saddhivihārike,
- 9 „Laṅkādiṇe<sup>2</sup> manuññaṃhi manuññaṃ jinasāsaṇaṃ  
patitṭhapetha tumhe,” ti pañca there apesayi.
- 10 Tadā Kasmīra-Gandhāre pakkāṃ sassaṃ mahiddhika  
Āravālo nāgarājā vassaṃ karakasaññaṇṇitaṃ
- 11 vassāpetvā samuddasmiṃ sabbāṃ khipati dāruṇo.  
Tatra Majjhantikatthero khippaṃ gantvā viḥāyasā
- 12 Āravāladahe vāripiṭṭhe caṅkamaṇaṃ akā ;  
tiṭṭhati ca nisīditvā seyyaṃ kappesi tāvade.
- 13 Nāgamāṇavikā<sup>3</sup> disvā kuddhā rañño nivedayaṃ :  
„deva, muṇḍanaḥko eko chinnapaṭadharo ahu  
vārimhi kāsū<sup>4</sup> letvāna akā caṅkamaṇādiḥke.”
- 14 Sutvāna tāsāṃ vacanaṃ nāgarājā<sup>5</sup> mahiddhiko  
nikkhamma bhavanaṇato ’yaṃ vividhā bhimsikā ’kari.
- 15 Vātā mahantā vāyanti megḥo gajjati vassati  
phalanti asaniyo<sup>6</sup> vijjū niccharanti tato tato ;

<sup>1</sup> vattate all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> °paṃ PQ. <sup>3</sup> disvā nāgā ruddhā taṃ nāgarāñño Q.  
<sup>4</sup> see Introd. <sup>5</sup> atha kuddho Q. <sup>6</sup> assuniyo CP.

- 16 mahīruhā pabbatānaṃ kūtāni papatanti ca  
virūparūpā nāgā ca bhimsāpenti samantato.
- 17 Sayam dhūpati<sup>1</sup> jalati akkosanto anekadhā :  
„etha<sup>2</sup> gaṇhatha, hanatha,” nāge sabbe apesayi.
- 18 Sabbaṃ taṃ iddhiyā thero paṭibāhiya bhimsanaṃ  
avoca nāgarājaṃ taṃ dassento balaṃ uttamaṃ :
- 19 „Sadevako pi ca loko āgantvā tāsayeyya maṃ  
na me paṭibalo assa, yaṃ<sup>3</sup> ettha bhayabheravaṃ.
- 20 Sace pi tvam mahiṃ sabbaṃ sasamuddaṃ sapabbataṃ  
ukkhipitvā, mahānāga, khipeyyāsi mamopari
- 21 n’eva me sakkuṇeyyāsi janetuṃ bhayabheravaṃ.  
Aññadatthu tav’ ev assa vighāto, uragādhipa.”
- 22 Taṃ sutvā nimmadass’assa<sup>4</sup> thero dhammaṃ adesayi,  
tatto saraṇasīlesu nāgarājā paṭiṭṭhahi.
- 23 Tath’ eva caturāsīti sahaṣṣāni bhujāṅgamā  
paṭiṭṭhahimsu saraṇe sīlesu ca lahuṃ lahuṃ.
- 24 Himavante ca gandhabbā yakkhā kumbhaṇḍakā bahū  
paṭiṭṭhahitvā saraṇe sīlesu ca lahuṃ lahuṃ.
- 25 Bhaṇḍako<sup>5</sup> nāma yakkho tu saddhiṃ Hāritayakkhiyā<sup>6</sup>  
pañcasatehi puttehi phalaṃ pāpuṇi ādikam.
- 26 Tato Mājjhantiko thero nāge sabbe avoca so :  
„Mā dāni kodhaṃ janayittha ito uddhaṃ yathā pure,
- 27 sassaghātaṇi ca mā kattha, sukhakāmā hi pāṇino ;  
karotha mettaṃ sattesu : vasantu manujā sukhaṃ.”  
Iti tenānusiṭṭhā te tath’eva paṭipajjisuṃ.
- 28 Tato ratanapallaṅke theram so uragādhipo  
nisīdāpiya aṭṭhāsi vijamāno<sup>7</sup> tadantike.
- 29 Tadā Kasmīra-Gandhāre vāsino manujā ’gatā  
nāgarājassa pūjatthaṃ, mantvā<sup>8</sup> theram mahiddhikaṃ
- 30 theram evābhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdisuṃ ;  
tesaṃ dhammaṃ adesesi thero Āsivisūpamaṃ.
- 31 Asītiyā sahaṣṣānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu  
satasahaṣṣaṃ purisā pabbajuṃ therasantike.
- 32 Tato pabhutī Kasmīra-Gandhārā te idāni pi  
āsuṃ kāsāvapajjotā vatthuttayaparāyaṇā.

<sup>1</sup> dhūmayati PQ. <sup>2</sup> ettha CP. <sup>3</sup> janetuṃ K. <sup>4</sup> assāsam KP. <sup>5</sup> uko S.  
<sup>6</sup> iniyā P. <sup>7</sup> vijja° all. <sup>8</sup> divā all ex. Q.

- 33 Gantvā Mahadevatthero desaṃ Mahisamaṇḍalam  
suttantaṃ Devadūtaṃ so kathesi janamajjhago.
- 34 Cattālisāsahassāni dhammacakkhuṃ visodhayuṃ  
cattālisāsahassāni pabbajjimsu ca<sup>1</sup> santike.
- 35 Gantvāna Rakkhitatthero Vanavāsīṃ nabhe t̥hito  
Saṃyuttaṃ Anamataggaṃ kathesi janamajjhago.
- 36 Saṭṭhinarasahassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu  
sattatisahassamattā<sup>2</sup> pabbajjimsu tadantike.
- 37 Vihāraṃ ca pañcasataṃ tasmaṃ dese patiṭṭhahi  
patiṭṭhāpesi tatth' evaṃ<sup>3</sup> therō so jinasāsanaṃ.
- 38 Gantvā 'perantakaṃ therō Yonako Dhammarakkhito  
Aggikkhandhopamaṃ suttaṃ kathesi janamajjhago.
- 39 Sattatiṃsasahassāni pāṇe tattha samāgame  
dhammāmatāṃ apāyesi dhammādhammesu kovido.
- 40 Purisānaṃ sahasaṇ<sup>4</sup> ca itthiyo ca tato 'dhikā  
khattiyānaṃ kulā yeva nikkhamitvāna pabbajuṃ.
- 41 Mahāraṭṭhaṃ isi gantvā so Mahādhammarakkhito  
Mahānāradakassapajātakaṃ kathayī tahiṃ.
- 42 Maggaphalaṃ pāpuṇimsu caturāsītisahasakā  
terasan tu sahasāni pabbajjimsu ca santike.
- 43 Gantvā Yonakavisayaṃ so Mahārakkhito isi  
Kālākārāmasuttantaṃ kathesi janamajjhago.
- 44 Pāṇasatasahassāni sahasāni ca sattati  
maggaphalaṃ pāpuṇimsu, dasasahassāni pabbajuṃ.
- 45 Gantvā catūhi therehi desesi Majjhimo isi  
Himavanta padesaṃ Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ.
- 46 Maggaphalaṃ pāpuṇimsu asītipāṇakotiyo.  
Visuṃ te pañca raṭṭhāni pañca therā pasādayuṃ.
- 47 Purisā sataśahassāni ckekass' eva santike  
pabbajjimsu pasādena sammāsambuddhasāsane.
- 48 Saddhiṃ Uttaratherena Soṇatthero mahiddhiko  
Suvāṇṇabhūmiṃ agamā ; tasmaṃ tu samaye pana
- 49 jāte jāte rājagehe<sup>5</sup> dārake ruddarakkhasī  
samuddato nikkhamitvā bhakkhayitvāna gacchati.
- 50 Tasmaṃ khāṇe rājagehe<sup>5</sup> jāto hoti kumārako ;  
there manussā passivā, „rakkhasānaṃ sahāyakā,”

<sup>1</sup> so all for *tadantike*. <sup>2</sup> *sattatiṃsa*° K. <sup>3</sup> *eva* all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> *sahasā* CP.  
<sup>5</sup> *rājagehe* P, in both places.

iti cintiya māretuṃ sāvudhā upasankamuṃ.

- 51 Disvā āvudhahatthe, „kiṃ āgacchathā ? ” ti pucchiya  
„jāte rājakule te hi dārake rakkhasā bahū
- 52 khādanti, tesam tumhe pi rakkhasānaṃ sahāyakā  
ahumhā<sup>1</sup>” ti vutte te therā āhaṃsu te nare :
- 53 „Samaṇā mayaṃ silavantā paṇavadhādi saññamā  
kalyāṇadhammā asamā, na rakkhasisahāyakā.”
- 54 Tasmim khāṇe sā rakkhasī sapaṇisāya, „dārake  
khādissāmī ” ti turitā nikkhantā hoti sāgarā.
- 55 Te disvāna mahāravaṃ viraviṃsu mahājanā :  
„Ayyā pi rakkhasā sabbā āgatā khādituṃ ” iti.
- 56 Diguṇe rakkhase thero māpayitvā bhayānake  
taṃ rakkhasiṃ sapaṇisaṃ parikkhipi samantato.
- 57 Rakkhasī paṇisāyo tā passitvāna disodisaṃ  
„idaṃ imehi laddhan ” ti mantvā bhītā palāyi sā.
- 58 Tassa desassa ārakkhaṃ ṭhapetvāna samantato  
tasmim samāgame thero Brahmajālaṃ adesayi.
- 59 Saraṇesu ca sīlesu aṭṭhaṃsu<sup>2</sup> bahu te janā  
saṭṭhiyā tu sahaṣṣānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu.
- 60 Addhuḍḍhāni sahaṣṣāni pabbajuṃ kuladārakā  
pabbajimsu diyaḍḍhaṃ tu sahaṣṣaṃ kuladhītarō.
- 61 Tato pabhutī sañjāte rājagehe kumārake  
nāmaṃ<sup>3</sup> karimsu rājāno Soṇuttarasanāmake.
- 62 Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ  
vihāya pattaṃ amataṃ sukhaṃ pi te  
karimsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ  
bhaveyya ko lokahite pamādavā ? ti  
Sujanappasādasaṃvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Nānādes-  
appasādo nāma dvādasamo parrichedo.

<sup>1</sup> amhākaṃ iti CPS. <sup>2</sup> bahū aṭṭhaṃsu . . . Q. <sup>3</sup> karimsu tattha rājāno Q.

TERASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahāmahindathero so tadā dvādasavassiko  
upajjhāyena ānatto saṅghena ca mahāmatī
- 2 Laṅkāḍīpaṃ pasādetuṃ kālaṃ pekkhaṃ vicintayī :  
„vuḍḍho Muṭasivo rājā na sakkā sāsanaṃ paggaḥaṃ,
- 3 tanayo Piyatisso ca rājā ca abhavissa<sup>1</sup> so ;  
so sakkā paggaḥaṃ kātuṃ sāsanaṃ ca satthuno ;  
na hi so samayo patto, na gacchissāmi dīpakāṃ.”
- 4 Tadantare Mahindo so daḥhaṃ<sup>2</sup> katvāna mānaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
passituṃ nātisaṅghaṃ ca Dakkhināgiriyaṃ varaṃ
- 5 upajjhāyaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca vanditv' āpuccha bhūpatim,  
ādāya caturō there Saṅghamittāya atrajaṃ
- 6 Sumanāṃ sāmaṇeraṃ ca chaḷabhiññaṃ mahiddhikaṃ  
nātinaṃ saṅghaṃ kātuṃ agamā Dakkhināgiriṃ.
- 7 Tathā tattha carantassa cha māsā samatikkamaṃ.  
Kamena Vedisaḡirinagaraṃ mātudeviyā
- 8 sampatto mātaraṃ passi ; devī disvā piyaṃ sutāṃ  
bhojayitvā sapariṃ attanā yeva kāritaṃ  
vihāraṃ Vedisaḡiriṃ therāṃ ārocayī subhaṃ.
- 9 Avantiraṭṭhaṃ bhuñjento pitarā dinnam attano  
so Asokakumāro pi Ujjenigamaṃ purā
- 10 Vedisaḡaraṃ patvā vasati ca pure vare.  
Devim nāma labhitvāna kumāriṃ seṭṭhidhītaṃ
- 11 gaḥī subhaṃ<sup>4</sup> abhirūpaṃ Vedisaḡare vare  
saṃvāsaṃ tāya kappesi gabbhaṃ gaṇhiya tena sā
- 12 Ujjeniyaṃ kumāraṃ taṃ Mahindaṃ janayī sutāṃ<sup>5</sup>  
vassadvayaṃ atikkamma Saṅghamittaṃ ca dhītaṃ
- 13 putte cuddasavasse so abhisekaṃ apāpuṇi ;  
tasmim kāle vasati sā Vedisaḡare tadā.
- 14 Thero tattha nisīditvā kālaññū iti cintayī :  
„Pitarā me samānattaṃ abhisekamahussavaṃ
- 15 Devānampiyatisso so mahārājā' nubhotu ca  
vatthuttayagūṇe cāpi sutvā jānātu<sup>6</sup> dūtato ;

<sup>1</sup> abhavissati all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> daṭṭhuṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> mānaṃ CP. <sup>4</sup> taḥim PS.  
<sup>5</sup> puttā CK. <sup>6</sup> jānāti all ex. Q.

- 16 ārohatu Missakanagaṃ Jetṭhamāssass' uposathe  
tadahe va gamissāma Laṅkāḍīpavaraṃ mayam."
- 17 Tasmim̄ khaṇe ca devindo āgamma therasantikaṃ  
avoca<sup>1</sup> iti Sakko taṃ Mahindattheram uttamaṃ :
- 18 „Bhante, Muṭasivo rājā kālakato idāni pi  
Devānampiyatisso tu putto rajjaṃ akārayi ;
- 19 tasmā hi bhante, kālo 'yaṃ gamanatthāya dīpakam̄ ;  
yāhi Laṅkaṃ pasādetuṃ, sambuddhenāpi vyākato.
- 20 Mayam̄ pi tatth' upatthambhā bhavissāmā ” ti abravi.  
Deviyā bhaginīdhītuṃputto Bhaṇḍukanāmako
- 21 therena Deviyā dhammaṃ sutvā desitam eva tu  
anāgāmiṃphalaṃ patvā vasi therassa santike.
- 22 Vedisanaḡare ramme vasitvā tiṃsa rattīyo  
„kālo 'yaṃ gamanassā ” ti „gacchāma dīpam uttamaṃ,”
- 23 mantetvāna Mahindo so Jetṭhamāssass' uposathe  
thero catūhi therehi Sumanānāpi Bhaṇḍunā
- 24 saddhiṃ tena gahaṭṭhena naratāññattihetunā  
paṭipāṭiyā<sup>2</sup> vihārā uggantvāna nabhe tale
- 25 sobhamānā ca te therā haṃsarājā ya ambare  
khaṇen'<sup>3</sup> eva idh' āgamma pabbate meghasannibhe
- 26 aṭṭhaṃsu<sup>4</sup> tattha kūṭamhi ramme Missakapabbate.  
Ṭhitā hutvā<sup>5</sup> girikūṭam̄ hamsā va nagamuddhani
- 27 Mahindo nāma nāmena saṅghatthero tadā ahu.  
Itṭhiyo Uttīyo therā Bhaddasālo<sup>6</sup> ca Sambalo
- 28 sāmaṇero ca Sumano chaḷabhiñño mahiddhiko  
kumāro Bhaṇḍuko c'eva diṭṭhasacco ca sattamo  
iti h'ete mahātherā Laṅkāḍīpappasāḍakā.
- 29 Laṅkāpasādanagaṇena viyākato so  
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante  
Laṅkāya satthusadiso hitahetu tassā  
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhinisīdi tatthā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Mahindā-  
gamano nāma terasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> Mahindaṃ upasaṅkamma therāñ ca avoca taṃ. Q. <sup>2</sup> vihārā Vedisā  
'kāsaṃ uggacchī sa mahiddhiko Q. <sup>3</sup> ganen'eva all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> aṭṭhāsi Q.  
<sup>5</sup> ṭhitā te girikūṭamhi Q. <sup>6</sup> Bhaṇḍu' P.



## CUDDASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Sambuddhapariniḅḅānā dvinnam vassasatopari  
tasmiṃ dīpe sāsanaṣṣa Mahindo so ṭhapiyate.
- 2 Tasmiṃ ca divase patto nakkhatto Jeṭṭhamūlako  
ahosi tasmiṃ nagare, rājā ghoṣāpayissate  
amaṅge sannipātetvā, „chaṇam ghoṣeṭṭha<sup>1</sup> vo ” iti.
- 3 Devānampiyatisso so rājā salilakīlitaṃ  
datvā nagaravāsīnaṃ migavaṃ kīlitaṃ agā.
- 4 Cattāḷisaṣaṣṣeṭṭhi narehi parivārito  
dhāvanto padasā yeva agamā Missakaṃ nagam.
- 5 There dassetum icchanto devo tasmiṃ mahidhare  
tiṇaṃ khādayamāno va āsi gokaṇṇarūpavā.
- 6 Rājā disvā, „pamattaṃ taṃ na yuttaṃ vijjhitaṃ ” iti  
jiyaṃ poṭhesi, tasmiṃ so dhāvi ’mbatthala-m-aggato,  
piṭṭhito anubandhanto Ambatthalābhirūhi so.
- 7 Raja ’nudhāvi so dhāvaṃ therānaṃ santikaṃ gato  
avidūrehi therehi sayam antaradhāyati.
- 8 Thero, „bahusu ditṭhesu atibhāyissatī ” ti so,  
„itare<sup>2</sup> pi mamaṃ yeva rājā mā passatu jane,”  
adhiṭṭhahitvā attānaṃ dassesi samanantare.
- 9 Rājānaṃ āgataṃ disvā Mahindo dūrato gato,  
„Tissa, Tissa, ito ehi ” iti thero avoca so.
- 10 „Tisso ” ti vacanaṃ sutvā bhīto rājā vicintayi :  
„koci ’ Tisso ’ ti nāmena dīpe jāto <sup>3</sup>naro idha
- 11 gahetvā<sup>4</sup> lapitaṃ nāmaṃ samattho pi na vijjati :  
muṇḍako pana eko ’yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭandharo
- 12 paṇḍukāsāvavasano Tissanāmena avhaya :  
nu kho ayaṃ pi kiṃ hoti, manusso amanussako ? ”
- 13 Tam atthaṃ cintitaṃ raññā thero ṇatvā tam abravi :  
„Samaṇā mayaṃ, mahārāja, dhammarājassa sāvaka  
tav’ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idh’ āgatā.”
- 14 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā so vigatabhaya ahu  
saritvā sakhisandesam „samaṇo ” iti nicchito

<sup>1</sup> karoṭṭha Q. <sup>2</sup> rājā passatu mama yeva mā passatu itare jane Q. <sup>3</sup> ’smi  
’ham idha all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> yādīsam CKS; mādisam P.

- 15 dhanuṃ saraṇ ca nikkhippa upasaṅkamma taṃ isiṃ  
sammodamāno therena so nisīdi tadantike.
- 16 Tadā tassa manussā te āgamma parivārayuṃ  
tadā sese pi<sup>1</sup> dassesi mahāthere sahāyake.
- 17 Te pi disvā 'bravī rājā, „kadā 'me āgatā ? ” iti ;  
„mayā saddhin ” ti therena vutte pucchi idaṃ puna :
- 18 „santi idisakā aññe Jambudīpē yatī ? ” iti,  
āha, „kāsāvapajjoto Jambudīpo, taḥiṃ pana
- 19 tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā<sup>2</sup>  
dibbasotā arahantā bahū buddhassa sāvakā.”
- 20 Pucchi, „ken' āgatattā ? ” ti, „na thalena na vārinā  
āgatamhā ” ti vutto so vijāni, „nabhasā 'gamuṃ.”
- 21 Vīmaṃsaṃ so mahāpaṇṇo paṇṇaṃ paṇṇe apucchi taṃ,  
puṭṭho puṭṭho viyākāsi taṃ taṃ paṇṇaṃ mahīpati.
- 22 „Rukkho 'yaṃ, rāja, kinnāmo ? ”, „ambo nāma ayam  
taru ” ;  
„imaṃ muñciya atth' ambo ? ”, „santi ambatarū bahū,”
- 23 „Imaṇ ca ambaṃ te ambe muñciy' atthi mahīruhā ? ”  
„santi, bhante, bahū rukkhā, anambā pana te tarū.”
- 24 „Aññe ambe anambe ca muñciy' atthi mahīruhā ? ”  
„Ayam, bhadant' ambarukkho ; ” „paṇḍito'si, naris-  
sara.”
- 25 „Santi te ñātakā, rāja,” „santi, bhante, bahū janā ; ”  
„santi aññātakā, rāja ? ” „santi<sup>3</sup> aññātakā bahū.”
- 26 „Ñātake te ca aññe ca muñciy'<sup>4</sup> añño pi atthi nu ? ”  
„Aham eva bhavyeyyāmi ” ; „sādhu, sadhū ” ti so 'bravi.
- 27 Paṇḍito ti viditvāna Cūlahatthipadopamaṃ  
suttantaṃ desayī thero mahīpassa<sup>5</sup> mahāmatī.
- 28 Desanāpariyosāne saddhiṃ tehi narehi so  
cattālisasahasseehi saraṇesu patitṭhahi.
- 29 Bhattābhīhāraṃ sāyaṇhe rañño abbiharuṃ tadā  
suttantaṃ hi suṇitvā so Mahinden' eva bhāsitaṃ
- 30 „na bhuñjissanti dāni 'me ” iti jānaṃ tu bhūpati  
„apucchitvāna bhuñjissaṃ ayuttaṃ ” iti cintayī ;
- 31 „pucchituṃ yeva vaṭṭati ” bhattenāpucchi te isi :  
„Paribhuñjatha kiṃ, bhante ? ” „na bhuñjāma idāni pi.”

<sup>1</sup> cha S. <sup>2</sup> °pariññāya all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> P om. this pāda. <sup>4</sup> pi QS. <sup>5</sup> °patissa  
all ex. S.

- 32 Iti vutte tu so rājā „kiṃ kālaṃ ? ” anupucchati :  
„arunato va paṭṭhāya yāva majjhantikā,” iti.
- 33 Kāle vutte ’bravī evaṃ : „gacchāma nagaraṃ ” iti.  
„Tuvaṃ<sup>1</sup> gaccha, mahārāja, vasissāma mayaṃ idha.”
- 34 „Evaṃ sati, kumāro ’yaṃ amhehi saha gacchatu.”  
„Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo, rāja, viññātasāsano
- 35 apekkhamāno pabbajjaṃ vasat’ amhākasantike ;  
idāni pabbājessāma imaṃ, tvaṃ gaccha, bhūmipa.”
- 36 „Pāto rathaṃ pesayissaṃ, tumhe tattha ṭhitā puraṃ  
yāthā ” ti . here vanditvā Bhaṇḍuṃ netv’ ekamantikam
- 37 pucchi therādhiḱāraṃ so, rañño sabbaṃ abhāsi so :  
„Deva, pañca ime bhikkhū khīṇāsava bhavissare
- 38 mahātherā mahāpaññā pabhinnaṭṭisambhidā.”  
„Therā laddhā ” ti tussitvā, „labhā me ” iti cintayi.
- 39 Bhaṇḍussa gihibhāvena gatāsaṅko narissaro  
aññasi narabhāvaṃ so. „Pabbājema imaṃ ” iti
- 40 thero taṃgāmasīmāyaṃ tasmim yeva khaṇe akā  
Bhaṇḍukassa kumārassa pabbajjaṃ upasampadam.
- 41 Tasmim yeva khaṇe so ca arahattaṃ apāpuṇi.  
Sumanam sāmaṇeraṃ taṃ thero āmantayī tato :
- 42 „dhammassavaṇakālo, tvaṃ ghoṣāpehi idāni pi.”  
„Sāvento kittakaṃ ṭhānaṃ, bhante, ghoṣem’ ahaṃ ? ” iti.
- 43 „Sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇim ” ti vutte, „sādhū ” ti āha so.  
Sāmaṇero samāpajji catutthajjhānapādakaṃ.
- 44 Adhiṭṭhahitvā vuṭṭhāya tikkhattuṃ sakamiddhiyā  
sāvento sakalaṃ Laṅkaṃ dhammakālaṃ aghosayi.
- 45 Rājā Nāgacatukke so soṇḍipasse nisīdiya  
bhuñjanto taṃ ravaṃ sutvā amacce te apesayi.  
Gantvāna turitā sabbe vaṇḍitvā te apucchisum ;
- 46 „Upaddavo nu atthī ? ” ti āha, „natthi upaddavo  
sotuṃ sambuddhavaṇanaṃ kālo ghoṣāpito ” iti.
- 47 Sāmaṇeraravaṃ sutvā bhummā devā aghosayum,  
evaṃ kamena so saddo Brahmaḷokaṃ samāruhi.
- 48 Tena ghosena devānaṃ sannipāto mahā ahu,  
Samacittasuttaṃ desesi thero tasmim samāgame.
- 49 Asaṅkhiyānaṃ devānaṃ dhammābhisamayā ahu  
bahū nāgā supaṇṇā ca saraṇesu patitṭhahum.

<sup>1</sup> *alam* all ex. Q.

- 50 Yathedaṃ<sup>1</sup> Sāriputtassa suttaṃ therassa bhāsato  
asaṅkhiyānaṃ devānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu  
tathā Mahindatherassa ahu devasamāgamo.
- 51 Rājā pabhāte pesetvā<sup>2</sup> rathaṃ yojesi sārathim  
„nayanatthāya te there gaccha tvaṃ Missakaṃ lahuṃ.”
- 52 Rathaṅ ca yojayitvā so pājetvā Missakaṃ nagaṃ  
ekamante t̥hapetvā taṃ vanditvā theram uttamaṃ  
„arohatha rathaṃ, yāma nagaraṃ ” iti te ’bravi.
- 53 „N’ārohāma rathaṃ, gaccha, gacchāma tava pacchato,”  
iti vatvāna pesetvā sārathim sumanorathā
- 54 vehāsaṃ abbhuggantvā te nagarassa puratthato  
Paṭhamatthūpaṭhānamhi otariṃsu mahiddhikā.
- 55 Therehi paṭhamotiṇṇathānamhi katacetiyaṃ  
ajjāpi vuccate tena evaṃ Paṭhamacetiyaṃ.
- 56 Sārathim pahinitvāna rājā kāresi maṇḍapaṃ  
antonivesane yeva vitānaṃ samalaṅkataṃ.
- 57 Rañña<sup>3</sup> theraguṇe sutvā sabbā antepuritthiyo  
theradassanaṃ icchiṃsu yasmā, tasmā mahīpati
- 58 anto va rājavatthussa rammaṃ kāresi maṇḍapaṃ  
sethehi pupphavatthehi chāditaṃ samalaṅkataṃ
- 59 uccāseyyāviraṃsaṃ sutattā theasantike  
kaṅkhi, „uccāsane thero nisīdeyya nu kho ? ” ti ca.
- 60 Tass’ etaṃ cintayantassa sārathī dvāram āgato  
Paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne disvā there tahiṃ t̥hite
- 61 eivaraṃ pārupante te ativimhitamānaso  
gantvā nivedayi rañño ”āgatā, deva, te ” iti.
- 62 Pucchitvā sārathim rājā “ bhāṇe, therā rathe t̥hitā  
udāhu padasā sabbe āgatā, kiṃ, puraṃ ? ” iti
- 63 „nāruihiṃsu rathaṃ, deva, api ca mama pacchato  
idāni pācinadvāre purato te pi āgamuṃ.”
- 64 Sutvā „idāni ayyā ’me piṭhakesu na icchisuṃ  
susādhu bhummattharaṇaṃ paññāpethā ” ti bhāsiya  
gantvā paṭipathaṃ there sakkaccaṃ abhivādayi.
- 65 Mahāmahindatherassa hatthato pattam ādiya  
sakkārapūjā vividhā puraṃ theram pavesayi.
- 66 Disvā āsanapaññattim<sup>4</sup> nemittā byākaruṃ iti :  
gahitā<sup>5</sup> paṭhavi’ mehi, dipe hessanti issarā.”

<sup>1</sup> *yath’ev’idam* all.    <sup>2</sup> *pāhesi* Q.    <sup>3</sup> *Rañño* PS.    <sup>4</sup> *’tam* all ex. Q.  
<sup>5</sup> *gahetvā* all ex. QS.

- 67 Narindo ānayanto te there antepuraṃ varaṃ  
disvā āsanapaññattiṃ thero iti vijānayaī :
- 68 „Laṅkādiṭṭi<sup>1</sup> patitṭhitaṃ sāsanaṃ satthuno varaṃ  
vasundharāyaṃ niccalaṃ patthataṃ<sup>2</sup> hutvā va ṭhassati.”  
Tattha te dussapīṭhesu nisīdiṃsu yathārahaṃ.
- 69 Te yāgukhajjabhojjehi sayamaṃ rājā atappayaī.  
Nīṭṭhite bhattakiccamaṃhi sayamaṃ upanisīdiya<sup>3</sup>
- 70 kaniṭṭhassoparājassa Mahānāgassa jāyikaṃ  
vasantaṃ rājagehe va pakkosāpesi<sup>4</sup> cānulaṃ  
„abhivādanasakkāraṃ karontu<sup>5</sup> pamukhā imā.”
- 71 Agamma Anulādevī pañcaīṭṭhisatehi sā  
there vandiya pujevā ekamaṃ antamaṃ upāvisi.
- 72 Bhattakiccāvasāne so vassanta dhammaratanaṃ  
mahājanassa rañño ca deviyā saha itthiyā
- 73 Petavatthumaṃ Vimānaṃ ca Saccasamaṃyuttaṃ eva ca  
desesi paññavanta va mahājanasamaṃgame.  
Sutvā pañcasatā itthī paṭṭhamaṃ phalaṃ ajjahagumaṃ.
- 74 <sup>6</sup>Hiyyo ditṭhamaṃussehi sutvā theragaṇe bahū  
theradassanaṃ icchantā samāgantvāna nāgarā
- 75 rājadvāre mahāsaddamaṃ akarumaṃ pi samantato.  
Rājā kolāhalaṃ sutvā pucchitvā te vijāniya  
mantetvāna amaccehi idamaṃ āha mahīpati :
- 76 „sabbesamaṃ idha sambādho, sālamaṃ maṅgalaṭṭhino  
sodhetha<sup>7</sup>, tattha dakkhinti<sup>8</sup> there 'me nāgarā ’’ iti.
- 77 Sodhetvā hatthisālamaṃ taṃ vitānādīhi sajjukamaṃ  
alaṅkaritvā sayanāni paññāpesumaṃ yathārahaṃ.
- 78 Sa thero tattha gantvāna nisīditvāna-m-āsane  
taṃ Devadūtasuttaṃ so kathesi kathiko mahā.
- 79 Tam sutvāna pasīdiṃsu nāgarā te samāgatā  
tesu pānasahassaṃ tu paṭṭhamaṃ phalaṃ ajjhagā.
- 80 Laṅkādiṭṭi so satthukappa akappa  
Laṅkādiṭṭhāne dvīsu ṭhānesu thero  
dhammaṃ bhāsitvā dīpabhāsāya evamaṃ  
saddhammotāraṃ kārayī dīpadīpo.  
Sujanappasādasamaṃvegatthāya kate Mahāvamaṃse Nagarap-  
pavesanaṃ nāma cuddasamaṃ paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> °dīpamaṃhi patthataṃ PQ. <sup>2</sup> paṭṭhamaṃ CPS. <sup>3</sup> °dati all ex. Q. <sup>4</sup> °pessatha  
all ex. Q. <sup>5</sup> karotu CKP. <sup>6</sup> bhīyo C.S here repeats verses 24-26 of chap.  
XII. <sup>7</sup> °etu C. <sup>8</sup> °anti CP.

PAÑCADASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 „Hatthisālā pi sambādhā,” iti tattha samāgatā  
te Nandanavane ramme dakkhiṇadvārato bahi
- 2 rājuyyane ghanacchāye sītale nilasaddale  
paññāpesuṃ āsanāni thērānam sādārā narā.
- 3 Nikkhamma dakkhiṇadvārā thero tattha nisīdiya  
Āsīvisopamaṃsuttam abhāsi dhammakovido.
- 4 Tesu pānasahassan tu paṭhamam phalam ajjhagum ;  
tato divasato tattha dutiye divase pi vā
- 5 aḍḍhateyyasahassānam dhammābhisamayō ahu.  
Mahākulinā c’āgama itthiyo bahukā hi tam
- 6 vanditvāna nisīdīmsu uyyānam pūrayantiyo ;  
Bālapaṇḍitasuttantam tāsam thero adesayi.
- 7 Sahassaitthiyo tāsū paṭhamam phalam ajjhagum.  
Evaṃ tatth’ eva uyyāne sāyaṇhasamayō ahu.
- 8 Tato therā nikkhamīmsu, „yāma tam pabbatam ” iti ;  
vudikkhiya manussā te, „therā nikkhamma tāvade,”
- 9 gantvā nivedayum rañño sīgham rājā upāgami.  
Upāgama ’bravī theram vanditvā dharaṇīpati :
- 10 „bhante, idāni sāyaṇhe dūro va pabbato ito  
idh’ eva Nandanuyyāne nivāso phāsuko ” iti.
- 11 „Purassa accāsannattā asāruppan ” ti bhāsīte  
vaco sutvāna therassa idaṃ vacanam abravī :
- 12 „Mahameghavanuyyānam nāccāsannaṃ na dūrakaṃ  
rammaṃ chāyūdakupetaṃ nivāso tattha rocatu.<sup>1</sup>  
Nivattitabbaṃ, bhante,” ti ; thero tattha nivattayi.
- 13 Tasmiṃ nivattaṭṭhānamhi Kadamabanadiyantike  
Nivattacetiyaṃ nāma kataṃ vuccati cetiyaṃ.
- 14 Tam Nandanam dakkhiṇena sayam there rathesabho  
Mahāmeghavanuyyāne pācīnadvārakaṃ nayi.
- 15 Tattha rājaghare ramme mañcapīṭhāni sādhunī<sup>2</sup>  
sādhukaṃ santharāpetvā, „vasath’ ettha sukham ” iti.
- 16 Rājā there ’bhivādetvā amaccaparivārīto  
puraṃ pāvīsi, therā tu tum rattim tattha te vasum.

<sup>1</sup> rocati KP. <sup>2</sup> sādhuṃ all ex. Q.

- 17 Pabhāte yeva pupphāni gahetvā dharanipati  
there upecca vanditvā pūjetvā kusumehi ca
- 18 pucchi, „kin” ti, „sukhaṃ vutthaṃ? uyyānaṃ phāsukan?”  
ti ca ;  
„sukhaṃ vutthaṃ, mahārāja, uyyānaṃ yatiphāsukaṃ.”
- 19 „Ārāmo kappako, bhante, saṅghassā ? ” ti apucchi so ;  
„kappate ” iti vatvāna kappākappesu kovido
- 20 thero Veḷuvanārāmapaṭiggahaṇaṃ abravi.  
Taṃ sutvā atihattho so tuttho āsi mahīpati.
- 21 Therānaṃ vandanatthāya devī pi Anulā gatā  
saddhiṃ pañcasatitthīhi sutvāna dhammadesanaṃ
- 22 tāya cittappasādāya dutiyaṃ phalam ajjhagā.  
Tadā sā Anulādevī ahu kāmā pabbajitum.
- 23 Saddhiṃ pañcasatitthīhi idam<sup>1</sup> āha mahīpatiṃ :  
„ajj’eva pabbajissāma sace icchasi, bhūmipa.”
- 24 Sutvāna tassā vacanaṃ rājā therāṃ avoca so :  
„bhante, pi Anulādevī icchamānā pabbajitum,  
25 saha pañcasatitthīhi, pabbājetha idāni vo.”  
„Na kappati, mahārāja, pabbājetum<sup>2</sup> thiyo hi no.
- 26 Atthi Pāṭaliputtasmiṃ bhikkhuṇī me kaniṭṭhakā  
Saṅghamittā ti nāmena pākaṭā sā bahussutā.
- 27 Narinda, samaṇindassa mahābodhidumindato  
dakkhinasākhā ādāya tathā bhikkhuṇīyo varā
- 28 <sup>3</sup>[Laṅkādiṇe pure, rājā, buddhānaṃ pi sayambhunaṃ  
tiṇṇannaṃ ca bodhirukkho<sup>4</sup> patitthāpiya rājino ;
- 29 ajja pana dumo bodhi Gotamassa yasassino  
raṃsivissajjanākāro patitthāpeyya, bhūmipa.]
- 30 āgacchatū’ ti pesehi<sup>5</sup> rañño no pitu santikaṃ ;  
pabbājessati sā therī āgatā itthiyo imā.”
- 31 „Sādhu ” ti vatvā gaṇhitvā rājā bhikkhāraṃ uttamāṃ  
„Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ dammi saṅghassā’ imaṃ ” iti
- 32 Mahindatherassa kare dakkhiṇodakam okiri.  
Mahiyā patite toyē sah<sup>6</sup> eva vacanena sā
- 33 vasundharā imā c’eva cattārinahutādhikā  
dviyojanasatā saṅkhyā saḥassabahalā pi vā

<sup>1</sup> Anulāha Q. <sup>2</sup> thiyo janā KS. <sup>3</sup> see Introd. <sup>4</sup> rukkho bodhi all.  
<sup>5</sup> pesesi all ex. Q. <sup>6</sup> akampittha mahāmahi Q.

- 34 pavedhayitvā sāmantā<sup>1</sup> sandhāarakajalantikā.  
 Divvāna taṃ accahriyaṃ bhūto ubbiggasaṅkito
- 35 „kasmā kampati bhūmī” ti bhūmipālo apucchi taṃ.  
 „Mā bhāyasi, mahārāja, dasabalassa sāsanaṃ
- 36 tthassati idha, ten’ eva medinī ’yaṃ pakampati.  
 Vihāratthānaṃ paṭhamāṃ idaṃ tthānaṃ bhavissati.”  
 Taṃ sutvā vacanaṃ bhīyo saddho āsi mahīpati.
- 37 Therassa upanāmesi jātipupphāni gandhinī;<sup>2</sup>  
 thero rājagharaṃ gantvā tassa dakkhiṇato tthito
- 38 rukkhāmi picule<sup>3</sup> attha pupphamuṭṭhī samokiri.  
 Tathā pi paṭhavī kampi, puṭṭho tass’ āha kāraṇaṃ :
- 39 „Ahosi tiṇṇaṃ buddhānaṃ kāle pi idha mālako,  
 narinda, sanghakammaṭthaṃ bhavissati idāni pi.”
- 40 Rājagehā uttarato cārupokkharāṇiṃ agā  
 tattakān’ eva pupphāni thero tattha pi okiri.
- 41 Tadā pi paṭhavī kampi puṭṭho tass’ āha kāraṇaṃ :  
 „jantāgharaṃ pokkharāṇiṃ ayaṃ hessati, bhūmipa.”
- 42 Tass’ eva rājagehassa gantvā taṃ dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ  
 tattakeh’ eva pupphehi taṃ tthānaṃ pūjayī isi.
- 43 Tattha<sup>4</sup> pi paṭhavī kampi puṭṭho tass’ āha kāraṇaṃ :  
 „Imāmi kappe buddhānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ bodhīhi rukkhato
- 44 ānetvā dakkhiṇā sākā ropitā idha, bhūpati ;  
 tathāgatassa amhākaṃ bodhisākā pi dakkhiṇā  
 imasmiṃ yeva tthānaṃhi patitthissati, bhūmipa.”
- 45 Tato ’gamā mahāthero Mahāmucalamālakaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
 tattakān’ eva pupphāni tasmim’ tthāne samokiri.
- 46 Tadā pi paṭhavī kampi puṭṭho tass’ āha kāraṇaṃ :  
 „saṅghass’ uposathāgāraṃ idha hessati, bhūmipa.”
- 47 Therena saddhiṃ gacchanto patto Ambaṅgaṇaṃ tato  
 supakkaṃ ambapakkaṃ ca vaṇṇagandharasuttamaṃ
- 48 mahantaṃ upanāmesi rañño uyyānapālako ;  
 taṃ therass’ upanāmesi rājā atīmanoramaṃ.
- 49 Thero nisīdanākāraṃ dassesi janataṃhito,  
 attharāpesi tatth’ eva rājā attharaṇaṃ vamaṃ.
- 50 Adā tattha nisinnassa therass’ ambaṃ mahīpati,  
 thero taṃ paribhuñjitvā adā ambaṭṭhiṃ rājino.

<sup>1</sup> sampattā CKP; karitvāna Q. <sup>2</sup> see Introd. <sup>3</sup> all MSS. corrupt.  
<sup>4</sup> Tadā pi Q. <sup>5</sup> muccala° K.



- 51 „Ropehi<sup>1</sup> idha ambatthim tuvaṃ, rājā ” -m-abhāsi so.  
Ambatthim taṃ tadā rājā sayaṃ tatth' eva ropayi ;  
thero tassopari hatthe dhovi tassa viruḥhiyā.
- 52 Taṅkhaṇe yeva bījamaṃ tamhā nikkamma aṅkuro  
kamaṇātimahārukkho pattapakkadharo ahu.
- 53 Taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā parisā sā sarājikā  
namassamaṇā aṭṭhāsi there haṭṭhatanūruhā.
- 54 Thero tadā pupphamutthi aṭṭha tattha samokiri.  
Tadā<sup>2</sup> pi paṭhavi kampi, puṭṭho tass' āha kāraṇaṃ :
- 55 „saṅghass' uppannaḷabbhānaṃ anekesaṃ 'narādhipa,  
saṅgama bhājanatthānaṃ idamaṃ thānaṃ bhavissati.”
- 56 Tato gantvā Catussālaṭṭhānaṃ tattha samokiri  
tattakāṇ'eva pupphāni 'kampi tatthāpi medinī.
- 57 Taṅkampakāraṇaṃ pucchi, sabbamaṃ thero viyākari :  
„Tiṇṇannaṃ pubbabuddhānaṃ rājuyyānapaṭṭiggahe
- 58 dānavatthūn' āhaṭāni dīpavāsīhi sabbato  
idha ṭhapetvā bhojesuṃ sasaṅghe sugate tayo.
- 59 Idāni pana etth' eva Catussālā bhavissati  
saṅghassa idha bhattaḅgaṃ bhavissati, narādhipa.”
- 60 Mahāthūpaṭṭhitatthānaṃ thānāthānaṃ idāni tato  
agamāsi mahāthero Mahindo dīpavaḍḍhana.
- 61 Tadā anto parikkhepe rājuyyānassa khuddikā  
Kakudhavhā ahū vāpi tassopari jalantike
- 62 thūpārahaṃ thalaṭṭhānaṃ ahu, there taḥiṃ gate  
rañño campakapupphānaṃ puṭakāṇ' aṭṭha āharuṃ.
- 63 Tāni campakapupphāni rājā therassa 'dāpayi,  
thero campakapupphehi tehi pūjesi taṃ thalaṃ.
- 64 Mahiyā patite pupphe kampi tatthāpi medinī  
taṅkampakāraṇaṃ pucchi anupubbena-m-āha so.
- 65 „Idamaṃ thānaṃ, mahārāja, catubuddhehi sevitaṃ  
thūpārahaṃ hitatthāya sukhatthāya ca paṇiṇaṃ.
- 66 Imamaṃ kappe paṭhamaṃ Kakusandho jīno ahu  
sabbadhammaṃ idāni satthā sabbalokānukampako.
- 67 Sāvako va mahāthero Mahādevavhaya ahu  
saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassehi gantvāna gaganena so
- 68 Devakūṭamaṃ aṭṭhāsi ahaṃ viya-m-idhāgato.  
Mahātitthavhayaṃ āsi Mahāmeghavanaṃ idamaṃ  
nagaraṃ Abhayaṃ nāma puratthimadisāyato.

<sup>1</sup> ropesi all. <sup>2</sup> tathā P.

- 69 Kadambanadiyā pāre tattha rājā 'bhayo ahu ;  
nāmena Ojadīpo ti ayaṃ dīpo tadā ahu.
- 70 Rakkhasehi janass' ettha rogo Pajjarako ahu.  
Kakusandho jino āga<sup>1</sup> olokeno sadevake
- 71 te satte byasanaṃ patte disvāna buddhacakkhunā  
samantūpaddavaṃ<sup>2</sup> tesāṃ vinodetvāna sāsanaṃ
- 72 patitṭhapetuṃ dīpasmiṃ karuṇābalacodito  
cattāḷisasahasseehi tādihi parivārito  
nabhas' āgamma aṭṭhāsi Devakūṭamhi pabbate.
- 73 Sambuddhass' ānubhāvena rogo Pajjarako idha  
vūpasanto khaṇen' eva Ojadīpe samantato.
- 74 Tattha tṭhito adhiṭṭhāsi, narissara, munissaro,  
' sabbe maṃ ajja passantu Ojadīpamhi mānusa
- 75 āgantukāmā sabbe va manussā mama santike  
āgacchantu akicchena khippaṃ ajjadisāhi vā. '
- 76 Tadantare va rājā ca nāgarā parisā pi vā  
Abhayanagarā rammā nikkhamitvā samantato
- 77 obhāsentaṃ munindaṃ taṃ obhasentaṃ va pabbataṃ  
disvā vimhayarūpā te khippaṃ tattha-m-upāgamaṃ.
- 78 Devatābalidānattaṃ manussā ca taṃ gatā  
devatā iti maññimisu sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ.
- 79 Rājā so munirājaṃ taṃ atihattho 'bhivādiya  
nimantayitvā bhattena ānetvā purasantikaṃ
- 80 sasaṅghassa munindassa nisajjārahaṃ uttamaṃ  
ramaṇīyam idam tṭhānaṃ asambādhan ti cintayi.
- 81 Kārīte maṇḍape ramme pallaṅkesu varesu taṃ  
nisīdāpesi sambuddhaṃ sasaṅghaṃ idha bhūpati.
- 82 Nisinnaṃ p'idha passantā sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ  
dīpe manussā ānesuṃ paṇṇākāre samantato.
- 83 Attano khajjabhojjehi tehi teh' ābhatehi pi  
santappesi sasaṅghaṃ taṃ rājā so lokanāyakaṃ.
- 84 Nīṭṭhite bhattakiccamaṃhi nisinnassa jinassa so  
Mahātītthakam uyyānaṃ datvāna dakkhiṇaṃ varam.
- 85 Akālapupphālaṅkāre Mahātītthavane tadā  
paṭiggahīte buddhena akampittha mahāmahī.
- 86 Tatth' eva so nisīditvā dhammaṃ desesi nāyako  
cattāḷisasahasāni pattā maggaphalaṃ narā.<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> āha all.    <sup>2</sup> tam uppadavaṃ tesāṃ ca taṃ hantvā sāsanaṃ ca Q.    <sup>3</sup> tathā  
PS.

- 87 Divāvihāraṃ katvāna Mahātitthavane jino  
 sāyaṇhasamaye gantvā bodhiṭṭhānārahaṃ mahiṃ  
 88 nisinno tattha appetvā samādhiṃ vuṭṭhito tato  
 iti cintesi sambuddho hitatthaṃ dipavāsinaṃ :  
 89 „Ādāya dakkhiṇaṃ sākhāṃ bodhito me sirīsato  
 āgacchatu Rūpanandā bhikkhuṇī sahabhikkhuṇī.”  
 90 Tassa taṃ cittaṃ aññāya sā therī tadanantaraṃ  
 yaṃ purāṃ upanissāya Kakusandho munissaro  
 91 buddhakecaṃ karonto so Ojadīpaṃhi āgato  
 Khemavhayaṃ mahīpālaṃ tasmīṃ Khemavatīpure  
 92 therī taṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ atthaṃ paṭivedayi.  
 Katāhaṃ rattasovaṇṇaṃ kārapetvā tadā pana  
 93 gahetvā tattha rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ taruṃ  
 lekhaṃ dakkhiṇasākhāya dāpetvāna mahiddhikā  
 94 manosilāya chinnaṃ taṃ<sup>1</sup> ṭhitaṃ hemakataḥake  
 iddhiyā bodhiṃ adāya sā pañcasatabhikkhuṇī  
 95 Ojadīpaṃ idh' ānetvā devatāparivāritā  
 sasuvaṇṇakataḥaṃ taṃ sambuddhena pasārite  
 96 ṭhapesi dakkhiṇe hatthe, taṃ gahetvā tathāgato  
 paṭiṭṭhapetuṃ pādāsi bodhiṃ rañño 'bhayassa tu.  
 Mahātitthamhi uyyāne ropesi dharaṇīpati.  
 97 Tato gantvāna sambuddho iti uttarato pana  
 Sirīsamālake ramme nisīditvā tathāgato  
 98 janassa dhammaṃ desesi, dhammābhisamayo taḥiṃ  
 vīsatiyā sahaṣṣānaṃ paṇānaṃ āsi mālake.  
 99 Tato pi uttaraṃ gantvā thūpārahaṃ<sup>2</sup> mahiṃ jino  
 nisinno tattha appetvā samādhiṃ, vuṭṭhito tato  
 100 dhammaṃ desesi sambuddho parisāyaṃ taḥiṃ pana  
 dasapaṇasahasāni pattā maggaphalān'<sup>3</sup> ahuṃ.  
 101 Attano dhammakaraṃ adā tesāṃ tathāgato  
 namassituṃ manussānaṃ pūjāya ca dine dine.  
 102 Ṭhapetvā Rūpanandaṃ so saddhiṃ tu<sup>4</sup> parisāya pi  
 saha bhikkhusahasāna Mahādevaṃ ca sāvakāṃ  
 103 ṭhapetvā tattha sambuddho Ojadīpe manorame  
 punāpi naravasabho tato pācinato pana  
 104 ṭhito Ratanamālamhi janāṃ samanūsāsaya  
 sasaṅgho nabhaṃ uggantvā Jambudīpaṃ jino agā.

<sup>1</sup> *chindantaṃ* CPS. <sup>2</sup> so all. <sup>3</sup> *phalaṃ ahū* KPQ; *phalā* CS.  
<sup>4</sup> *taṃ* Q.

- 105 Imamhi kappe dutiyam Koṇāgamananāmako  
ahu sabbavidū satthā sabbalokānukampako.
- 106 Mahanāmavhayam<sup>1</sup> āsi Mahameghavanam idam.  
Vaddhamānam puram nāma dakkhiṇāya disāya tu.
- 107 Samiddhi nāma nāmena tattha rājā tadā ahu,  
nāmena Varadīpo ti ayam dīpo tadā ahu.
- 108 Dubbutthupaddavo ettha Varadīpe tadā ahu.  
Jino so Koṇāgamano olokeno sadevake
- 109 dubbutthupaddavam tesam addakkhi buddhacakkhunā  
upaddavam vinodetum thapetum sāsanaṃ varam
- 110 ciraṃ imasmiṃ dīpasmiṃ karuṇābalacodito  
tiṃsabhikkhusahashehi tādihi parivārito  
nabhas'āgamma atthāsi nage Sumanakūtake.
- 111 Sambuddhass' ānubhāvena dubbutthi sā khayam agā,  
sāsananantaradhānantā<sup>2</sup> subutthi ca tadā ahu.
- 112 Tattha thito adhiṭṭhāsi, narissara, munissaro,  
„Sabbe maṃ ajja passantu Varadīpamhi mānūsā
- 113 āgantukāmā sabbe va manussā mama santikaṃ  
āgacchantu akiechena atikhippaṃ disodisaṃ.
- 114 Tasmiṃ khāṇe ca rājā ca nāgarā parisā pi vā  
Vaddhamānapurā yeva nikkhamitvā anekadhā
- 115 obhāsentaṃ munindaṃ taṃ obhāsentaṃ ca pabbataṃ  
rājā ca nāgarā sabbe khippaṃ disvā upāgamuṃ.
- 116 Devatābalidānatthaṃ manussā ca taṃ gatā<sup>3</sup>  
devatā iti jānimsu sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ.
- 117 Rājā so munirājaṃ taṃ atihattho 'bhivādiya  
nimantayitvā bhattena ānetvā purasantikaṃ
- 118 sasaṅghassa munindassa nisajjārahaṃ uttamaṃ  
ramaṇiyam idaṃ thānaṃ „asambādhan ” ti cintayi.
- 119 Kārite maṇḍape ramme pallaṅke pavare subhe  
nisidāpesi sambuddhaṃ sasaṅghaṃ idha bhūpati.
- 120 Nisinnaṃ p'idha passantā sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ  
dīpe manussā ānesuṃ paṇṇākāre samantato.
- 121 Attano khajjabhojjehi tehi teh' ābhatehi ca  
santappesi sasaṅghaṃ taṃ rājā so lokanāyakaṃ.
- 122 Niṭṭhite bhattakiccaṃhi nisinnassa jinassa taṃ  
Mahānāmavanuyyānaṃ<sup>4</sup> adā so dakkhiṇam varam.

<sup>1</sup> Mahanāga° S Peor. <sup>2</sup> dhāvantaṃ S; °dhānaṃ sū Q. <sup>3</sup> agā P.  
<sup>4</sup> °nāga° KQS.

- 123 Akālapupphālānkāre Mahānāmavane<sup>1</sup> tadā  
paṭiggahite buddhena akampittha mahāmahī.
- 124 Tatth' eva so nisīditvā dhammaṃ desesi nāyako  
tadā tiṃsasahassāni pattā maggaphalaṃ narā.
- 125 Divāvihāraṃ katvāna Mahānāmavane<sup>2</sup> jino  
sāyaṇhasamaye gantvā pubbabuddhatṭhitam mahim<sup>3</sup>
- 126 nisinno tattha appetvā samādhiṃ vuṭṭhito tato  
iti cintesi sambuddho hitatthaṃ dīpavāsinam :
- 127 „Ādāya dakkhiṇaṃ sākhaṃ mamodumbarabodhito  
āyātu Kanakanandā bhikkhuṇi sahabhikkhuṇi.”
- 128 Tassa taṃ cittaṃ aññāya sā therī tadanantaraṃ  
bhavaṇaṃ Sobharañño ca gantvā Sobhavatīpure
- 129 paṭivediya<sup>4</sup> taṃ atthaṃ kārāpetvā kaṭāhakaṃ  
gahetvā tattha rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ taruṃ
- 130 lekhaṃ dakkhiṇasākhāya dāpetvāna mahiddhikā  
manosilāya chinnaṃ taṃ ṭhitam hemakaṭāhake
- 131 iddhiyā bodhim ādāya sā pañcasatabhikkhuṇi  
Varadīpe-m-idh' ānetvā devatāparivāritā
- 132 sasuvaṇṇakaṭāhaṃ taṃ sambuddhena pasārite  
ṭhapesi dakkhiṇe hatthe, taṃ gahetvā tathāgato
- 133 patitṭhapetum<sup>5</sup> pādāsi Samiddhirājino tato  
Mahanāmamhi<sup>6</sup> uyyāne ropesi dharaṇīpati.
- 134 Tato gantvāna sambuddho Sirīsamālak' uttare<sup>7</sup>  
janassa dhammaṃ desesi nisinno Nāgamālake.
- 135 Taṃ dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammābhisamayo taṃ  
visatiyā sahasānaṃ pāṇānaṃ āsi taṅkhaṇe.
- 136 Pubbabuddhanisinnaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā mahāmuni<sup>8</sup>  
nisinno tattha appetvā samādhiṃ vuṭṭhito tato
- 137 dhammaṃ desesi sambuddho parisāya taṃ pana  
dasapāṇasahassāni pattā maggaphalaṃ ahu<sup>9</sup>.
- 138 Kāyabandhaparikkhāraṃ datvā tesam tathāgato  
namassituṃ manussānaṃ pūjāy' eva dine dine
- 139 therim<sup>10</sup> tattha ṭhapetvāna saddhiṃ tu parisāya pi  
saha bhikkhusahassena Mahāsumanasāvakaṃ
- 140 ṭhapetvā idha sambuddho Varadīpe manorame  
narāsabho tato gantvā oraṃ Ratanamālatō

<sup>1</sup> °nāga° SK. <sup>2</sup> °nāga° K; °noma° Q. <sup>3</sup> taṃim KQS Pcor. <sup>4</sup> °vedayi S.  
<sup>5</sup> pat° etth' eva rañño adū jino tathā Q. <sup>6</sup> Rājā so taṃ gahī bodhim ādāya  
dhar° Q. <sup>7</sup> mālam uttare all. <sup>8</sup> anuttaram Q. <sup>9</sup> lahuṃ K. <sup>10</sup> parisāya  
pi saddhiṃ tu ṭhapetvā ca bhikkhuṇim Q.

- 141 t̥hatvā Sudassane māle janam samanūsāsiya  
sasaṅgho nabham uggantvā Jambudīpam jino agā.
- 142 Imamhi kappe tatiyaṃ Kassapo gottato<sup>1</sup> jino  
ahu sabbavidū satthā sabbalokānukampako.
- 143 Mahāmeghavanam āsi Mahāsāgaranāmakaṃ,  
Visālam nāma nagaraṃ pacchimāya disāya pi.
- 144 Jayanto nāma nāmena tattha rājā tadā ahu,  
nāmena Maṇḍadīpo ti ayaṃ dīpo tadā ahu.
- 145 Mahāvivādo sabbesaṃ Maṇḍadīpe ahosi so<sup>2</sup>  
bahū sattā marantā te vivādass' eva kāraṇā ;
- 146 tadā Jayantarañño ca rañño kanitthabhātu ca  
yuddham upaṭṭhitam āsi sannipāto mahā ahu.
- 147 Kassapo so mahāvīro paccūsasamaye gate  
oloketvāna sattānaṃ arahattūpanissayaṃ
- 148 mahantaṃ byasanaṃ<sup>3</sup> disvā tena yuddhena<sup>4</sup> pāninaṃ  
vinodetvā<sup>5</sup> bhayaṃ tesam t̥hapetum sāsanaṃ varaṃ
- 149 ciraṃ imasmiṃ dīpasmiṃ karuṇābalacodito  
vīsatiyā sahassehi bhikkhūhi parivārīto
- 150 nabhas' āgamma aṭṭhāsi Subhakūṭamhi pabbate.  
Tattha t̥hito adhiṭṭhāsi, narissara, munissaro
- 151 ' Sabbe maṃ ajja passantu Maṇḍadīpamhi mānusā  
āgantukāmā sabbe va manussā mama santikaṃ  
āgacchantu akiechena khippaṃ sabbadisāhi pi.'
- 152 Dīpamhi vijjamānā te narā sabbe tadantare  
Maṇḍadīpā 'bhinikkamma agamaṃ ; Subhapabbate
- 153 obhāsentaṃ munindaṃ taṃ obhasentañ ca pabbataṃ  
disvāna nāgarā sabbe ativimhitamānasā
- 154 vanditvā sirasā nātham sasaṅgham lokanāyakaṃ  
'rājā ca so kaniṭṭho ca yuddham ujjhimsu<sup>7</sup> vimhitā
- 155 tejānubhāvamunino saṅgāmaṃ te visajjayum<sup>8</sup>  
addakki munirājaṃ taṃ atihattho 'bhivādiya
- 156 nimantayitvā bhattena ānetvā purasantikaṃ  
sasaṅghassa munindassa nisajjāraham uttamaṃ  
ramaṇīyam idam t̥hānaṃ „asambādhan " ti cintayi.
- 157 Kārite maṇḍape ramme pallaṅke<sup>9</sup> pavare subhe  
nisidāpesi sambuddham sasaṅgham idha bhūpati.

<sup>1</sup> tattha so P; gotamo K. <sup>2</sup> ca Q. <sup>3</sup> bhimsanaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> yuddhena sakahimsanaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> disvā tesañ ca taṃ hantvā Q. <sup>6</sup> CP add disvāna taṃ munindaṃ taṃ. <sup>7</sup> mussimsu K; ussimsu CPQS. <sup>8</sup> °jeyyum all ex. Q. <sup>9</sup> °ñkesu vare all ex. Q.

- 158 Nisinnam idha passantā sasaṅgham lokanāyakaṃ  
dipe manussā ānesuṃ paṇṇākare samantato
- 159 attano khajjabhojehi tehi teh' ābhatehi ca  
santappesi sasaṅgham taṃ rājā so lokanāyakaṃ.
- 160 Niṭṭhite bhattakiccamhi nisinnassa jinassa taṃ  
Mahāsāgaram uyyānaṃ adā so dakkhiṇam varam.
- 161 Akālapupphālānkāre Mahāsāgarakānane  
paṭiggahite buddheṇa akampittha vasundharā.
- 162 Tatth' eva so nisīditvā dhammaṃ desesi nāyako  
tadā satasahassāni pattā maggaphalaṃ narā.
- 163 Divāvihāraṃ katvāna Mahāsāgarakānane  
sāyanhe sugato gantvā pubbabuddhaṭṭhitaṃ taḥim
- 164 nisinno tattha appetvā samādhiṃ vuṭṭhito tato  
iti cintesi sambuddho hitatthaṃ dīpavāsinaṃ :
- 165 ' Ādāya dakkhiṇam sākhaṃ mama nigrodhabodhito  
Sudhammā bhikkhuṇī etu idāni sahabhikkhuṇī.'
- 166 Tassa taṃ cittaṃ aṇṇāya sā therī tadanantaraṃ  
Bārāṇasim gatā atthaṃ Kikirājam<sup>1</sup> nivedayi.
- 167 Kaṭṭhaṃ rattasovaṇṇaṃ kārāpetvāna bhikkhuṇī  
gahetvā tattha rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ taruṃ
- 168 lekhaṃ dakkhiṇasākhāya dāpetvāna mahiddhikā  
manosilāya chinnaṃ taṃ ṭhitaṃ hemakaṭāhake
- 169 iddhiyā bodhim ādāya sā pañcasatabhikkhuṇī  
devatāparivārā hi ānetvā Maṇḍadīpakam<sup>2</sup>
- 170 sasuvaṇṇakatāhaṃ taṃ sambuddhena pasārite  
ṭhapesi dakkhiṇe hatthe ; taṃ gahetvā tathāgato
- 171 paṭiṭṭhapetuṃ pādāsi Jayantass' eva rājino ;  
Mahāsāgara-m-uyyāne ropesi dharaṇīpati.
- 172 Tato gantvāna sambuddho Nāgamālaka-m-uttare  
janassa dhammaṃ desesi nisinno 'sokamālake.
- 173 Taṃ hi dhammakathaṃ sutvā narā sabbe pamodisuṃ  
catunnaṃ pi sahasānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu.
- 174 Pubbabuddhanisinnaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ gantvā mahāmuni  
nisinno tattha-m-appetvā samādhiṃ vuṭṭhito tato
- 175 dhammaṃ desesi sambuddho parisāya taḥim pana  
dasapānasahassāni pattā maggaphalā lahuṃ.
- 176 Nātho ekaṃ parikkhāraṃ jālasāṭikam uttamaṃ  
adā tesam manussānaṃ pūjetuṃ ca namssituṃ.

<sup>1</sup> *Kissarā*° CSP. <sup>2</sup> *Vara*° K.

- 177 Sudhammābhikkhuṇim<sup>1</sup> tattha ṭhapetvā parisāya pi  
dasabhikkhusahasseehi Sabbanandiṇ ca sāvakaṃ
- 178 ṭhapetvā tattha sambuddho Maṇḍadīpe<sup>2</sup> manorame  
tato tattha<sup>3</sup> ṭhito oraṃ so Sudassanamā lato
- 179 manusse mālake nātho tasmim samanūsāsiya  
sasaṅgho nabham uggantvā Jambudīpaṃ<sup>4</sup> jino agā.
- 180 Ahu imasmim kappasmim catutthaṃ Gotamo jino  
sabbadhamma vidū satthā sabbalokānukampako.
- 181 Paṭhamaṃ so idh' āgantvā yakkhānaṃ damanaṃ akā,  
dutiyaṃ punar<sup>5</sup> āgamma nagānaṃ damanaṃ akā.
- 182 Kalyāṇiyaṃ Maṇiakkhikanāgenābhinimantito  
adhivāsesi sambuddho tuṅhībhāvena tassa so<sup>6</sup>.
- 183 Tatiyaṃ punar āgamma satehi saha pañcahi  
Kalyāṇidese nāgena santappetvāna bhuñjiya
- 184 pubbabodhiṭṭhānaṃ thūpaṭṭhānaṃ idaṃ pi ca  
paribhogadhātutthānaṃ ca nisajja paribhuñjiya
- 185 pubbabuddhaṭṭhitatthānā<sup>7</sup> oraṃ ṭhatvā mahāmuni  
tilokadīpo Laṅkāyaṃ dipadindo narāsabho
- 186 āgato nimmanussāyaṃ<sup>8</sup> manussābhāvato tadā  
dīpaṭṭhaṃ devasaṅghaṃ ca nāge ca anusāsiya  
sasaṅgho nabham uggantvā Jambudīpaṃ jino agā.
- 187 Evaṃ ṭhānaṃ idaṃ, rāja, catubuddhanisevitaṃ ;  
tasmim ṭhāne, mahārāja, thūpo hessati 'nāgate
- 188 buddhasarīradhātūnaṃ donadhātunidhānavā  
viṣaṃ hatthasataṃ ucco Hemamālī ti vissuto.
- 189 „Aham eva kārapessāmi,” iccāha paṭhavissaro.  
„Idha aññāni kiccāni bahūni tava, bhūmipa ;
- 190 alaṃ tāya kataṃ thūpaṃ, bahupuññaṃ anappakaṃ  
kattabbaṃ ca tayā, rajā, ajj' eva idha dīpake.
- 191 Tāni kārehi, nattā te tāni karessatī idha.”  
Mahānāgassa te bhātu uparājassa atrajo
- 192 Yaṭṭhālayakatisso ti rājā hessati 'nāgate  
rājā Goṭhābhayo nāma tassa putto bhavissati.
- 193 Tassa putto Kākavaṇṇatisso nāma bhavissati,  
tasse rañño suto, rāja, mahārājā bhavissati.
- 194 Dutthagāmaṇisaddena pākato 'bhayanāmako  
kāressatī idha thūpaṃ mahātejiddhivikkamo.

<sup>1</sup> Tam ṭhapetvā ca therīṇ ca saddhīm tu parisāya pi Q. <sup>2</sup> Vara° K.  
<sup>3</sup> gantvā Q. <sup>4</sup> °dīpe C. <sup>5</sup> punavāgama CP. <sup>6</sup> tam Q. <sup>7</sup> °ṭhānaṃ CP.  
<sup>8</sup> nimmanussamhi yāva kālā hi tatiyaṃ all ex. Q.



- 195 Tassa taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭho āsi mahīpati  
 „mayhaṃ nattā sacc, bhante, kāressati idh' eva taṃ  
 196 kataṃ yeva mayā kammaṃ Laṅkādiṭṭe ” ti so 'bravi.  
 Dvādasahatthaṃ silāthambhaṃ gāhāpetvāna bhūpati  
 197 vacanen' eva therassa silāthambhe likhāpayi :  
 „Devānampiyatissassa rañño nattā kumārako  
 198 Duṭṭhagāmaṇināmena rājā hessati 'nāgate  
 kāressati idha thūpaṃ Laṅkābhūvadane subhe.”  
 199 Āropetvā silāthambhaṃ Tisso rājā jutindharo  
 Mahāmeghavanaṃ rammaṃ Tissārāmaṃ mahāmatī.  
 200 <sup>1</sup>Mahāmahindathero so paṭṭiggayha mahiddhiko  
 akampo kampayitvāna mahiṃ thānesu aṭṭhasu.  
 201 Punāpi divase thero pāto<sup>2</sup> va paṭijaggaṇaṃ  
 nivāsetvāna cīvaraṃ saṅghāṭiṃ pārupī tadā.  
 202 Piṇḍāya pavisitvāna nagaraṃ sāgarūpamaṃ  
 rañño<sup>3</sup> ghare bhattakiccaṃ katvā nikkamma mandirā  
 203 nisajja<sup>4</sup> Nandanavane Aggikkhandhopamaṃ taṃ  
 suttaṃ janassa desetvā saḥassamānuse taṃ  
 pāpayitvā maggaphalaṃ Mahāmeghavane vasi.  
 204 Tatiye divase thero rājagehamhi bhujjiya  
 nisajja<sup>5</sup> Nandanavane deses' Āsivisūpamaṃ ;  
 205 pāpayitvā 'bhisamayaṃ saḥassapurise tato  
 Tissārāmaṃ agā thero, rājā ca sutadesano  
 206 therāṃ upanisīditvā so pucchi, „jinasānaṃ  
 paṭiṭṭhitaṃ nu, bhante ? ” ti, „na tāva, manujādhipa ;  
 207 uposathādi kammaṭṭhaṃ jinānāya, janādhipa,  
 simāya idha baddhāya paṭiṭṭhissati sāsanaṃ.”  
 208 Icchamāno Mahindo so bandhanatthāya simakaṃ  
 sāyaṇhasamaye yeva rājānaṃ idam abravi.  
 209 „Sambuddhānāya anto 'haṃ vasissāmi, jutindhara,  
 yasmā, tasmā puraṃ anto simam bandhatha sajjukaṃ.  
 Simāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānissāma mayaṃ taṃ.”  
 210 „Sādhū ” ti vatvā bhūmindo devindo viya Nandaṃ  
 Mahāmeghavanārāmā pāvīsi mandiraṃ sakaṃ<sup>6</sup>.  
 211 Pāto bheriṃ carāpetvā maṇḍayitvā puraṃ varaṃ  
 vihāragāmiṃ aggaṇā ca vihāraṇā ca samentato

<sup>1</sup> *Evaṃ Mahindathero taṃ paṭiggaṇhi mah° Q.* <sup>2</sup> *katvāna Q.* <sup>3</sup> *rañño ca bhattakiccaṃ so thero nī° . . . all ex. Q.* <sup>4</sup> *nisīdi CK.* <sup>5</sup> *nisīdi P*  
<sup>6</sup> The text omits vs. 186 and 187 of the Mhv.

- 212 rathesabho rathattho so sabbābharaṇabhūsito  
sahāmacco sahorodho sayoggabala-vāhano
- 213 mahatā parivārena sakārāmaṃ<sup>1</sup> upāgami.  
There tattha-m-upāgantvā vanditvā vandanārahe
- 214 saha therehi gantvāna nadiyoparittakam  
tato kasanto agami hemaṇṇalam ādiya
- 215 vihāraṇ ca pariveṇaṃ kurumāno padakkhinam  
sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ nadiṃ patvā samāpayi.
- 216 Raññā dinnāya sītāya<sup>2</sup> nimitte parikittiya  
dvattiṃsamālakatthaṇ ca Thūpārāmattham eva ca
- 217 sabbāni<sup>3</sup> tāni ṭhānāni āvajjivāna sabbaso  
nimitte<sup>4</sup> kittayitvāna mahāthero mahāmatī
- 218 sīmantaranimitte ca kittayitvā yathāvidhiṃ  
abandhi sabbasīmāyo dine yeva samāpayi.
- 219 Mahāmahī akampittha sīmābandhe samāpite  
acchariyāni sabbāni nagindass' <sup>5</sup>eva onatā  
sādhukārassa saddo ca pātubhāvo 'si taṅkhaṇe.
- 220 Pañcame divase thero rañño gehamhi bhūñjiya  
nisajja<sup>6</sup> Nandanavane suttantaṃ Khajjanīyakaṃ
- 221 mahājanassa desetvā sahasamānuse taḥiṃ  
pāpayitvā arahattaṃ Mahāmeghavane vasi.
- 222 Chatthe ca divase thero rājagehamhi bhūñjiya  
nisajja Nandanavane suttaṃ Gomayapiṇḍikaṃ
- 223 desayitvā desanaññū sahasaṃ yeva mānuse  
pāpayitvā tayo magge Mahāmeghavane vasi.
- 224 Sattame divase thero rājagehamhi bhūñjiya  
nisajja Nandanavane Dhammacakkappavattanaṃ
- 225 suttantaṃ desayitvāna sahasaṃ yeva mānuse  
pāpayitvā tayo magge Mahāmeghavane vasi.
- 226 Dutiyādivasato pi divasaṃ yāva sattamaṃ<sup>7</sup>  
suttantaṃ<sup>8</sup> ekam ekaṃ so kathayitvā dine dine
- 227 sahasse yeva pāṇānaṃ dhammābhisamayaṃ tathā  
pāpayitvā ekam ekaṃ divasaṃ so mahāmatī.
- 228 Evaṃ<sup>9</sup> hi Nandanavanaṃ jotitṭhānassa sāsanaṃ  
pātubhāvaṃ pi ten' eva nāmaṃ Jotivanaṃ labhi.

<sup>1</sup> *Laṅkāraṃam* all. <sup>2</sup> *sīmāya* all. <sup>3</sup> K om. this line. <sup>4</sup> *evaṇ ca kit°* Q. <sup>5</sup> *nibbindass'* K. <sup>6</sup> *nisidi* P. <sup>7</sup> *navamaṃ* all ex. Q. <sup>8</sup> Q. om. 226 ed and 227. <sup>9</sup> *Taṃ Mahānandanavanaṃ* Q.

- 229 Kārāpetvā vihāraṃ so Jotivane manorame  
Tissārāmo ti nāmena vihāro vissuto ahu.
- 230 Udakaṃ ākirī hatthe, adā therassa ādīto  
mattikaṃ danda-m-ukkāya sukkhāpetvāna bhūpati  
Tissārāmamhi pāsādaṃ sīghaṃ kārāpayī tato.
- 231 Pasādo kālakābhāso Lohapāsadasādiso  
Kālapāsādapariveṇaṃ <sup>1</sup>iti saṅkhaṃ upāgataṃ.
- 232 Tato mahābodhīgharaṃ Lohapāsādaṃ eva ca  
kārāpetvā salākaggaṃ bhattasālaṅ ca sādhukaṃ
- 233 bahūni pariveṇāni sādhu pokkharāṇī pi ca  
rattiṭṭhānadivāṭṭhāne kārāpetvāna bhūpati.
- 234 Tassa nahātapāpassa nahānapokkharāṇīte<sup>2</sup>  
Sunhātapariveṇaṃ ti pariveṇaṃ pavuccati.
- 235 Tassa caṅkamaṇaṭṭhāne dīpadīpassa sādhuṇo  
vuccate pariveṇaṃ taṃ Dīghacaṅkamaṇaṃ iti.
- 236 Aggaphalasaṃpattim samāpajji yaḥim tu so  
Phalaggapariveṇaṃ ti etaṃ tena pavuccati.
- 237 <sup>3</sup>Apassāya apassenam<sup>4</sup> therō yattha nisīdi so  
Therapassapariveṇaṃ etaṃ tena pavuccati.
- 238 Bahū marugaṇā yattha pavisiṃsu<sup>5</sup> upecca taṃ  
ten' eva taṃ Marugaṇapariveṇaṃ ti pavuccati.
- 239 Senāpati tassa raṅṅo Dīghasandana-m-avhayo  
kāretvā Cūlapāsādaṃ mahāthambhehi aṭṭhahi
- 240 niṭṭhite sabbakamme ca ānetvā theram uttamaṃ  
adāsi tattha pāsādaṃ Mahindassopakārīno.
- 241 Dīghasandasenāpatipariveṇaṃ ti taṃ taḥim  
vuccate pariveṇānaṃ paṃukhaṃ paṃukhākaraṃ.
- 242 Rājā<sup>6</sup> pagūḷhanāmo so Devanampiyavacano  
Mahāvihāraṃ Laṅkāyaṃ Tissārāmaṅ ca avhayaṃ
- 243 sedisaṃ sakanāmena paṭhamaṃ tassa<sup>7</sup> kāṇane  
<sup>8</sup>Mahāmahindatherassa ramme Jotivanavhaye
- 244 kārāpetvāna sakkaccaṃ jalaṃ hatthehi siṅciya  
mahāmatī sumatīno adā 'kampittha medinī.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Mahā-  
vihārapaṭiggahaṇaṃ nāma paṇṇarasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> āsi so tena kālako Q. <sup>2</sup> °tato all. <sup>3</sup> K om. 237. <sup>4</sup> apassante all ex. Q.  
<sup>5</sup> upāsiṃsu Q. <sup>6</sup> Q. om. 242 ab. <sup>7</sup> ettha Q. <sup>8</sup> Q has Mah° jalaṃ hatthe  
'bhīsiṅciya, kārāpetvāna sakkaccaṃ ramme Jotivanavhaye.

## SOĪASMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Pure caritvā piṇḍāya karitvā<sup>1</sup> janasaṅgahaṃ  
rajagehamhi bhuñjanto karonto rājasāṅgahaṃ<sup>2</sup>
- 2 chabbisadivase thero Mahāmeghavane vasi.  
Āsāḷhasukkapakkhassa terase divase pana
- 3 rājagehamhi bhuñjitvā mahārañño<sup>3</sup> mahāmatī  
Mahāppamādasuttantaṃ desayitvā tato ca so
- 4 vihārakaraṇaṃ icchaṃ tattha Cetiyaṃ pabbate  
nikkhamma purimadvārā agā Cetiyaṃ pabbataṃ.
- 5 Therāṃ tattha gataṃ sutvā amacce pucchi bhūpati,  
“ amhe ovādagāḷhena, bhāṇe, thero tu ovadi ;
- 6 gaccheyya so nu kho no ? ” ti āsaṅkī paṭisaṅkito.  
„Ayācito va tumhehi, deva, thero idh' āgato  
gamanassa anāpucchā bhaveyyā ” ti nivedayum.
- 7 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tesāṃ rathaṃ āruya bhūpati  
deviyo dve pi ādāya therassānupadaṃ agā.
- 8 Therā Nāgacatukkamhi nahātvā<sup>4</sup> rahade tahiṃ  
pabbatārohanatthāya aṭṭhaṃsu paṭipāṭiyā.
- 9 Rājā rathā tad'oruha pakkamāpeyya deviyo  
kilantarūpo hutvāna therānaṃ upasaṅkami.
- 10 Sabbe there 'bhivādetvā tuṇhi hutvā nisīdati :  
„Uṇhe kilanto kiṃ, rāja, āgato si ? ” ti āhu te.
- 11 „Tumhākaṃ gamanāsaṅkī āgato'mhī ” ti bhāsīte  
„idh' eva vassaṃ vasitum āgatamhā ” ti bhāsiya
- 12 Vassūpanāyikaṃ thero khandhakaṃ khandhakovido  
kathesi rājino tassa, sutvā<sup>5</sup> dhammaṃ sudesitaṃ
- 13 Mahāriṭṭho mahāmacco pañcapanāññāsabhātuhi<sup>6</sup>  
saddhiṃ jetṭhakanitṭhehi rājānaṃ<sup>7</sup> abhito ṭhito
- 14 yācitvā tadahū yeva pabbajja therasantike  
pattā 'rahattaṃ sabbe pi te khuragge mahāmatī.
- 15 Kaṇḍakacetiyatṭhānaṃ<sup>8</sup> parikkhipiya taṅkhaṇe  
kammāni ārabhāpetvā lenesu<sup>9</sup> aṭṭhasatṭhiyo

<sup>1</sup> katvāna Q. <sup>2</sup> janasaṅg° CP. <sup>3</sup> tassa rañño all ex Pcor. <sup>4</sup> nahāyitvā  
CPS. <sup>5</sup> tañ ca sutvā Q. <sup>6</sup> see Introd. <sup>7</sup> rājamante ṭhito tato all ex Q.  
<sup>8</sup> Kandhaka° CQS. <sup>9</sup> lenāni Q.

- 16 agamāsi puram rājā, therā tatth' eva te vasum  
kāle piṇḍāya nagaram pavisantā 'nukampakā.
- 17 Niṭṭhite lenakammamhi Āsālhapunnamāsiyam  
gantvā adāsi therānam lenānam aṭṭhasaṭṭhiyo.
- 18 Dvattimsa mālakānañ ca vihārassa ca tassa kho  
adāsi tattha therānam dakkhiṇodakam ākiri.
- 19 Sīmam sīmātigo<sup>1</sup> thero <sup>2</sup>bandhitvā tadahe va so  
tesam pabbajjupekkhānam adāsi upasampadam.
- 20 Tam Devadūtasuttantaṃ kathesi kathiko mahā  
sabbāsave visodhetvā tasmim 'sampadamaṇḍale
- 21 ete dvāsaṭṭhi arahanto sabbe Cetiya-pabbate  
tattha vassam upāgantvā akamsu rājasāṅgham.
- 22 Devā<sup>3</sup> manussā ca gaṇā gaṇīnam tam upecca kho  
antovassamhi akarum vipulam puññasāñcayam.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Cetiya-  
pabbatavihārapaṭiggahano nāma soḷasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> *sīmaṭṭhito* CKP. <sup>2</sup> *saddhīm khīṇāsavehi* so KSP cor ; *sagaṇo tadahe*  
*va* so Q. Q. om. 19 cd and has *upasampadapekkhānam Timbarukkhāmi*  
*mālake, sabbesam paṭhamam tesam akāsi upasampadam.* <sup>3</sup> *Devā* ca manussā  
*tañ* ca Q.

SATTARASMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Vutthavasso pavāretvā Kattikapuṇṇamāsiyaṃ  
avocedaṃ mahārājaṃ mahāthero mahāmatī :
- 2 „Cīradittho<sup>1</sup> hi sambuddho satthā no, manujādhipa,  
anāthavāsaṃ avasimha, natthi no pūjīyaṃ idha.
- 3 Jambudīpaṃ mayaṃ<sup>2</sup> tena gantum icchāma, bhūmipa.”  
„Bhante, tumhe ahañ c’eva catūhi paccayehi vā
- 4 upaṭṭhahāmi ajj’ eva,” idaṃ āha mahissaro.  
„Mahājano mayañ<sup>3</sup> c’eva tumhe nissāya ādito
- 5 gāravā<sup>4</sup> ratanattaye silesu ca patitṭhitā ;  
kasmā ukkaṅṭhayitvā vo gamissatha idāni pi ? ”
- 6 „Abhivādanatṭhānañ ca paccupaṭṭhānam eva ca  
natthi idh’ eva Laṅkāyaṃ ten’ ambhākaṃ ukkaṅṭhikā.”
- 7 „Bhāsīttha nanu, bhante, me : sambuddho nibbuto iti ? ”  
Āha, „dhātusu ditṭhesu ditṭho hoti jino ” iti.
- 8 „ Vidito te adhippāyo thūpassa karaṇe mayā ;  
kāressāmi ahaṃ thūpaṃ, tumhe jānātha dhātuyo.”
- 9 „ Mantehi Sumanenā,” ti thero rājānam abravi ;  
rājā ’ha sāmaṇeraṃ taṃ, “ kuto lacchāma dhātuyo ? ”
- 10 „ Appossukko tuvaṃ yeva, kāraṇaṃ mama bhāriyaṃ ;  
vibhusayitvā nagaraṃ maggañ ca, manujādhipa,
- 11 dhajāni ca patākāni puṇṇaghaṭaṃ supupphakaṃ  
patitṭhapentu<sup>5</sup> añjasam ‘ dhātuyā gamanaṃ ’ iti.
- 12 Tuvañ ca saparijano samādāya uposathaṃ  
sabbañ ca tālāvacaraṃ kāretvā upahāraṃ,
- 13 api ca maṅgalahatthiṃ kāretvāna sumaṇḍitaṃ  
pasādhanchi sabbehi Erāvaṇagajo viya
- 14 uposathī sapariso hatthiṃ āruya maṅgalaṃ  
setacchattaṃ dhārayanto tālāvacarasamhito
- 15 Mahānāgavanuyyānaṃ sāyaṇhasamaye vaja ;  
addhā<sup>6</sup> Nāgavanuyyāne dhātuyo tatha lacchasi.”
- 16 „Sādhū ” ti sampaticchitvā pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā  
tuṭṭhen’ eva sarīrena mahipālo rathesabho.

<sup>1</sup> cīram CPQ. <sup>2</sup> sayam S. <sup>3</sup> ahañ CP. <sup>4</sup> vo all ex S. <sup>5</sup> opehi Q.  
<sup>6</sup> dhātubhedāññuno satthu Q.

- 17 Thero tu rājakulato gantvā Cetiya-pabbate  
 āmantayi sāmaṇeraṃ Sumanam taṃ khīṇāsavaṃ.
- 18 „Ehi tvam, bhadra Sumana, gantvā Pupphapuram varam  
 ayyakam te mahārājam evam no vacanam vada :
- 19 <sup>1</sup> ‘Devānampiyatisso so sahāyo te tu, ayyaka,  
 sunitvā rājasandesam ratanattayagāra-vo  
 20 pasanno buddhasamaye thūpaṃ kāretum icchati ;  
 munino dhātuyo dehi, pattam bhuttañ ca satthuno.
- 21 Sārīradhātuyo santi bahavo hi tavantike’.  
 Pattapūrā gahetvā tā ayyakass’ eva santikaṃ  
 22 gantvā Tāvatiṃsañ ca devapuram pavāsiya  
 Sakkaṃ devānam indaṃ taṃ evam no vacanam vada :
- 23 ‘Tav’ antikamhi, devinda, dhātuyo kira dve ahū  
 tilokadakkhiṇeyyassa, dāṭhādhatu ca dakkhiṇā  
 24 dakkhiṇakkhakhadhātuñ ca pūjanīyañ ca tādino :  
 dakkhiṇadāṭham pūjetha, akkhakam dehi satthuno.
- 25 Tasmā amhe Mahindena paṇiṭivā<sup>2</sup> tav’ antike ;  
 Laṅkādīpesu kicesu mā pamajja, surādhipa.’”
- 26 “ Sādhu, bhante,” ti vatvā so sāmaṇero mahiddhiko  
 pattacīvaram ādāya laṅghitvā nabhasā ’gamā.
- 27 Pāṭaliputtapurassa dvāre oruyha-m-iddhiyā  
 taṅkhaṇaṇṇeva gantvāna Dhammāsokassa santikaṃ  
 28 sālamūlamhi ṭhapitaṃ mahābodhiṃ taṃ subham  
 Kattikachanapūjāhi pūjayantañ ca addasa.
- 29 Sabbasandesavacanam āropetvāna<sup>3</sup> rājino.  
 Vaco sutvāna therassa rājā tuṭṭhamano tadā  
 30 pattam gahetvā hatthato gandheh’<sup>4</sup> eva ubbattiya  
 varamuttasadiṣā dhātū pūretvāna adāsi so.
- 31 Pattapūrā gahetvāna Himavantam upāgami.  
 Himavante ṭhapetvāna sadhātum pattam uttamam  
 32 devindasantikaṃ gantvā<sup>5</sup> haṃsarājā va ambare.  
 Sumanasāmaṇeraṃ taṃ disvā attamano tato,
- 33 “ Bhante Sumana, tuvaṃ kiṃ āhiṇḍasi ? ” ti āha so.  
 “ Amhe Mahindatherena pesetvā Tambapaṇṇito ;  
 34 pamajjasi<sup>6</sup> tuvaṃ kasmā ? āgacchāmi tava santikaṃ.”  
 „ Na pamajjāmi, bhante,” ti devarājā avoca taṃ,

<sup>1</sup> *Thisso marupiyo, rāja Q.* <sup>2</sup> *gahitā tava santike Q.* <sup>3</sup> *arocesi ca rā* <sup>4</sup> *Q.*  
<sup>4</sup> *gantheh’ K.* <sup>5</sup> *gato Q.* <sup>6</sup> *P adds mā.*

- 35 “*ṽadehi kiṃ karomī ?*” ti therassa vacanaṃ bhāṇi.  
 „Tava<sup>1</sup> santikamhi, devinda, dhātuyo kira santi duve,  
 36 dakkhiṇadāṭṭhādāṭṭhātuṃ ca dakkhiṇakkhakadhātu ca ;  
 dakkhiṇadāṭṭhaṃ pūjehi, akkhakaṃ dehi satthuno.”  
 37 „Sādhu, bhante” ti kho Sakko devarājā paṭissuni.  
 Mañithūpaṇ ca yojanaṃ ugghātetvāna taṅkhaṇe  
 38 Cūlāmaṇicetiyaṃ gahetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam  
 assudhāraṃ pavattetvā ṭhapetvā attano sire  
 39 sāmaṇerassa pādāsi Sakko devānaṃ issaro.  
 Taṃ dhātuṃ dhātupattaṇ ca ādāya Sumano gato.  
 40 Āgamma Cetiyaḡirimaṃ therassādāsi taṅkhaṇe,  
 ṭhapesi dhātuyo sabbā therā tattha’ eva pabbate :  
 Missakapabbataṃ tasmā<sup>2</sup> ahu Cetiyaḡpabbataṃ.  
 41 Sabbe pi te mahānāgā Mahindaḡamukhā tadā  
 ṭhapetvā dhātupattaṃ taṃ tattha Cetiyaḡpabbate  
 42 dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya Asokadinnadhātuyo  
 vaḡdhamānakachāyāyaṃ saṅketatṭṭhānaṃ āgammaṃ.  
 43 Tasmaṃ khaṇe mahāpālo rājasenāpurakkhato  
 hatthikkhandhe sayamaṃ ṭhatvā setacchattaṃ adhārayi,  
 44 pūjāsammānasakkāraṃ vuttena vidhiṇā akā,  
 sāyaṇhasamaye gaṇtvā uyyānaṃ hi upāgami.  
 45 Disvāna dhātucaṅgaṃ<sup>4</sup> iti cintayi paññavā :  
 „ sacāyaṃ munino dhātu sambuddhassa’ eva dhātuyo,  
 46 bhavcyya sirasā mayhaṃ chattaṃ namatu me sayamaṃ ;  
 jaṇṇukehi ayaṃ hatthiṃ mediniyaṃ paṭiṭṭhatu ;  
 47 therassa hatthato yeva dhātucaṅgato ayaṃ  
 dhātūhi saha āgamma sirasmiṃ me paṭiṭṭhatu.”  
 48 Rājino cittuppādena cintitaṃ taṃ tathā ahu ;  
 amatenābhissitto va ahu<sup>5</sup> haṭṭho ’ti bhūpati,  
 49 pītipāmojjabahulo pasanno buddhasāsane  
 sīsato ’tha gahetvāna hatthikumbhe ṭhapesi taṃ.  
 50 Pamudito hatthināgo tuṭṭho koṇcaravaṃ ravi  
 mahā akālamegho va utṭahitvā samantato  
 51 pāvassi pokkharavassaṃ tasmaṃ yeva samāgame,  
 udakapariyantā sā vasudhā ca pakampayi.  
 52 Sabbe narā ’marā cāpi kaṅkhājātā tathāgato  
 sabbamaṃ accherakaṃ disvā diṭṭhijālaṃ vidhamsayaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> *tavantike hi* Q. <sup>2</sup> *yasmā* all. <sup>3</sup> Q has *Cetiye pabbate tattha Asokadinnadhātuyo, ṭhapetvā dhātupattaṇ ca ādāya dakkhiṇakkhakam*. <sup>4</sup> *cankotaṃ* K throughout. <sup>5</sup> *ati*° all.



- 53 Modayitvā pamuditā jātasaddhā tathāgate,  
 „paccantadese ajj' eva sambuddhass' eva dhātuyo  
 patitthissati,” te sabbe tā vandiya-m-udīrayuṃ.
- 54 Tadā so maṅgalo hatthī sakkaritvā janehi pi  
 pūjito tehi devehi <sup>1</sup>dibbapupphehi sabbaso
- 55 pacchimābhimukho yeva apasakkiya pitthito  
 yāvāpi purimadvāraṃ appatvā apasakkiya
- 56 puratthimena duvārena pavisitvā puram ṣubham  
 mahatā balakāyena saddhim khīnāsavehi pi
- 57 dakkhiṇena duvārena nikkhamitvā tato pana—  
 Mahejavatthu kir' atthi Thūpārāmassa <sup>2</sup>cetiye
- 58 pacchimāya disābhāge—tattha gantvanā taṅkhaṇe  
 punāpi Thūpārāmaṇ ca abhimukho nivattayi.
- 59 Pubbe kir' eva taṃ thānaṃ thūpaṭṭhānaṃ ahosi pi  
 tatth' eva tiṇṇaṃ buddhānaṃ paribhogaṇ ca cetiyam.
- 60 Tathā hi Bhaddake kappe Kakusandho pi nāyako  
 gantvāna saha saṅghehi dhammakarakam patitthahi.
- 61 Koṇāgamanabuddhassa kāyabandhanakam varam  
 manusshi nidhānaṃ taṃ tattha thāne namassituṃ.
- 62 Jalasāṭhikadhātuṇ ca Kassapass' eva satthuno  
 narchi ṭhapitaṃ tattha pujeṭuṃ yāvajivakam.
- 63 Evaṃ hi tiṇṇaṃ buddhānaṃ sugatānaṃ mahesinaṃ  
 thānaṃ taṃ cetiyaṭṭhānaṃ etasmiṃ Bhaddakappake.
- 64 Sāsanaṃ yāva ṭhatvāna cetiyam taṃ na nassati,  
 sāsananantaradhānena cetiyāni vinassayūṃ.
- 65 Cetiyesu vinaṭṭhesu thānamattaṃ pi dissati  
 kaṅṭakasākhāgacchehi parikkhittaṃ samantato
- 66 kadambapupphādārivali<sup>3</sup> vitataṃ ahu.  
<sup>4</sup>Manussadevo devehi taṃ thānaṃ parirakkhitaṃ
- 67 khīnāsavānaṃ devānaṃ cittaṃ uppajjati tadā,  
 „mā naṃ koci pi ucchiṭṭhe kacavarehi dūsati ” ;
- 68 devatānānubhāvena taṃ thānaṃ nimmalaṃ ahu.  
 Purato rājapurisā gantvāna hatthino tadā
- 69 sabbe kaṅṭakagacche te hāretvāna samantato  
 sodhetvāna samaṃ bhūmiṃ taṃ hatthatalasādisaṃ.<sup>5</sup>

<sup>1</sup> satherabalavāhano Q. <sup>2</sup> °rāmassa tassa pi CK. <sup>3</sup> °ākiri° CK ; °āhara°  
 Q. <sup>4</sup> Q has tato manussadevo so devehi rakkhitaṃ sucim, thānaṃ sodhā-  
 payitvā taṃ bhūsayitvā ca sādhuṅkaṃ, dhātu orpaṇatthāya ārabbhā 'hosi  
 khandhato. <sup>5</sup> °mūdisaṃ CP.

- 70 Hatthināgo tato gantvā taṃ tñānaṃ purato t̥hito<sup>1</sup>  
at̥thāsi bodhiṭṭhānaṃ<sup>2</sup> ca pacchimāya disāya 'to
- 71 dhātuṃ oropañatthāya ārabba<sup>3</sup> hatthikumbhato.  
Nāgo na icchi taṃ, rājā therāṃ pucchittha taṃ manāṃ.
- 72 „Attano khandhasamake tñāne t̥hapanam icchati  
dhātuṃ oropanaṃ yeva, tena tit̥thati,” so bravi.
- 73 Tasmim Abhayavāpiyaṃ chinnaṃ ca udakaṃ ahū  
samantā phālita bhūmi, sulabhā piṇḍamattikā.
- 74 Ānāpetvā mahipālo siḅhaṃ siḅhaṃ ca nāgare  
haritvā mattikāpiṇḍaṃ sukkhato<sup>4</sup> 'bhayavāpito
- 75 sukkhakaddamakhandhehi cināpetvāna taṃ samaṃ  
mahākumbhappamāṇaṃ ca tasmim yeva khaṇe pana
- 76 alaṅkaritvā pupphehi sabbaṃ tñānaṃ samantato  
oropetvā hatthikumbhā rājā taṃ dhatum uttamaṃ
- 77 t̥hapyitvāna tath' eva pūjāpesi anekadhā.  
Dhātārakkhaṃ saṃvidhāya t̥hāpetvā tathā hatthināṃ
- 78 thūpassa karaṇatthāya rājā turitamānaso  
bahū manusse yojetvā it̥thakākarāṇe lahuṃ
- 79 dhātukiccaṃ vicintento sāmacco pavisi purāṃ.  
Mahāmahindathero tu Mahāmeghavanaṃ subhaṃ  
sagaṇo abhigantvāna tathā vāsaṃ akappayi.
- 80 Rattim nāgo 'nupariyāti taṃ tñānaṃ so sadhātukaṃ  
okāsaṃ kurumāno taṃ divāvattṃ cināya so  
bodiṭṭhānamhi sālāyaṃ t̥hito<sup>5</sup> gantvā sadhātuko.
- 81 Atha vatthūṃ cināpetvā rājā therāṃ apucchi so :  
„Thūpo so kidiso, bhante, kātabbo va mayā ? ” iti.
- 82 „Mahārāja, vīhiraśisadiso ” iti so 'bravi ;  
paṭissunitvā vacanaṃ “ sādhu ” iti avoca so.
- 83 Vatthussa tassoparito thūpaṃ theramatānugo  
jaṅghāmatṃ cināpetvā tasmim ca ussave dine
- 84 sāyaṇhasamaye rājā pavisitvā purāṃ varaṃ  
<sup>6</sup>dhātuṃ oropañatthāya ghoṣāpetvā puruttame
- 85 mahatā balakāyena nikkamma nagarā ahu.  
Sutvāna nāgarā sabbe janapade va ye narā
- 86 tarāmanārūpā hutvāna dassanatthaṃ upāgamuṃ.<sup>7</sup>  
Samāgamamhi sampatte dhātū uggamma tñānato

<sup>1</sup> akā CP ; karaṇ Q. <sup>2</sup> tñāne Q. <sup>3</sup> ārabhi Q. <sup>4</sup> mukhato all ex Q.  
<sup>5</sup> gantvā t̥hāti Q. <sup>6</sup> tathā dhātupatiṭṭhānaṃ gh° Q. <sup>7</sup> samā° Q.

- 87 hatthikumbhe t̥hitā hutvā saddhiṃ caṅgotakena pi.  
 Divāna taṃ acchariyaṃ uraṃ datvāna sāsane.
- 88 Passantass<sup>1</sup> eva sā dhātū hatthikkhandhā nabbuggatā  
 sattatāleppamānamhi dissanti nabhasi t̥hitā.
- 89 Gaṇḍambamūle buddho va yamakaṃ pāṭiherakaṃ  
 dassesi<sup>2</sup> pāṭiheraṃ sā buddhavesadharā pi ca.
- 90 Vimhāpayanti janataṃ akarī lomahaṃsanam  
 tehi dhātuppadeschi nīlā ca pītalohitā
- 91 odātā ca mañjet̥thā ca pabhassarā ca raṃsiyo  
 chabbaṇṇā nikkhamitvāna sañcarantā nabhotale
- 92 jaladhārā aggikkhandhā nikkhantā<sup>3</sup> yamakā tato  
 Laṅkāmahī ayaṃ sabbā sakiṃ obhāsītā ahu.
- 93 Pāṭiheram idaṃ tena n'eva therānubhāvato  
 n'eva devānubhāvena bhavissati dine pana  
 api ca pāṭiheraṇi ca hoti buddhānubhāvato.
- 94 Parinibbānamañcamhi nippaṇnena jinena hi  
 kataṃ mahādhiṭṭhānaṃ pañcakaṃ pañcacakkhunā :
- 95 gayhamāno bodhisākhāṃ Dhammāsoko yadā ahu  
 ānāpetvā aduṃ Laṅkaṃ pūjāhi vividhāhi pi,
- 96 tasmim̄ khane va sā sākḥā dakkhiṇāvattanā subhā  
 chijjitvāna sayam̄ yeva patit̥thātu kaṭāhake ;
- 97 sasuvannaṃ kaṭāhena uggantvāna nabhe tale  
 adissamānaṃ sattāhaṃ himagabbhaṃ patit̥thatu ;
- 98 sattame divase patte oruyha paṭhavitale  
 himavalāhaga bbhamhā kaṭāhena patit̥thatu<sup>4</sup> ;
- 99 phalapattehi<sup>5</sup> nikkhantu chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo subhā  
 rañjayanti disā sabbā Laṅkādiṇe paḍipakā.
- 100 Thūpārāme patit̥thantaṃ<sup>6</sup> mama dakkhiṇaakkhakam̄  
 karotu nabham uggantvā yamakaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ ;
- 101 Laṅkālaṅkāra bhūtambhi Hemamālikacetiye  
 patit̥thahanti dhātuyo donamattā mamāmālā
- 102 buddhavesadharā hutvā uggantvā nabhasi t̥hitā  
 patit̥thahantu karitvāna yamakaṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.
- 103<sup>7</sup> Kataṃ pañcam̄ idaṃ tenādhiṭṭhānaṃ pañcacakkhunā,  
 tasmā akāsi sā dhatū tadā taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.
- 104 Acchariyāni sabbāni pavattiṃsu anekadhā ;  
 nikkhanta jaladhārāhi sarīrasmaṃ ca dhātuto,

<sup>1</sup> CP add *tassa*. <sup>2</sup> *dassenti* Q. <sup>3</sup> *yamakayamakā* all ex Q. <sup>4</sup> *patit̥thahi*  
 all ex Q. <sup>5</sup> *chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo sabbā phalapattehi muñcatu* Q. <sup>6</sup> *patit̥thi-*  
 tam̄ CS. <sup>7</sup> *Adhiṭṭhānāni pañc* 'evaṃ adhiṭṭhāsi tathāgato Q.

- 105 aphuttho nāma okāso na koci hoti dīpake.  
Dhātuyā pi sarīramhā udakaṃ phussitehi sā
- 106 Tambapaṇṇiṭhitass' eva pariḍāhaṃ sameti ca ;  
ākāsā otaritvā sā aṭṭhā bhūpassa muddhani.
- 107 Api ca tuṭṭho so rājā maññamāno tadantaraṃ,  
„aho suladdhaṃ lābhaṃ me saphalaṃ jīvitañ ca me,
- 108 manussapaṭilābho me saphalo hoti ajja pi,”  
karitvā dhātusakkāraṃ patitthāpesi cetiye.
- 109 Patitthitāya tissāya<sup>1</sup> dhātuyā tattha cetiye  
ahu mahā bhūmicālo abbhuto lomahaṃsano.
- 110 Evaṃ acintiyā buddhā buddhadhammā acintiyā  
acintiyesu pasannānaṃ vipāko hoti na cintiyo.
- 111 Taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pasidim̐su jine janā.  
Mattābhayo rājaputto kaniṭṭho rājino pana
- 112 munissare pasīditvā yācitvāna narissaraṃ  
parisānaṃ sahaṃsānaṃ saha pabbajji sāsane.
- 113 Cetāvīgāmato<sup>2</sup> cāpi Dvāramaṇḍalato pi ca  
Vihārabijato<sup>3</sup> cāpi tathā Gallakapīṭhato<sup>4</sup>
- 114 tatopatissagāmā<sup>5</sup> ca pañca pañca satāni ca  
pabbajum̐ dārakā haṭṭhā jātasaddhā tathāgate.
- 115 Evaṃ pure bāhire ca sabbe pabbajitā tadā  
timsabhikkhusahassāni ahesum̐ jinasāsane.
- 116 Thūpārāme thūpavaraṃ niṭṭhāpetvā mahīpati  
ratanādīhi nekehi tadā pūjaṃ akārayi.
- 117 Rājorodhā khattiyā ca amaccā nāgarā tadā  
sabbe jānapadā c'eva pūjā 'kaṃsu visum̐ visum̐.
- 118 Thūpapubbaṅgamaṃ rājā vihāraṃ ettha kārayi ;  
Thūpārāmo ti ten' esa vihāro vissuto ahu.
- 119 Sakadhātusarīrena lokadīpo vināyako  
pavisitvā pi nibbānaṃ janatāya hitaṃ akā.  
Dharamānamhi kālamhi lokanāthe kathā va kā ?  
Sujanappasādasam̐vegatthāya kate Mahāvam̐se Dhātvā-  
gamano nāma sattarasamo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> tassāya KS. <sup>2</sup> Cetāni<sup>o</sup> all ex. Q which has *Vetali*<sup>o</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vihāravijito  
P. <sup>4</sup> Gallakacittato P. <sup>5</sup> tasmā pi tasmā gāmā P ; tassā pi tassā CKS.

## ATTHĀRASAMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahābodhiñ ca theriñ ca ānāpetuṃ mahīpati  
therena vuttavacanāṃ saramāno sake pure
- 2 antovasse 'kadivasaṃ nisinno theasantike  
mahāmaccehi mantetvā bhāgineyyaṃ sakaṃ sayāṃ
- 3 Ariṭṭhanāmakāmaccaṃ<sup>1</sup> tasmim kamma niyojayi ;<sup>2</sup>  
mantvā āmantayitvā taṃ idaṃ vacanam abravi :
- 4 „Tāta, sakkhissasī gantvā Dhammāsokassa santikaṃ  
mahābodhiṃ Saṅghamittaṃ theriṃ ānayitūṃ idha ? ”
- 5 „Sakkhissāmi ahaṃ, deva, ānetuṃ te<sup>3</sup> duve tato  
idh' āgato pabbajtuṃ sace lacchāmi, mānada.”<sup>4</sup>
- 6 „Gaccha, tāta, tuvaṃ theriṃ ānetvā bodhiyā saha  
yadā patvāna Laṅkāyaṃ pabbajjassu yathicchitaṃ.”
- 7 Evam vatvāna so rājā bhāgineyyaṃ apesayi ;  
so therassa ca rañño ca sāsanaṃ gaṇhi vandiya.
- 8 Assayujasukkapakkhe nikkhanto dutiye dine<sup>5</sup>  
so 'nuyutto Jambukole nāvaṃ āruya paṭṭane
- 9 mahodadhiṃ taritvāna therādiṭṭhabalena pi  
nikkhantadivase<sup>6</sup> yeva Pāṭaliputtam āgami.
- 10 Tadā pi Anulādevī pañcakaññāsatehi pi  
antepurikaitthihi saddhiṃ pañcasatehi pi
- 11 dasasilaṃ samādāya kāsāyavasanā suci  
pabbajjāpekkhiṇī sekhā pekkhantī theriy' āgamaṃ
- 12 nagarass' ekadesamhi ramme bhikkhuṇupassaye  
kārāpīte narindena vāsaṃ kappesi subbatā.
- 13 Upāsikāhi tāh' esa vuttho bhikkhuṇupassayo  
Upāsikāvihāro ti tena Laṅkāya vissuto.
- 14 Bhāgineyyo Mahāriṭṭho Dhammāsokassa rājino  
appetvā rājasandesāṃ therasandesam abravi.
- 15 „Putto, deva, Mahindo maṃ pesesi tava santikaṃ ;  
Anulā<sup>7</sup> nāma sā devi bhātujāya ca rājino

---

<sup>1</sup> Ariṭṭham avhayāmaccaṃ K. <sup>2</sup> jayayam Q. <sup>3</sup> tā tato idha Q. <sup>4</sup> mānāyim  
all ex S. <sup>5</sup> 'hani Q. <sup>6</sup> divasen' eva KP. <sup>7</sup> Bhātujāyā ca sā devi Anulā  
nāma khattiyā, rājino pi sahāyassa tassa te, rājakuñjara Q.

- 16 Piyatissasahāyassa tumhākaṃ, rājakuñjara,  
ākaṅkhamānā pabbajjaṃ dasasilaṃ samādiya
- 17 saddhiṃ sahasaitthihi niccaṃ vasati saññatā.  
Mahātheriṃ Saṅghamittaṃ pabbājetuṃ visajjaya
- 18 tāya saddhiṃ mahābodhidakkhiṇaṃ sākhaṃ eva ca.”  
Theriyā santikaṃ gantvā amacco idam abravi :
- 19 „Ayye, bhātā Mahindo so maṃ pesesi tavantikaṃ ;  
bhātujāyā tu Anulādevī nāma upāsikā
- 20 Devānampiyatissassa tāhi kāmā pabbajituṃ  
saddhiṃ sahasaitthihi niccaṃ vasati saññatā.
- 21 Pabbājetthā ti tumhe taṃ gantvā kira mayā saha.”  
Amaccassa vaco sutvā turitā turitā tadā
- 22 gantvā pitu samīpaṃ sā therī theramataṃ ’bravī :  
„Bhātā mayhaṃ Mahindo so pesetvā mama santikaṃ
- 23 pahīnitvā janaṃ amhe ; gacchissāmi ahaṃ ” iti.  
„Bahū janā kuladhītā Anulāpamukhā pi ca  
ākaṅkhamānā pabbajjaṃ gamanaṃ me vudikkhayuṃ.”
- 24 Sukkakaṇṭho va so rājā sutvāna theriyā vaco  
assudhāraṃ pavattento taṃ theriṃ idam abravī :
- 25 „Mahindo, amma, putto me nattā so Sumanō pi vā  
ohāya idha amhe maṃ chinnahatthaṃ akā<sup>1</sup> viya
- 26 Tambapaṇṇiyadīpamhi ubho tattha gamiṃsu te  
apassantassa te mayhaṃ mahā soko uppajjati.
- 27 Passantassa mukhaṃ ajja tava soko ’passammati  
idāni pi tuvaṃ, amma, apassanto kathaṃ ahaṃ
- 28 sokaṃ vinodayissāmi puttānattaviyogaṃ ?  
Alaṃ, amma, tayā gantuṃ, ajja mā agamāsi tvāṃ.”
- 29 Pituno vacanaṃ sutvā sā therī idam abravi,  
„ Bhātuno vacanaṃ, rāja, ahosi garukaṃ mama ;
- 30 saddhiṃ sahasaitthihi deviy’ āsā mahā ahu ;  
api ca bhātuno mayhaṃ na karomi vaco viya
- 31 pabbājanīyā ca bahū patimānenti-m-āgataṃ ;  
icchāmi taṃ, mahārāja, gamissāmi idān’ ahaṃ.”
- 32 „Yadi tayā gantukāmā gahetvā bodhiṃ uttamaṃ  
gantvā, ayye, aduṃ Laṅkaṃ dakkhassu bhātuno ” iti.
- 33 „Satthaghātaṃ anarahā mahābodhimahīruhā  
kathaṃ nu sākhaṃ gaṇhissaṃ ? ” rājā iti vicintāyi.

<sup>1</sup> karuṃ Q.

- 34 Adisvāna upāyaṃ so āmantetvāna tāvade  
Mahādevavhayāmaccaṃ upāyaṃ paṭipucchati.
- 35 „Mahārāja, bahū bhikkhū paṇḍitā kāraṇaṃ vidū ;  
tuvaṃ pucchassu te bhikkhū upāyaṃ te bhavissati.”
- 36 Amaccassa Mahādevanāmakassa matena so  
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantetvā bhojetvā pucchi bhūpati :
- 37 „Bhante, Lākaṃ mahābodhi pesetabbā nu kho ? ” iti.  
Thero Moggaliputto so „pesetabbā ” ti bhāsiya,
- 38 „adhiṭṭhānāni pañc’eva adhiṭṭhāsi tathāgato ”,  
abhāsi kāraṇaṃ rañño, tussitvā<sup>1</sup> daharaṇīpati
- 39 sattayojanikaṃ maggaṃ mahābodhiṃ ca gāminim  
sodhāpetvāna sakkaccaṃ bhusāpesi anekadhā.
- 40 Bahūni ca suvaṇṇāni niharāpesi taṅkhaṇe  
kaṭāhakarāṇatthāya rājā turitamānaso.
- 41 Devaputto Vissakammo cittaṃ ṇatvāna taṅkhaṇe  
kammāravaṇṇaṃ nimmitvā<sup>2</sup> satulādhārarūpavā<sup>3</sup>
- 42 saggato otarivāna rājino purato ṭhito ;  
rājā disvāna kammāraṃ idaṃ vacanam abravi :
- 43 „tāta, gaṇha suvaṇṇāni, kaṭāhaṃ karohi tvam ; ”  
„kaṭāhaṃ kiṃpamāṇaṃ taṃ karomī ? ” ti apucchi taṃ.
- 44 „Ṇatvā pamāṇaṃ tvam yeva karohi ” iti bhāsīte  
„sādhu, deva, karissāmi,” Vissakammo tam abravi.
- 45 Suvaṇṇāni gahetvāna hatthena parimajjiya  
ānubhāvena attano<sup>4</sup> nimminivāna taṅkhaṇe
- 46 navahatthaparikkhepaṃ pañcahatthaṃ gabhīrato  
tihatthavikkhambhayutaṃ aṭṭhaṅgulaghaṇaṃ subhaṃ
- 47 yūthassa<sup>5</sup> hatthino soṇḍapamāṇamukhavatṭiyaṃ  
kaṭāhaṃ nimminivāna Vissakammo apakkemi.
- 48 Dhammāsoko mahārājā gāhāpetvā kaṭāhakaṃ  
subhaṃ maṇḍalasampannaṃ bālasuriyasamappabhaṃ
- 49 saha senāya nikkhama Pāṭaliputtato tato  
sattayojanadīghāya vitthatāya tiyojanaṃ
- 50 senāya caturaṅgāya mahābhikkhugaṇena ca  
ariyasaṅghaṃ ādāya saddhiṃ tehi<sup>6</sup> narehi pi
- 51 assarathehi nāgehi bhinditvā vasudhā viya  
sanikaṃ sanikaṃ gantvā mahābodhiṃ upāgami.

<sup>1</sup> taṃ sutvā Q. <sup>2</sup> nimminivā P. <sup>3</sup> satulā tattha-m-āgato K ; satulārū-  
parūpavā Q. <sup>4</sup> taṅkhaṇe yeva nimmini Q. <sup>5</sup> so all. <sup>6</sup> kaññāhi tehi pi Q.

- 52 Upāgamma mahābodhiṃ nānālaṅkārabhūsitam  
nānāratana vicitraṃ vividhādha jamaḷiniṃ
- 53 <sup>1</sup>nānākusumasaṅkiṇṇaṃ nānāturiyaghositaṃ  
senāya parivāretvā parikkhiṇṇa sāniyā
- 54 mahātherasahassena pamukhena mahāgaṇe  
yasottame Jambudīpe Dhammāsoko mahissaro
- 55 <sup>2</sup>Jambudīpehi rājūhi sahassa-m-adhiṇe pi  
abhisekehi pattehi saddhiṃ ten' eva attanā
- 56 apūjayi mahābodhiṃ tasmim tu samaye pana  
olokayi mahābodhiṃ paggaḥetvāna añjaliṃ.
- 57 Tassa dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamaṇakaṃ  
ṭhānaṃ khandhañ ca vajjetvā sesā antaradhāyisum.
- 58 „Handa 'dāni, mahārāja, gaḥetabbā tayā ayaṃ,  
upanissaya bhūto 'yaṃ khandho tassa, mayaṃ pi no
- 59 gaḥetabbā ” vadantā va sesā adassanaṃ 'gamuṃ.  
Taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā pāmojjabahulo tadā
- 60 balavatāya saddhāya saṅghaṃ āha mahīpati :  
„Adiṭṭhapubbaaccheraṃ disvā tuṭṭho 'mhi me mano
- 61 pūjetuṃ pi mahābodhiṃ rajjen' icchāmi, bhikkhavo ;  
sakale Jambudīpaṃ hi tena pūjem' ahaṃ imaṃ.”
- 62 Abhisīñci mahābodhiṃ mahārāje mahīpati,  
pupphādīhi<sup>3</sup> mahābodhiṃ pūjetvāna padakkhiṇaṃ
- 63 katvā atṭhasu ṭhānesu vanditvāna katañjali  
bodhiṃ gaṇhitukāmo so saccakiriyaṃ tāvade
- 64 bhūmito yāva sākhuṇṇe <sup>4</sup>tasmim khandhe ṭhapiyate  
suvaṇṇakhacite piṭhe nānāratana maṇḍite
- 65 hemamayaṃ kaṭāhaṃ taṃ ṭhapaṇesi narissaro ;  
tam āruya sayā rājā gaḥetuṃ sākhaṃ uttamaṃ
- 66 ādiyitvāna sovaṇṇatulikāya manosiḷaṃ  
lekhaṃ katvāna sākhaṃ saccakiriyaṃ akā iti :
- 67 „Laṅkādiṇaṃ yadi ito gantabbaṃ taru bodhiyā,  
nibbematiko buddhassa sāsanamhi sace ahaṃ,
- 68 sayā yeva mahābodhisakhā 'yaṃ dakkhiṇā subhā  
chijjitvāna paṭiṭṭhātu idha hemakaṭāhake.”
- 69 Saha saccādiṭṭhānena bodhisakhāya dakkhiṇā  
chijjitvāna sayā yeva lekhatṭhāne same same

<sup>1</sup> K om. 53 to 61. <sup>2</sup> *Raṇṇaṃ paṭṭābhisekānaṃ sahassenādhikena ca, sādhuṇaṃ parivāretvā saddhiṃ . . . Q.* <sup>3</sup> *pupphēhi ca mah° Q.* <sup>4</sup> *bhūmiyaṃ ṭhapiṭe pana Q.*



- 70 gandhakalalapūrassa kaṭāhassopariṭṭhitā.  
 Aññaṃ parikkhipitvā<sup>1</sup> so bodhiyā dharanīpati,  
 71 tiyaṅgulappadesē<sup>2</sup> pi mūlasākhāyam-upari  
 bubbulakā<sup>3</sup> nikkhamitvā lekhatō lekhatō 'pari  
 72 <sup>4</sup>mahāmūladasān' eva ajāyimsu lahuṃ lahuṃ.  
 Puna pi uparūpari tiyaṅgulatiyaṅgule  
 73 aññā pi nava lekhāyo paricchindi narissaro ;  
 dasa dasa bubbulakā nava lekhā ajāyaruṃ.  
 74 Tāni navutimūlāni <sup>5</sup>nikkhamimsu lahuṃ lahuṃ  
 mahāmūladasān'<sup>6</sup> eva pamāṇacaturaṅgulā  
 75 nikkhamma paṭhamā lekhā otarantā kaṭāhake  
 aññāni navuti mūlāni nikkhamitvā visibbisuṃ.  
 76 Dissanti gavakkhajālasadisā subhasundarā<sup>7</sup>  
 etāni pāṭiherāni ajāyimsu kaṭāhake.  
 77 Ettakaṃ pāṭiheraṃ so rājā ratanapīṭhake  
 pamudito disvā paggahevāna-m-añjalim  
 78 piyavacanaṃ vaditvāna buddhaguṇaṃ anussari ;  
 tadā akāsi ukkuṭṭhiṃ samantā parisā pi ca.  
 79 Bhikkhusahassā<sup>8</sup> anekāni Moggalipamukhāni ca  
 anekāni sahasāni<sup>9</sup> sādhu-kārāni kārayuṃ.  
 80 Sakalā rājasenāyo unnādīni akārayuṃ  
 celukkhepasahassāni pavattimsu mahitale.  
 81 Sabbe devā ca bhummaṭṭhā ākāsaṭṭhā ca devatā  
 brahmaloke ca ye devā sādhu-kāraṃ akārayuṃ.  
 Pūjāvidhān' anekāni devā sabbe samāharuṃ.  
 82 Evaṃ satehi mūlehi tattha sugandhakaddame  
 patitṭhāsi mahābodhi pasādentī mahājanaṃ.  
 83 Mahāmūladasān' eva tesu heṭṭhā adhogatā  
 kaṭāhatalam āhacca aṭṭhamsu niccalaṃ tadā.  
 84 Avasesāni mūlāni navutāni parāni pi  
 vaddhitvā anupubbena oruyha kalale ṭhitā.  
 85 Tassā<sup>10</sup> khandho dasahattho pañca sākā manoramā  
 catuhatthacatuhatthā āvaṭṭā sobhadassanā  
 86 pañcapanēphaleh' eva paṭisākhāpamaṇḍitā<sup>11</sup>  
<sup>12</sup>khuddasākhāsahassāni samā ahu samantato.

<sup>1</sup> °khīpi lekham bo° Q. <sup>2</sup> tivan° all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> bubbulakā dasah' eva tāvade lekhatō tato Q. <sup>4</sup> ādiya thūlamūlāni ajāyimsu samantato Q. <sup>5</sup> ajāyimsu tato puna Q. <sup>6</sup> dasa mūlā ca thūlā te Q. <sup>7</sup> samantato Q. <sup>8</sup> anekabhikkhu. sahasāni Q. <sup>9</sup> satani P. <sup>10</sup> tassa CKSP cor. <sup>11</sup> pañcasākhā ca maṇḍitā QPS. <sup>12</sup> pasākhānaṃ sahasān tu sākānaṃ tā samāsi ca Q.

- 87 Dissati morahattho<sup>1</sup> va kapparukkho va sobhati  
rajatakkhandhasadiso<sup>2</sup> manoharasirīdharo ;
- 88 na koci sadiso rukkho hoti tattha mahītale  
kaṭāhe patite tasmim mahābodhimhi taṅkhaṇe
- 89 mahāmahī pakampittha sandhāra kajalantikā<sup>3</sup>  
devadundubhiyo sabbā ninnadiṃsu nabhe tale.
- 90 Sayam nādenti turiyāni devesu mānusesu vā  
sādhukāraninādehi <sup>4</sup>marūnañ ca nabhe tale
- 91 <sup>5</sup>hinkāreh' eva yakkhānam asurānam japehi ca  
apphoṭehi ca brahmānam meghānam gajjitehi vā
- 92 <sup>6</sup>catuppādānam ravehi pakkhīnam virutehi pi  
naccehi pabbatānañ ca girirājassa onatā
- 93 paṭhavitalato yāva brahmalokā pi āgatā  
dasasahassalokadhātu<sup>7</sup> ekakolāhalaṃ ahu.
- 94 <sup>8</sup>Phalapattēhi chabbāṇṇaraṃsiyo tā manoramā  
pañcasākhāsu nikkhamma patthariṃsu diso disaṃ.
- 95 Upāhacca brahmaloke sakale cakkavāḷake  
kanakarasadhārāhi siñcivā va samantato
- 96 sakaṭāhamahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham  
aṭṭhāsi himagabbhamhi sattāhāni<sup>9</sup> adassanā.
- 97 Rājā oruyha pīṭhamhā sattāhañ ca vasi<sup>10</sup> taḥim.  
niccaṃ mahābodhipūjaṃ akāsi ca anekadhā.
- 98 Atite tamhi sattāhe sabbe himavalāhakā  
<sup>11</sup>dakkhiṇasākhato yeva nikkhamitvā samantato
- 99 sabbadisāhi <sup>12</sup>chabbāṇṇaraṃsiyo bodhim uttamaṃ  
<sup>13</sup>lahuṃ lahuṃ nivattitvā pavasiṃsu sakiṃ sakiṃ.
- 100 Himavalāhe vigate cakkavāḷe pasannake  
khandhasākhā pasākhā so dasaḍḍhaphalamāṇḍito<sup>14</sup>
- 101 paripuṇṇo tīto tattha paññāyi gagāṇe tale  
mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā
- 102 vimhāpayantī janataṃ paṭhavītaḷam oruhi.  
Mahābodhiñ ca disvā so paripuṇṇamanoratho

<sup>1</sup> chatto K. <sup>2</sup> evam āsi ca rukkho so manohara° . . . Q. <sup>3</sup> Q adds  
anekapāṭihārāni ahesuṃ vivīdhāni ca. <sup>4</sup> devabrahmagāṇassa ca Q. <sup>5</sup> Q has  
gajjitehi ca meghānam migānañ ca ravehi ca, virutehi ca pakkhīnam  
yakkhādīnam ravei ca. <sup>6</sup> naccehi pabbatānañ ca mahākamparavehi ca Q.  
It omits 92 ed. <sup>7</sup> sakale cakkavāḷe pi Q. <sup>8</sup> bodhiyā phalapattēhi chab-  
bāṇṇaraṃsiyo subhā, nikkhamitvā cakkavāḷam sakalaṃ sobhayiṃsu ca. Q.  
<sup>9</sup> °nam CP. <sup>10</sup> taḥim vasaṃ Q. <sup>11</sup> tato ca bodhito yeva Q. <sup>12</sup> sabbā tā  
chabbāṇṇaraṃsiyo pi ca Q. <sup>13</sup> āvattitvā ca bodhim ca Q. <sup>14</sup> dasadvi° P.

- 103 sakale Jambudīpamhi rajjaṃ pādāsi bodhiyā.  
Mahābodhiṃ mahārajje pūjetvā abhisiñciya  
nānāpūjāhi sattāhaṃ puna tatth' eva so vasi.
- 104 Assayujasukkapakkhe paṇṇarasauposathe  
aggahesi mahābodhiṃ dvisattāhaccaye gate  
105 mahābodhiṃ gahetvāna sādarena rathesabho  
rathe subhe ṭhapetvāna nānāratanaṃaṇḍite  
106 Assayujakāḷapakkhe cātuddasauposathe  
mahatā parivārena saddhiṃ assarathehi pi  
107 khīṇāsavehi sabbehi Moggalīpamukhehi pi  
1<sup>s</sup>sampatto Pāṭaliputtaṃ ekāhena dinena pi.  
108 Kir' eko sālārukkho tu sampatto viṭapehi pi  
bahi ahu nagarassa pācīnassa disāya tu.  
109 Sodhāpetvā sālāmūlaṃ kāretvā maṇḍapaṃ subhaṃ  
sāñiyā suparikkhittaṃ vitānasamalaṅkataṃ  
110 parikkhipiya taṃ rukkhaṃ hatthiassarathehi pi  
nāgarehi sabbehi pūjehi vividhehi pi  
111 Kattikasukkapakkhassa dine pāṭipade taṃ  
mahābodhiṃ mahāsālamūle pācīnake subhe  
112 ṭhapāpetvā mahīpālo pūjaṃ katvā dine dine  
gaṇhato sattarasame divase tu navaṅkurā  
113 sakiṃ yeva ajāyimsu bodhikkhandhā manoramā.  
2<sup>Disvā pasannamanaso</sup>3<sup>tutṭhacitto mahīpati</sup>  
114 4<sup>dasanakhasamodhānaṃ aṅjalīṃ akarī sire,</sup>  
„sakale Jambudīpamhi rajjaṃ me demi 'haṃ ” iti.  
115 Abhisiñci mahābodhiṃ mahārajje mahīpati.  
Sumanasāmaṇero so Mahinden' eva pesito  
116 gaṇhanatthāya dhātuṃ ca saddhiṃ patteṇa satthuno  
5<sup>puṇṇamikattike yeva dine gantvā vihāyasā</sup>  
117 patto Pupphapuraṃ rammaṃ tasmīṃ tu samaye pana  
sālamūlamhi ṭhapitaṃ mahābodhiṃ taṃ subhaṃ  
118 Kattikacchaṇapūjāhi pūjayantaṃ ca addasa ;  
kārapetvāna rakkhaṃ so bodhiyā dharāṇīpati  
119 saddhiṃ amaccasaṅghehi vasati bodhisantike.  
Antepurithiyo sabbā Saṅghamittāpadhānakā<sup>6</sup>

<sup>1</sup> *nagaraṃ Pāṭaliputtaṃ taṃdine yeva pāpūṇi Q.* <sup>2</sup> *tena Q.*  
<sup>3</sup> *sampūṇṇa* P. <sup>4</sup> *pūjaṃ patinakhasamodhāna-aṅjalīṃ . . . CP.* <sup>5</sup> *Kattike*  
*puṇṇamīyaṃ ca Q.* <sup>6</sup> *padhānato CK.*

- 120 nagarā abhinikkhamma sabbapūjāvidhāhi vā  
pūjayantā mahābodhiṃ vasimsu saha bhattunā.
- 121 Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā dhajākulā  
bahavidhā visālā ca pupphāpanasamatthakā<sup>1</sup>
- 122 narānaṃ marūnaṃ cittaṃ padumaṃ va suphullitaṃ  
suriyaraṃsena vinā kiccena attano viya
- 123 Pātaliputtarahade kusumaṃ suvikāsaṃ  
narānaṃ marūnaṃ c'eva cittaṃ vikāsini ahu.
- 124 Vissajjetvāna chabbaṇṇaraṃsiyo sā nabhe tale  
pasādetvā jane sabbe buddho viya sujīvati.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvaṃse Mahā-  
bodhigahaṇo nāma aṭṭhārasamo paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> Q adds *iti kusumapure sare saraṃsā, marunaracittavikāsini ahoṣi.*

## EKŪNAVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahābodhirakkhaṇatthaṃ aṭṭhārasa rathesabho devakulāni datvāna aṭṭhāmacculāni ca
- 2 aṭṭha brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni ca gopakānaṃ padhānānaṃ viśāsānaṃ (?) kulāni ca
- 3 kuḷiṅgapesaakārānaṃ kumbhakāraikulāni vā taracchānaṃ<sup>1</sup> kulān' eva aṭṭha aṭṭha-m-adāsi so.
- 4 Pāhesi nāgayakkhe te parisāya saḥ' eva so udakāharanattāya siṅcayitvā dine dine
- 5 hemasajjhugate yeva datvā aṭṭh'aṭṭha kāmado gāhāpetvā mahābodhiṃ pūjehi vividhehi vā<sup>2</sup>
- 6 „yathā yathā ca tumhe te purato purato ” iti. Senāṅgaparivutto so uyyojento narādhipo
- 7 hatthiassarathēh' eva gantvāna tadanantaram aṭavim samatikkamma Viñjhāṭaviñ ca-m-avhayaṃ
- 8 Tāmalittim anuppatto divasēh' eva sattahi. <sup>3</sup>Devanāgamanussā te sannipatitvā lahuṃ lahuṃ
- 9 <sup>4</sup>antarāmagge-m-akarūṃ bodhipūjaṃ yathāvidhi acculārāhi pūjāhi pujevāna dine dine.
- 10 Gandhabbehi ca gītehi vāditehi<sup>5</sup> anekadhā anupubbena gantvā te sattāhen'ev' upāgaṃuṃ.
- 11 Mahāsamuddatīramhi mahābodhiṃ mahīpati ṭhapetvā sattadivasāni nānāpūjāhi pūjayi.
- 12 Vijjamānena rajjena sakale Jambudīpake mahābodhiṃ abhisiñci mahīpalo<sup>6</sup> rathesabho.
- 13 Maggasirasukkapakkhe dine pāṭipade tato ukkhipitvā mahābodhiṃ tehi yev' aṭṭha-aṭṭhahi
- 14 sālāmūlamhi dinnehi jātuggatakulehi so sabbapūjāvīdhānehi galamattaṃ jalaṃ taḥim
- 15 orohitvāna<sup>7</sup> nāvāyaṃ patitṭhāpiya sādhukaṃ Saṅghamittaṃ mahātheriṃ sahekādasabhikkhuṃ

<sup>1</sup> *uttaraccaku° P.* <sup>2</sup> *Q* adds *Saṅghamittaṃ mahātheriṃ sahekādasabhikkhuṃ, parivāre ca tath' eva Arittṭhapamukhe pi ca.* <sup>3</sup> *acculārāhi pūjāhi san° Q.* <sup>4</sup> *bodhiṃ yathāvidhiṃ pūjaṃ devā nāgā narā pi ca, antarāmagge akarūṃ pujev° Q.* <sup>5</sup> *nacchehi Q.* <sup>6</sup> *kāmadado Q.* <sup>7</sup> *ogahetvāna Q.*

- 16 nāvaṃ āropayitvāna pūjehi vividhehi vā  
Mahāriṭṭhaṃ mahāmaccaṃ idaṃ vacanam abravi :
- 17 „Ayam, tāta, mahābodhiṃ tikkhattuṃ Jambudīpake  
sakale vijjamānena rajjena abhisiñcayaṃ.
- 18 Idān' eva mahābodhiṃ ānayitvāna-m-attano  
sabbapūjāvidhānehi patvā 'haṃ idha paṭṭane
- 19 galappamāne udake orohitvā<sup>1</sup> tahiṃ imaṃ  
patitṭhāpiya nāvāyaṃ Saṅghamittāya theriyā
- 20 purato me sahāyassa pesesiṃ tava passato ;  
evaṃ evābhipūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā.
- 21 Sabbapūjāvidhānāni katāni idha sabbaso  
Devānampiyatisso tu mahārājā sakhā ca me
- 22 karotu sabbapūjāni mayā pūjaṃ pi yādisaṃ.”  
Sahāyassa vaco datvā<sup>2</sup> mahīpālo jutindharo
- 23 <sup>3</sup>assūni parimuñcanto idaṃ vacanam abravi :  
„Aho pi vata re tassa dasabalassa tādino
- 24 viśarasaraṃsijālaṃ muñcamāno idāni so  
bodhirukkho pasādentō amhe ohāya gacchati.”<sup>4</sup>
- 25 Idaṃ vatvā mahārājā sirasi katvāna-m-añjalim  
passamāno mahābodhiṃ gacchantam saha theriyā
- 26 <sup>5</sup>assudhāraṃ pavattetvā tīre atṭhāsi dummano.  
Mahābodhisamārūlhā sā navā passato gatā
- 27 mahājanassa rañño ca pakkhanditvāna toyadhiṃ  
samantā yojane vīci sannisīdi mahannaṃve.
- 28 Supupphi pañcavaṇṇāni padumāni samantato  
antalikkhe pavajjimsu anekaturiyāni vā.
- 29 Devatāhi anekāhi pūjā 'nekā pavattitā,  
<sup>6</sup>gahetuṃ mahābodhiṃ nāgā 'kamsu vikubbanam.
- 30 Saṅghamittā mahātherī abhiññābalapāragā  
supaṇṇarājā hutvāna te tāsesi mahorage.
- 31 Te tāsitā mahātheriṃ uttastubbigamānasā<sup>7</sup>  
nihatatejā passitvā<sup>8</sup> taṃ vibhūtiṃ ca theriyā
- 32 vanditvā sirasā pāde jivitaṃ yācayimsu te,  
„mā kujjhasi tuvaṃ, ayye, amhākaṃ gamanam imaṃ
- 33 antarāyo tav'ev'ajja natthi, sotthi bhavissati ;  
bodhiyācanatthaṃ te gamissamhā<sup>9</sup> mayam ” iti.

<sup>1</sup> oropetvā sahā pi naṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> vatvā CK ; sutvā S ; idaṃ vatvā sahāyassa  
passa assūni vattayī Q. <sup>3</sup> jutindharo mahīpālo Q. <sup>4</sup> gacchissati S. <sup>5</sup> puna  
p. <sup>6</sup> paridevitvā Q. <sup>7</sup> gahetvā va all ex. C. <sup>8</sup> uttrastu<sup>9</sup> P. <sup>9</sup> passimsu Q.  
<sup>9</sup> agamimha Q.

- 34 Adāsi sā mahābodhiṃ nāgānaṃ pūjituṃ tadā  
mahābodhiṃ gahetvāna bhujāṅgabhavanaṃ gatā
- 35 sattāhaṃ nāgarajjena pūjāhi vividhāhi pi  
pūjayitvāna ānetvā nāvāyaṃ ṭhapaṃsu te.
- 36 Tadahe va tu sā nāvā Jambukolaṃ idh' āgamā.  
Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā
- 37 anātho visayaṃ yāva dassanassa vilokiya  
bahudhā paridevitvā agamāsi sakaṃ puraṃ.
- 38 Devānampiyatisso so rājā lokahite rato  
<sup>1</sup>sutattā sāmaṇeramhā divasaṃ bodhiyāgamam
- 39 <sup>2</sup>Sumanavacanen' eva pāṭipadadivasato  
Maggasirassa paṭṭhāya tass' ev' uttaradvārato
- 40 bhūpāpetvāna yāvāpi Jambukolaṃ mahāpathaṃ  
rajatapaṭapaṇṇehi vālukān'<sup>3</sup> eva sāsīsā
- 41 <sup>4</sup>samantato okiriṃsu okirāpesi añjase.  
Nikkhantadivasato rājā<sup>5</sup> nagaramhā ṭhito ca so
- 42 Samuddāsanāsālāyaṃ<sup>6</sup> vatthusmiṃ tattha bhūpati  
mahāsamuddamajjhena sajjitāya<sup>7</sup> vibhūtiyā
- 43 āgacchantam mahābodhiṃ mahātheriddhiyāddasa  
Mahindassānubhāvena samīpaṃ viya-m-āgataṃ.
- 44 Tasmim ṭhāne katā sālā pakāsetuṃ tam abbhutaṃ  
Samuddāsanāsālā ti nāmen' āsīdha pakāṭā.
- 45 Samuddāsanāsālāya nikkhamitvā bahi<sup>8</sup> ṭhito  
toraṇāni ussāpento ubho maggassa passato
- 46 pañcavaṇṇāni pupphāni okiriṃsu samantato<sup>9</sup>  
dhajapaṭakā 'nekāni sapupphānagghiyāni<sup>10</sup> ca
- 47 puṇṇaghaṭāni sabbāni puṇṇāni kumudehi ca  
ṭhapāpetvā mahīpālo maggānaṃ antarantare
- 48 mahātherānubhāvena saddhim therehi tehi ca  
ekāhen' eva gantvāna Jambukolaṃ apāpuṇi.
- 49 Mahābodhāgame pītivegen' eva mahīpati  
galappamānaṃ salilaṃ vigāhetvā suviggaḥo
- 50 ukkhipitvā mahābodhiṃ uttamaṅge siramhi<sup>11</sup> so  
ṭhapetvā sabbapūjāya uttaritvā samuddato

<sup>1</sup> *Sumanasāmaṇeramhā* S. <sup>2</sup> Q. om. 39 and 40 ab and has *Maggasirādīdinato pabhūti ca sasādaro, uttaradvārato yāva paṭṭanaṃ tāva sodhiya ; vibhūsitvāna sakalaṃ Jambukolamahāpatham.* <sup>3</sup> *bālukā c'eva* Q. <sup>4</sup> *añjase okirāpesi mahābodhiṃ gatāya so* Q. <sup>5</sup> *yeva* Q. <sup>6</sup> *so all.* <sup>7</sup> *saddhim tāya* all ex. P cor. <sup>8</sup> *sasenako* Q. <sup>9</sup> *pathesu ca* Q. <sup>10</sup> *supu* CQ. <sup>11</sup> *sirasamim* all ex. S.

- 51 <sup>1</sup>soḷasehi kuleh' eva ṭhapetvā maṇḍape subhe  
divasāni pi tīṇ' eva samuddassa tīre gato<sup>2</sup>
- 52 nivāsetvāna Laṅkindo Laṅkārajjena pūjayi.  
Bodhāhāraikulānaṃ so tesam taṃ rajjam attano  
soḷasannaṃ samappetvā vicāresi rathesabho.
- 53 Mahābodhiṃ gahetvā so āropetvā rathe subhe  
rathālaṅkāramaṇḍite catutthadivase pana
- 54 <sup>3</sup>ānayanto manussīdo dumindaṅ ca ṭhapāpiya  
pācīnassa vihārassa tasmiṃ<sup>4</sup> ṭhāne vicakkhaṇo
- 55 <sup>5</sup>kurumāno bodhipūjaṃ ulāraṅ ca dine dine  
Tivakkabrāhmaṇassa' eva <sup>6</sup>rājā turitamānaso
- 56 <sup>7</sup>ukkipitvā mahābodhiṃ ṭhapetvā dvāragāmake  
suddhavālikasanthāre nānāpupphasamākule
- 57 paggaḥitadhaje magge puppha-m-agghikabhūsite  
<sup>8</sup>mahābodhiṃ pūjayanto rattindivam atandito
- 58 nayanto anupubbena sampatto Anurādhakaṃ  
bahisakkārasammānaṃ kārapesi anekadhā.
- 59 Vaddhamānakacchāyāya cātuddasidine pana  
pavesetvā mahābodhiṃ uttaradvārato pana
- 60 racite<sup>9</sup> maṇḍape ramme ṭhapāpento rathesabho  
aṅjaliko ṭhito hutvā saṅghassa idam abravi :
- 61 „cīram, ayye, pekkhamāno bodhiy' āgamaṇaṃ ahaṃ  
patto yathicchitaṃ ajja sampuṇṇo me manoratho ;
- 62 <sup>10</sup>pacittivattaṃ ambhākaṃ Laṅkādiṇaṃ bhavissati  
ten' eva ajja Laṅkāyaṃ rajjaṃ me demi 'haṃ „iti.
- 63 Majjhena nagarass' eva nayanto bodhiṃ uttamaṃ  
dakkhiṇena duvārena nikkhamitvā tato pana
- 64 <sup>11</sup>dhanu pañcasate yattha ṭhāne dakkhiṇadvārato  
samāpajjiya nātho no samāpattiṃ nisīdati,
- 65 purimakā tayo c'eva appetvā Sakyapuṅgavo<sup>12</sup>  
tatthaṭṭhāne<sup>13</sup> samāpattiṃ Bhaddakappe nisīdisuṃ.<sup>14</sup>

<sup>1</sup> muddhen' ādāy' oropetvā Q. <sup>2</sup> tato P. <sup>3</sup> dasamiyaṃ ānayanto Q.  
<sup>4</sup> saḷāraṇo K; ṭhāne tathābhīpūjayi Q. <sup>5</sup> For 55 ab Q has tato ca kho  
mahāpaṇṇo ṭhānāṭhānavicakkhaṇo and adds pātārāsaṃ pavattetvā satthunā  
dāmaṇaṃ kataṃ, Mahāmahindather' ettha nāge kathesi rūjīno, sutvā therassa  
saṅjānaṃ paribhutesu kārayi, tato bodhiṃ harāpetvā rājā turitamānaso.  
<sup>6</sup> gāmadvāre ṭhapesi taṃ Q. <sup>7</sup> tattha pūjā karitvā so ṭhānesu tesu tesu ca Q.  
Q om. 56 cd and 57 ab. <sup>8</sup> bodhiṃ ṭhapiya pūjento Q. <sup>9</sup> rucite PS.  
<sup>10</sup> pacittiṃ S. <sup>11</sup> pañcadhanusate Q. <sup>12</sup> muni pu° Q. <sup>13</sup> yattha c'eva  
sam° Q. <sup>14</sup> nisīdisu all.



- 66 mahanto<sup>1</sup> sirīsabodhi Kakusandhassa tādino  
Koṇāgaman' udumbarabodhi tattha patiṭṭhahi.
- 67 Nigrodhabodhirukkho ca Kassapasse patiṭṭhito  
dvārakoṭṭhakathānamhi sakkaccam rājavatthuno
- 68 katabhūmiparikamme Mahāmeghavanassa ca  
tilakabhūte tatth' eva <sup>2</sup>Sumanass' eva vacasā
- 69 dakkhiṇasākhābodhiṃ<sup>3</sup> tu patiṭṭhāpesi bhūpati.  
Katham kira kulān' eva solasān' āgatāni vā
- 70 parivāriya taṃ bodhiṃ rājavesaṃ aṅgaṇisum ?  
Dovārikavesaṃ seyaṃ mahīpalo adhārayi.
- 71 Kulān' eva mahābodhiṃ gahevā tattha ropayum ;  
hatthato muttamattā sā pamāṇāsīritatanam
- 72 vchāsaṃ abbhugantvāna thitā tasmim nabhe tale.  
Bodhikkhandhapadesehi chabbannaraṃsiyo subhā
- 73 yamakā yamakā c'eva nikkhamitvāna<sup>4</sup> ambare  
tathā hi chasu raṃsisu nīlavanna ca raṃsiyo
- 74 nīlāṇjanaṃ nīluppalaṃ bhāmarapakkhāsādisaṃ  
pitā ca raṃsiyo sabbā suvaṇṇaṇṇarītālakaṃ
- 75 kaṇṇikāraṃ va jotentaṃ hemapaṭasarikkhakaṃ  
lohītābhā tu raṃsiyo bālavannaṇṇadivākaraṃ
- 76 surattapaṭasādisaṃ lākhārasasādisaṃ  
raṃsiyo pana odātā tārakā-r-osadhī viya
- 77 rajatapattavaṇṇaṇ ca saṅkhavaṇṇaṇ<sup>5</sup> ca sādisaṃ  
raṃsiyo pana mañjīṭṭho jātihiṅgulasādisā
- 78 lākhārabhānujivhābhā jayakusumasādisā  
raṃsiyo tu pabhassarā tārakākārasādisā
- 79 setaphaḷikasaṅthānā veluriyaṇ ca sādīsā  
sabbā chabbhidhavaṇṇāyo nikkhamitvā sakiṃ sakiṃ
- 80 dissamānā velavelā yamakā yamakā pi ca  
gumbagumbā puñjapuñjā ghaṭṭeyantā sakaṃ sakaṃ
- 81 kuṭilā kuṭilā vaṇṇā lalitolambadīghato<sup>6</sup>  
tanu puthu ca dhavalā tathā unnataonatā
- 82 laṅghamānā vinamānā<sup>7</sup> vaṇṇavaṇṇā visum visum  
niccharantā niccharantā tāvadeva nabhe tale
- 83 pāṭiherābhinnikkhantā bodhikkhandhā manoramā  
pasādetvā jane sabbe buddho viya sujivati.

<sup>1</sup> yatthāpi Q. <sup>2</sup> catubuddhanisevite Q. <sup>3</sup> taṃ sādhusaṅkhatam bodhiṃ Q.  
<sup>4</sup> tvā pavattisum Q. <sup>5</sup> punnaṃ CP ; saṅkhamuṇḍam Q. <sup>6</sup> ghakā Q.  
<sup>7</sup> namantā Q.

- 84 Chabbannaramsiyo sabbā nikkhantā bodhikkhandhato  
dipe patthariy' āhacca brahmalokaṃ ʃhitā ahuṃ.
- 85 Purisā dasasahassā samāgantvāna tāvade  
disvāna pāṭiherāni jātasaddhā tathāgate
- 86 „dukkhaṃ aniccaṃ anattā ” ārabhitvā<sup>1</sup> vipassanaṃ  
sabbe arahattaṃ patvā pabbajūṃ jinasāsane.
- 87 Suriyatthaṅgamā yāva ramsiyo tā manoramā  
antalikkhe ʃhitā hutvā vicariṃsu diso disaṃ.
- 88 Orohitvā mahābodhi suriyatthaṅgame tato  
<sup>2</sup>Rohiṇīnakkhatten' eva paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhahi.
- 89 Udakapariyantamhā yāva paṭhaviyā<sup>3</sup> ayaṃ  
saha bodhipatitṭhānā pakampittha samantato.
- 90 Mūlāni tāni uggantvā kaṭāhamukhavaṭṭito  
vinandhantā kaṭāhaṃ taṃ otariṃsu vasundharaṃ.
- 91 Patitṭhitam mahābodhiṃ janā sabbe samāgatā  
gandhamālādipūjāhi pūjayiṃsu samantato.
- 92 Mahāmegho pavassittha himagabbhā samantato  
mahābodhiṃ chādayiṃsu sītalāni ghanāni ca.
- 93 Sattāhāni mahābodhi lokassādassanaṃ gamā  
himagabbhe sannisīdi pasādaḥṇanāni jane.
- 94 Sattāhātikkame meghā sabbe apagamimṃsu te  
nabhe tale tu sakale vippasanne anāvile
- 95 nikkhantā bodhikkhandhama chabbannaramsiyo subbhā  
jalantā vippharantā tā niechariṃsu samantato.
- 96 Mahābodhissa khandhā ca pañca sākāhā manoramā  
pañca pañca phalān' eva dassayiṃsu mahītale.
- 97 Mahāmahindathero tu pañnavanto mahāgaṇī  
samppatto tattha kālamhi saddhiṃ khīṇāsavehi pi ;
- 98 Saṅghamittā mahātherī abhiññābalapāragā  
samapattā tattha kālamhi bhikkhuṇihi sah' eva sā.
- 99 Piyaṭisso mahārājā mahātejiddhivikkamo  
gacchanto sahasenāya passitūṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ.
- 100 Khattiyā Kājaraggāme Candanaggāmakhattiyā  
Tivakkabrāhmaṇo c'eva dīpavāsī janā pi ca  
devānubhāven' āgañchūṃ mahābodhimahassukā.
- 101 Khīṇāsave sannisinne bhikkhusaṅghe samāgate  
sabbamhi nagare rañño sannisinne samāgate

<sup>1</sup> vipassitvā vi<sup>2</sup> Q. <sup>2</sup> Rohiṇiyā patitṭhāsi mahiyam idha taṅkhaṇe Q.  
<sup>3</sup> samantato ayaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> tato ca kampi medinī Q.

- 102 bodhiyā pāṭiheramhi pavattimhi mahītale  
<sup>1</sup>passantānañ ca sabbesaṃ pāṭiheraṃ mahabbhutaṃ
- 103 uttarasākhato<sup>2</sup> yeva supakkaṃ hemaśādisaṃ  
<sup>3</sup>ekaphalaṃ paṃuccittha karaṃ thero paṇāmayi.
- 104 Patitvā-m-upari hatthe na pati bhūmiyaṃ phalaṃ  
 „ropaya tvam, mahārāja, ”-m-iti<sup>4</sup> rañño adāsi so.
- 105 Paṃsūnaṃ gandhāmissānaṃ gāhāpetvāna taṅkhaṇe  
 hemakaṭāhe pūretvā ropesi tattha bhūpati.
- 106 Bodhiyā saṇṇitthānaṃ<sup>5</sup> Sumenaś<sup>6</sup> eva vacasā  
 gāhāpetvā kaṭāhaṃ so ṭhapāpesi narādhipo.
- 107 Pekkhaṇānañ ca sabbesaṃ tasmim̐ yeva khaṇe paṇa  
<sup>6</sup>aṅkurā aṭṭha jāyimsu ekato phalato tato.
- 108 Taruṇ<sup>7</sup> aṭṭha bodhirukkhā naṅgalasīsaṃpamāṇakā  
 catuhatthacatuhatthā āvaṭṭā sobhadassanā.
- 109 Rājā te bodhitaruṇe disvā vimhitamānaso  
 setacchattena pūjesi abhisekaṃ adāsi ca.
- 110 Patitthapesuṃ aṭṭhannaṃ Jambukolaṃ<sup>8</sup> pattane  
 mahābodhiṃ tu paṭhamaṃ nāvāy<sup>9</sup> orohane tadā.
- 111 Patitthāpitathānaṃ<sup>10</sup> laṭṭhiṃ ekaṃ mahājena  
 Tivakkabrāhmaṇaś<sup>11</sup> eva gāmadvāraṃ<sup>12</sup> laṭṭhikaṃ
- 112 Thūpārāmaṃ<sup>13</sup> ekañ ca tath<sup>14</sup> eva ṭhapayimsu te  
 Paṭhamacetiyatthāne Cetiyaṃ<sup>15</sup> pabbate pi ca
- 113 Rohaṇajanaṃ<sup>16</sup> pade<sup>17</sup> yeva tathā Kājaragāmake  
 Candanagāmake vāpi ekekaṃ bodhilaṭṭhikaṃ
- 114 taḥim taḥim ropayitvā pūjayimsu dine dine.  
 Cattāri phalasesāni pakkāni tadanantare
- 115 <sup>8</sup>ādāya ropayitvāna tasmim̐<sup>9</sup> hemakaṭāhake  
<sup>10</sup>dvattimsa bodhilaṭṭhiyo ajāyimsu samantato.
- 116 Kārāpetvā vihāre te ṭhāne yojanayoṇe  
 ekaṃ ekaṃ bodhilaṭṭhiṃ ropāpesi taḥim taḥim.
- 117 Bodhidakkhiṇasākhāya puttantaṭṭhaṃ<sup>18</sup> paramparā  
 dipavāsijaṇaś<sup>19</sup> eva hitatthāya patitthito<sup>20</sup>  
 Mahābodhidumindo pi sammāsambuddhatejasā.

<sup>1</sup> mahājane ca sabbasim̐ pāṭihāriyavimhite Q. <sup>2</sup> uttarasākhato pakkaṃ ekaṃ tesāñ ca pekkhataṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> pakkamakkhataṃ muñcīttha Q. <sup>4</sup> pitu P. <sup>5</sup> saṇṇipātamaḥ K. <sup>6</sup> taruṇā aṭṭha Q. <sup>7</sup> Issarasamaṇakārāme Q. <sup>8</sup> Q. om. 115 and has instead *sesā catupakkajātā dvattimsa tadanantare, taruṇā bodhirukkhā va ajāyimsu samantato.* <sup>9</sup> Kājaragāmake taḥim K. <sup>10</sup> hema-kaṭāhe dvattimsa K. <sup>11</sup> samantato jaṇaś<sup>12</sup> evaṃ Q. <sup>12</sup> so all.

- 118 Mahābodhimhi nāthassa Laṅkābhūvadane subhe  
saddhammadhajabhūte tu t̄hite acchariyehi pi
- 119 tadā sā Anulādevī pañcakaññāsatehi pi  
antepurikaitthihi saddhim pañcasatehi vā
- 120 <sup>1</sup>santike pabbajitvāna Saṅghamittāya theriyā<sup>2</sup>  
sahassabhikkhuṇih<sup>3</sup> eva vadhetvāna vipassanaṃ  
na cirass' eva sā therī arahattaṃ apāpuni.
- 121 <sup>4</sup>Mahārit̄tho mahāmacco bhāgineyyo ca rājino  
avidūre t̄hito rañño pañcapaññāsabhātuhi
- 122 saddhim jet̄thakaniṭṭhehi rājānaṃ idam abravi :  
„ajj' eva pabbajissāma therānaṃ santike mayam  
saddhim jet̄thakaniṭṭhehi pañcapaññāsabhātuhi.”
- 123 Paṭiññāya katattā so gāhāpetvāna kālato  
dakkhiṇasākhāṃ saddhim tu Saṅghamittāya theriyā
- 124 vuttamate bhāgineyye anujāni jutindharo :  
„tāta, sādhu, pabbajassu, yathākamaṃ yathicchitam.”
- 125 Bhāgineyyaṃ sakaṃ netvā pañcapaññāsabhātuhi  
saddhim pūjāvidhānehi therānaṃ sampaticchi so.
- 126 Pabbājesi Mahindo so tasmim' sampadamandaḷe  
pattā 'rahattaṃ sabbe pi te khuragge mahāmatī.
- 127 Rājā disvā bhāgineyyaṃ pañnavantaṃ mahāyasaṃ  
mahākhīṇāsavaṃ seṭṭhaṃ santaṃ dantaṃ jitindriyaṃ
- 128 atirekataraṃ tassa jātasaddhā tathāgate,  
„patit̄thitaṃ nu kho bhante, sāsanaṃ sā ” ti pucchi so.
- 129 „Patit̄thitaṃ, mahārāja, sāsanaṃ ” ti nivedayi,  
„uposathādikammatthaṃ jināṇāya, janādhipa,
- 130 sīmāya idha baddhāya patit̄thissati sāsanaṃ ;  
sāsanaṃ' eva mūlāni na tāva otaranti hi.”
- 131 „Mūlān' eva kadā, bhante, otaranti ? ” ti pucchi so ;  
„mahārāja, yadā jāto dārako Tambapaññiyaṃ
- 132 mātāpitūnaṃ tatth' eva t̄hitānaṃ Tambapaññiyaṃ  
idh' eva pabbajitvāna uggahetvāna Vinayaṃ
- 133 vācessati Tambapañnidipe tattha<sup>5</sup> pare-jane  
sāsanaṃ' eva mūlāni otiññāni bhavanti hi.
- 134 „Bhante, idisako bhikkhu kiṃ bhavissati ? ” so bravi.  
„Mahārāja, Mahārit̄tho bhikkhu paṭibalo ” iti.

<sup>1</sup> santike theriyā eva Q.    <sup>2</sup> pabbajī Q.    <sup>3</sup> tato pana saporisā vad° Q.  
<sup>4</sup> Arit̄tho khattiyo 'macco Q.    <sup>5</sup> ettha Q.

- 135 Paṭipucchi tadā rājā „kiṃ kātappaṃ mayā ? ” iti.  
„Maṇḍapaṃ te, mahārāja, kātuṃ ajj’ eva vaṭṭati.”
- 136 „Sādhū ” ti sampaṭicchitvā sajjāpetvāna<sup>1</sup> maṇḍapaṃ  
Meghavaṇṇābhayāmaccaṃ aṅgaṇe pavare subhe
- 137 Ajātasatturājena ākāraṃ<sup>2</sup> katamaṇḍapaṃ  
Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre rammaṃ devasabhūpamaṃ
- 138 rājānubhāvakālamhi<sup>3</sup> Mahāsaṅgītiyaṃ viya  
sabbañ ca tālavacaraṃ paggaṇhāpaya sādhukaṃ ;  
sāsanass’ eva mūlāni otarantāni passisum.
- 139 Pasādhanehi sabbehi mahīpālo sumaṇḍito  
narānekaśahasseehi paribbūlho samantato
- 140 Thūpārāmaṃ anupatto saha antepurittihi  
Thūpārāme aṭṭhasaṭṭhisahassān’ eva bhikkhumaṃ
- 141 nikkhamitvā sakatṭhānā tatth’ eva sannipātaṃ.  
Mahāmahindatherassa āsanaṃ dakkhiṇāmukhaṃ ;
- 142 Mahāariṭṭhatherassa atthāya tadanantaraṃ  
dhammāsanaṃ supaññattaṃ uttarābhimukhaṃ ahu.
- 143 Mahāariṭṭhathero so dhammāsane ṭhito sayāṃ  
ajjhīṭṭho va Mahindena anurūpamhi attano ;
- 144 aṭṭhasaṭṭhi mahātherā Mahindapamukhā tadā  
dhammāsanaṃ nisīdisu parivāriya taṅkhaṇe.
- 145 Rañño kaniṭṭhabhātā so Mattābhayaṭṭhera-m-avhayo  
„uggaṇhessāmi vinayaṃ, ” iti cintayi paññavā ;
- 146 Mahāariṭṭhatherassa āsanaṃ parivāriya  
pañcabhikkhusatth’ eva saddhiṃ tattha nisīdayi.
- 147 Avassā pi te bhikkhū parisā ca sarājīkā  
attano attano pattaāsanesu nisīdisum.
- 148 Ath’ āyasmā mahāthero Mahāariṭṭho mahāmatī  
mahākhīnāsavo seṭṭho pabhinnapaṭisambhido<sup>4</sup>
- 149 sikkhāpadaṃ apaññattaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ yena tadina  
„tena samayena buddho Verañjāya viharati ”
- 150 vinayassa nidānañ ca akāsi samanantaraṃ.  
Acchariyāni sabbāni pavattiṃsu anekadhā ;
- 151 mahāviraṃsaṃ viravi ākāsamhi samantato  
vijjulatā akālasmiṃ nicchariṃsu<sup>5</sup> disodisaṃ.
- 152 Caturāsītisahassayojanānaṃ nagissaro  
onamitvā disābhagā akari<sup>6</sup> sādhuṅkāra’ iva ;

<sup>1</sup> kārāp° Q. <sup>2</sup> kārītaṃ maṇḍapaṃ subhaṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> °bhāvato kāle Q.  
<sup>4</sup> catunnaṃ paṭi° CKP. <sup>5</sup> vicariṃsu K. <sup>6</sup> sādhuṅkāraṃ akāsi ca Q.

- 153 sabbe devagaṇā cāpi sādhu-kāraṃ adamsu te.  
 Vasudhā ca imā saṅkhā cattāriṇahutādhi-kā
- 154 dviyojanasatāsāṅkhā saḥassabahalena pi  
 calitvā vicalitvāna yāva jalaṅ ca kampati.
- 155 Disvāna taṃ acchariyaṃ rājā saṃviggamānaso<sup>1</sup>  
 „kasmā kampati bhūmī ?” ti mahātheraṃ apu e i so.
- 156 Sutvāna vacanaṃ rañño Mahindo idam abravi :  
 „Mā bhāyasi, mahārāja, paṭhavikampakāraṇā,
- 157 sāsanaṃ’ eva mūlāni Laṅkā-dīpaṃhi otaruṃ.”  
 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā mahīpālo jutindharo
- 158 amatenābhisitto va tuṭṭhacitto sasādaro  
 pūjāsakkārasammānaṃ kāraṇesi anekadhā.
- 159 Pāṭiheresu nekesu vattamānesu nekadhā  
 saḥasseḥ’ eva satṭhihi bhikkhūhi parivārito
- 160 āyasmā Ariṭṭhathero paññavanto mahāgaṇī  
 khīṇāsavchi aññehi Mahindapamukhehi hi pi
- 161 aṭṭhasatṭhisāṅkhātehi parivāretvā anekadhā  
 vinayassa nayaṅ e’ eva vinayapiṭakaṃ tadā
- 162 kāyakammaṃ vacīkammaṃ āsabbhaṃ<sup>2</sup> taṃ vipphandi aṃ  
 buddhānaṃ bhagavantaṇaṃ karuṇāguṇadīpaṃ
- 163 anusitṭhakarānaṃ va pakāsetvā dīna dīna  
 pavāraṇāya divase Pubbakattike samāpayi.
- 164 Yāni seṭṭhikulāna’ eva mahābodhiṃ idh’ āharuṃ  
 Pāṭaliputtato pattā Laṅkā-dīpe manorame
- 165 vasimsu tasmīṃ dīpaṃhi rakkhanatṭhāya bodhiyā,  
 cira-kālaṃ vasaṅtaṇaṃ puttanaṭṭapaṃparā-  
 „Bodhāhāra-kulāni” ti tāni tena pavuecare.
- 166 Upāsikāvihāro ti nāte bhikkhuṇupassaye  
 saṅghā Saṅghamittā sā mahātherī taḥiṃ vasi.
- 167 Agāraṭṭayapā-mokkhe agāre<sup>3</sup> tatṭha kārayi.  
 Tadā hi Anulādevī sutvāna dhamma-desaṇaṃ
- 168 therassa santike yeva saccānaṃ paṭibujjiya<sup>4</sup>  
 kāśāyāni nivāsetvā dasasilāni vādiya
- 169 Dolakanā-mā-maccassa ghare vāsaṃ akappayi.  
 Gatāya theriyā tatṭha Laṅkā-dīpe tato paraṃ
- 170 Cūlaṅgaṇa-Mahāgaṇa-Sirivaddhā ti te tayo  
 pāsāde pamukhe tatṭha kāraṇesi mahīpati.

<sup>1</sup> *utrastamānaso* Q. <sup>2</sup> *āsāṅkaṃ* S; *vipphanditavinayaṃ karaṃ* Q.  
<sup>3</sup> *dvādase* Q. <sup>4</sup> *vijjiya* CPS.

- 171 Parivāratthāya<sup>1</sup> tesam pāsāde a pare bahū  
<sup>2</sup>mahābodhāhatāy' eva nāvāya kūpayatthikam
- 172 <sup>3</sup>Cūlaṅgaṇanāmagehe t̄hapāpesi mahissaro.  
 Mahāgaṇakagehamhi lakāraṇ<sup>4</sup> ca patit̄thitam
- 173 Sirivaddhanagehamhi arittam t̄hapitam tadā.  
 Etādiso gunopeto ratanattayagāravo
- 174 bodhiyā garukam katvā yāvajīvam mahīpati  
 yāni sabbāni t̄hānāni kārapetvāna dīpake  
 pākātā nāma nāmena yāva ajjatanā iti.
- 175 Rañño maṅgalahatthī so vicaranto yathāsukham  
 purassa ekapassamhi kandarantamhi sītale
- 176 kadambapupphagumbante at̄thāsi gocaram caram.  
 Abhiṅham gamanam tattha<sup>5</sup> narā hatthim vudikkhiya
- 177 „ramamāno ayam hatthī kadambavanake,” iti  
 taṇḍulān' eva pāyitva<sup>6</sup> (?) <sup>7</sup>akarum hatthiposanam.  
<sup>8</sup>Āḷhaka-m-avhayanena t̄hānam tena pavuccati.
- 178 Ath' ekadivasaṃ hatthī na gaṇhi kabalāni so,  
 dīpappasādakam theram rājā so pucchi tammanam.
- 179 „Kadambapupphagumbasmiṃ thūpassa karanam karī  
 icchatī ” ti mahāthero mahārājassa abravi.
- 180 Sadhātukam tattha thūpam thūpassāgāram eva ca  
 khippam rājā akāresi niccam janahite rato.
- 181 Saṅghamittā mahātherī suññāgārābhilāsini  
 ākiṇṇattā vihārassa vasamānassa tassa pi
- 182 vuddhatthini sāsanaṃ bhikkhuṇīnam hitāya ca  
 bhikkhuṇupassayaṃ aṇṇam icchamānā vicakkaṇā
- 183 gantvā Cetiyageham tam pavivekasukham subham  
 divāvihāram kappesi vihārakusalāmālā.
- 184 Theriyā vandanatthāya rājā bhikkhuṇupassayaṃ  
 gantvā, tattha gataṃ sutvā, nikkhamitvā upassayaṃ
- 185 patvā Cetiyagehamhi mahātherim avandayi ;  
 sammoditvāna saddhim so Saṅghamittāya theriyā
- 186 tassā ṇatvā adhippāyaṃ adhippāyavidū vidū  
 samantā thūpagehassa rammaṃ bhikkhuṇupassayaṃ  
 kārapesi mahīpālo mahātejjiddivikkamo.

<sup>1</sup> °attham etesam Q. <sup>2</sup> Cūlaṅgaṇe mahāgāre. <sup>3</sup> mahābodhāhatāy' eva Q.  
<sup>4</sup> laṅkāraṃ all. <sup>5</sup> rattam ṇatvā vu° Q. <sup>6</sup> māyitvā all. <sup>7</sup> ālake nibhaposanam  
 Q. <sup>8</sup> akaram tena t̄hānam tam Hatthālukan ti vuccati Q.

- 187 Hatthāḷhakasamīpāmbi kato<sup>1</sup> bhikkhūnupassayo  
 Hatthāḷhakavihāro ti vissuto āsi tena so.
- 188 Sumittā Saṅghamittā sā mahātherī mahāmatī  
 tasmim hi vāsaṃ kappesi ramme bhikkhūnupassaye.
- 189 Evaṃ Laṅkālokaḥitaṃ sāsanaṃ vuddhiṃ  
 saṃsādhento esa mahabodhidumindo  
 Laṅkādiṇe ramme Mahāmeghavanasmim  
 atthāsi dīghakālaṃ anekabbhūtaṃ ti.  
 Sujanaṃ sāsanaṃ vegaṭṭhāya kate Mahāvamsa Mahā-  
 bodhāgamano nāma ekūnavasatimo paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> *bhikkhūnupassayo kato Q.*



VĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Yasmim<sup>1</sup> rajje patiṭṭhito Pāṭalinagare vare  
atṭhārasamavassamhi Dhammāsoko jutindharo
- 2 tasmim kāle mahārājā Piyatisso saḥāyako  
ānāpayitvā te dūte Jambudīpe sirivhaye,
- 3 „vacanena Mahindassa paññavantassa tādino  
ānayittha mahābodhim Saṅghamittāya theriyā.”  
Mahāmeghavanārāme mahābodhi patiṭṭhahi.
- 4 Tato dvādasame vasse mahesī tassa rājino  
piyā Asandhimittā sā sammāsambuddhamāmakā
- 5 maccu mukhamhi sampattā rogena paripīḷitā.  
Tato catutthavassamhi Dhammāsoko mahīpati
- 6 gahetvān' itaraṃ devim Tissadeviñ ca-m-avhayaṃ  
mahesiyā abhāvena ṭhapesi visamāsayam.
- 7 Tato ca tatiye vasse bālā rupena mānini  
assaddhā appasannā ca sāsaṇaṃ tassa satthuno
- 8 rucitvā<sup>2</sup> attano rūpaṃ<sup>3</sup> nandaṇaṃ janayanti pi  
attano jātigottena mānatthaddhā tadā pana
- 9 passantā<sup>4</sup> taṃ mahīpālaṃ satataṃ pi gataṃ gataṃ  
vandanatthaṃ mahābodhim saddhim sapaṇisāya ca
- 10 ussūyamānā sā devī ciutayanti tadā iti :  
„mayā pi ayaṃ rājā mahābodhim mamāyati.”
- 11 iti kodhavaṣaṃ gantvā attano 'natthakāraḥ  
maṇḍukaṇṭakayogena<sup>5</sup> mahābodhim aghātayi.
- 12 Sattatimsāni<sup>6</sup> vassāni rājā rajjaṃ akārayi.  
Catutthe<sup>7</sup> divase yeva divasaṃhā payojitā
- 13 dukkhito dummano hutvā byādhinā paripīḷito  
aniccatāvasaṃ patto Dhammāsoko mahāyaso.
- 14 Devānampiyatisso tu rājā dhammaguṇe rato  
Mahāvihāre navakammaṃ tathā Cetiyaṃ pabbate
- 15 Thūpārāme navakammaṃ niṭṭhapetvā yathārahaṃ  
dīpappasādakaṃ therāṃ pucchi pucchitakovidō,

<sup>1</sup> Yādū Q. <sup>2</sup> rucitvā S; ramitvā Q. <sup>3</sup> rūpe Q. <sup>4</sup> addakki Q.  
<sup>5</sup> pañcakaṇṭaka CK. <sup>6</sup> see Introd. <sup>7</sup> tato natvā mahīpālo catutthe divase  
pana Q.

- 16 „kāressāmi ahaṃ, bhante, vihāre te bahū idha  
cetiyaū<sup>1</sup> eva sabbāni niṭṭhapetvā asesato,  
patiṭṭhapetum thūpesu kathaṃ lacchāmi dhātuyo ? ”
- 17 „Sambuddhapattaṃ pūretvā Sumanen’ āhaṭṭa idha  
Cetiya-pabbate, rāja, ṭhapitā idha dhātuyo ;
- 18 hatthikkhandhe ṭhapetvāna dhātuyo idha āhara. ”  
Taṃ tassa vacanaṃ sutvā rājā attamaṇo ahu.
- 19 Bhusāpetvā mahānāgaṃ maṅgala-hatthisammatam  
pūjāsakkārasammānaṃ gāhāpetvā anekadhā
- 20 tattha gantvā satherena tathā āhari dhātuyo.  
Vihāre kārayitvāna ṭhāne yojanayoḷane
- 21 tesu tesu vihāresu cetiyesu taḥiṃ taḥiṃ  
dhātuyo ca nidhāpesi nakkhattena subhena so.
- 22 Sambuddhabhutta-pattaṃ so rājavatthughare<sup>2</sup> subhe  
ṭhapayitvāna pūjesi nānāpūjāhi sabbadā.
- 23 Pañcasatā issaraputtā mahābhogā mahāyasā  
chaḍḍayitvā mahābhoge pabbajum therasantike.
- 24 Pañcasateh’ issarehi vasitattṭhāne kato tu so  
vihāro tad upādāya Issarasamaṇavhayo.
- 25 Pañcasatā vessajanā mahābhogā mahāyasā  
nikkhamma Girigāmambhā pabbajum therasantike ;  
teh<sup>3</sup> eva vasitattṭhāne kato Vessagiravhayo.
- 26 Yāyaṃ Mahāmahindena therena vasitā guhā  
sapabbate<sup>4</sup> vihāre sā sā Mahindaguhā ahu.
- 27 Mahāvihāraṃ paṭhamaṃ dutiyaṃ Cetiyaṃ subhaṃ  
Thūpārāmaṃ tu tatiyaṃ thūpapubbaṅgamaṃ subhaṃ
- 28 catutthaṃ tu mahābodhipatiṭṭhāpanakāraṇaṃ  
Mahācetiyaṭṭhānamhi silāyūpassa cārūno
- 29 sambuddhagivādhātussa patiṭṭhāpanapañcamaṃ  
Issarasamaṇaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ Tissavāpiṃ tu sattamaṃ
- 30 atṭhamaṃ Paṭhamathūpaṃ navamaṃ Vessagirivhayaṃ  
Upāsikāvihāraṇ’ ca tathā Hatthāḷhakāvayaṃ.
- 31 Kir<sup>5</sup> eva bhikkhuṇisaṅgho bhikkhuṇiḷhāsukāraṇā  
Hatthāḷhake osarivā<sup>6</sup> bhikkhuṇiṇaṃ upassaye
- 32 hatthāḷhakā nikkhamitvā Saṅghamittā anāsavā  
gatā bhikkhuṇisaṅghena bhattaggaṇakāraṇā.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> KQS om. 16 ed. <sup>2</sup> *rajā val° C.* <sup>3</sup> *tathā naṃ var° K; taṃṭhānava° PC.* <sup>4</sup> *sabbapabbate all.* <sup>5</sup> *ramati bhikkhuṇi tattha Q.* <sup>6</sup> *otarivā KP.*  
<sup>7</sup> *bhattaṃ gaṇhanakā° Q.*

- 33 Kāretvā bhattasālam so Mahāpālikam avhayaṃ  
pāṭiyekkaṃ<sup>1</sup> pāṭiyekkaṃ sampannaparivāritaṃ
- 34 vatthabhojanapānādi upakaraṇasampadaṃ  
tass' ev' ubhatosaṅghassa adāsi manujādhipo.
- 35 Tathā bhikkhusahassassa sapaṛikkhāraṃ uttamam  
pavāraṇāya dānañ ca anuvassañ ca dāpayi.
- 36 Nāgadīpe Jambukole vihāre tamhi paṭṭane  
Tissamahāvihārañ ca Pācīnārāmaṃ eva ca
- 37 ettakamhi vihāramhi bahudānaṃ niranteraṃ  
paṭiyattaṃ paṭiyattaṃ sakkaccaṃ pi dine dine.
- 38 Iti etāni kammāni<sup>2</sup> Laṅkārajjahitattthiko  
Devānampiyatisso so kārapesi guṇappiyo,  
yāvajīvaṃ tu nekāni puññakammāni ācīni.
- 39 Paṭhame yeva vassamhi rajjaṃ patvā pabhūti so  
sabbāni puññakammāni dānasiladikāni vā
- 40 rajjaṃ patvāna paṭṭhāya ācīnitvā dine dine  
vibhajjetvā yadi vatvā gaṇanāya<sup>3</sup> asaṅkhiyā.
- 41 Laṅkādiṇḍī ahū phīto<sup>4</sup> dhammatejena pālito.  
Devānampiyatisso so ratanattayamāmako
- 42 vassāni cattālisāni rajjaṃ kāresi dīpake,  
maccu mukhamhi sampatto rogena paripīlito.
- 43 Tass' accaye kaniṭṭho so Uttiyo iti vissuto  
<sup>5</sup>Muṭasīvassa rañño tu rajjaṃ kāresi sādhuṃ.
- 44 Tadā Mahindathero so <sup>6</sup>Laṅkādiṇḍī mahāgaṇī  
Laṅkādiṇḍīamhi dīpetvā jinasāsanam uttamam
- 45 pariyattim paṭipattim paṭivedhañ ca sādhuṃ  
Laṅkāya satthukappo so katvā lokahitaṃ bahum
- 46 gaṇehi bhikkhusaṅghehi paññavantehi tādihi  
tassa Uttiyarājassa jayavassamhi atṭhame
- 47 <sup>7</sup>antovassam satthivasso Cetiyaṃ pabbate vasi.  
Assayujassa māsassa sukkaṃ pakkaṭṭhame dine
- 48 parinibbāyi so therō nibbuto dīpavaḍḍhano.  
Nibbutassa Mahindassa atṭhamiyaṃ dine pana  
tena taṃ divasaṃ nāma „ Atṭhamiyā ” ti sammatam.

<sup>1</sup> sūpacārāṃ pāṭiyekkaṃ pāṭiyekkañ ca sādhuṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> Laṅkāyaṃ puññapānāra Q. <sup>3</sup> gaṇanato all ex. K. <sup>4</sup> phīto PQ. <sup>5</sup> rājaputto aputtaṃ taṃ rajjaṃ kāresi sādhuṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> jinasāsanam uttamam Q, which continues: pariyattim paṭipattim paṭivedhañ ca sādhuṃ, Laṅkādiṇḍīamhi dīpetvā Laṅkādiṇḍīo gaṇī ahu, Laṅkāya so satthukappo. . . <sup>7</sup> vassam Q.

- 49 Tam sutvā Uttiyo rājā sokasallasamappito  
gantvāna theram vanditvā kanditvā bahudhā bahū  
50 āsittagandhatelāya lahuṃ suvaṇṇadoniya  
theradeham khipāpetvā taṃ doṇiṃ sādhuḥussitaṃ  
51 suvaṇṇakūṭāgāramhi ṭhapāpetvā alaṅkate  
kūṭāgāraṃ<sup>1</sup> ropayitvā kārento sādhuḥiḷanaṃ  
52 mahatā va janoghena āgatenā tato tato  
mahatā va baloghena kārento pūjanāvīdhiṃ  
53 alaṅkatena maggena bahudhālaṅkataṃ puram  
kūṭāgārā<sup>2</sup> ropayitvāna dhāretvā rājavīthiyā  
54 Mahāvihāraṃ netvāna saddhiṃ ca parisāya pi  
ṭhapāpetvā mahipālo kūṭāgāraṃ alaṅkataṃ  
55 <sup>3</sup>Pañhambamālake yeva <sup>4</sup>sattāhāni <sup>5</sup>tahiṃ pana  
torañadhajapupphehi gandhapuṇṇaghātehi pi  
56 vihāraṃ ca samantā ca maṇḍitaṃ yojanattayaṃ  
ahu rājānubhāvena ; dīpan tu sakalaṃ pana  
57 ānubhāvena devānaṃ tath' evālaṅkataṃ ahu.  
Nānāpūjaṃ kārayitvā sattāhaṃ taṃ mahipati  
58 puratthimadisābhāge Therānambandhamālake  
kāretvā gandhacitakaṃ Mahāthūpaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ  
59 karonto tattha netvāna kūṭāgāraṃ manoramaṃ  
citakamhi ṭhapāpetvā sakkāraṃ antimaṃ akā.  
60 Ujjāletvāna aggim so gandhodakena siñciya  
therassa dahanatthāne cetiyaṃ tattha bhūpati  
61 kāretvā dhātuyo tattha nidhāpesi yathārahaṃ.  
Upadḍhadhātuyo tassa gāhāpetvā narādhipo  
62 Cetiyapabbate yeva tathā tattha nidhāpayi ;  
sabbesu ca vihāresu thūpe kāresi Uttiyo  
dhātuyo ca nidhāpetvā pūjāpesi dine dine.  
63 Isino dchanikkhepakataṭṭhānamhi tassa taṃ  
vuccate bahumānena Isibhūmaṅgaṇaṃ iti.  
64 Tato pabhuti ariyānaṃ samantā yojanattaye  
sarīraṃ āharitvāna tamhi desamhi dayhati.  
65 Saṅghamittā mahātheri mahābhiññā mahāmatī  
katvā sāsanakiccāni silapaññāguṇehi ca  
66 <sup>6</sup>bahulokahitaṃ katvā Laṅkādiḷpe manorame  
tassa Uttiyarājassa nava vassassa accaye

<sup>1</sup> °gārā Q. <sup>2</sup> °gāraṃ nayitvāna CQ. <sup>3</sup> Paññatta° P. <sup>4</sup> etthā° Q. <sup>5</sup> apūj-  
ayi. Q. <sup>6</sup> bahuṃ lokahitā āsi Q.

- 67 ekūnasatthivassāni Hatthāḷhakaupassaye  
vasantā Saṅghamittā sā dīpo lokassa nibbutā.
- 68 Sutvā Uttiyo rājā sokasallasamappito  
assudhāraṃ pavattento nikkhanto parisāya pi
- 69 therassa viya pūjāya pūjāsakkāraṃ uttamaṃ  
karonto theriyā tassā sattāhāni taḥiṃ pana
- 70 sabbā alaṅkatā Leṅkā therassa viya āsi ca.  
Kūṭāgāragataṃ theridchaṃ sattadinaccaye
- 71 nayitvāna purā rammā saddhiṃ ca parisāya pi  
ṭhapāpetvā mahīpālo kūṭāgāraṃ alaṅkatam
- 72 Cittasālāsamīpamhi mahābodhipadassaye  
<sup>1</sup>Thūpārāma vihārassa puratthimadisāya vā
- 73 theriyā vuttatthānamhi aggikiccaṃ akārayi  
thūpaṅ ca tattha kāresi Uttiyo so mahīpati.
- 74 Gahetvā dhātuyo tassā thūpe tattha nidhāpayi  
sabbapūjāvidhānehi pūjāpesi dine dine.
- 75 Pañcāpi te mahātherā Ittiyo Uttiyo pi ca  
Bhaddasālo mahāthero Sambalo ca mahāmatī
- 76 Mahindo pañcāmo e'eva nibbāyimsu anāsavā.  
Aritthādayo mahāthērā mahāpaṅṅā visāradā
- 77 vācetvāna bahū sisse vināyesu visārade  
suttanta-m-abhidhammesu kovide paṭisambhīde
- 78 anekāni saḥassāni bhikkhu khīṇāsavā tathā  
Saṅghamittāpabhutayo theriyo dvādasā pi ca
- 79 khīṇāsavā bhikkhuṇiyo saḥassāni bahūni vā  
bahussutā mahāpaṅṅā vinayamhi jināgamaṃ
- 80 ālokaṃ dassayitvāna obhāsetvā imaṃ mahiṃ  
jālitvā aggikkhandhā va nibbāyimsu anāsavā.
- 81 Dasavassāni so rājā rajjaṃ kāresi Uttiyo  
aniccabhāvaṃ sampatto rogena paripīḷito ;  
evaṃ aniccatā esā sabbalokavināsini.
- 82 Taṃ etaṃ atisāhasaṃ atibalaṃ nāvāriyaṃ<sup>2</sup> yo naro  
jānanto va aniccatam<sup>3</sup> bhavagate nibbindate n'eva ca  
nibbiṇṇo viratiratiṃ<sup>4</sup> na kurute pāpehi puṅṅhehi ca  
tass' esā atimoha jālabalatā—jānaṃ pi<sup>5</sup> yaṃ muyhati.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Therapari-  
nibbānaṃ nāma vīsatimo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> K omits 72 ed. <sup>2</sup> *nivāriyaṃ* Q. <sup>3</sup> *na bhavati* CP. <sup>4</sup> *viratiṃ ratim*  
all ex C. <sup>5</sup> *sammuyhati* CP.

17-61

### EKAṬṬASATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Uttiyassa kaniṭṭho so Mahāsivo tadaccaye dasavassāni kāresi rajjam sujanasevako.
- 2 Bhaddasālamahātheram<sup>1</sup> pasīditvā narādhipo kāresi purimāyaṃ<sup>2</sup> so vihāraṃ Nagaraṅgaṇaṃ.
- 3 Mahāsivassa kaniṭṭho Sūratisso tadaccaye dasavassāni kāresi rajjam puññesu sādaro.
- 4 Dakkhiṇāyaṇ ca disāyaṃ so vihāraṃ Nagaraṅgaṇaṃ puratthimadisāyaṃ tu Hatthikkhandhavhayaṃ tathā.
- 5 Vaṅguttare pabbatamhi Pācīnapabbatavhayaṃ Rahearakasamīpamhi<sup>3</sup> tathā Kolambahālakam<sup>4</sup>
- 6 Aritṭhepāde<sup>5</sup> Maṅgulakam purimāy' Acehagallakam<sup>6</sup> Girinelevāhanakam<sup>7</sup> Kandaram<sup>8</sup> uttarāya tu ;
- 7 pañcasatavihārāni tathā thūpāni vīsati gaṅgāya orapāramhi Lanākāḍḍe taḥim taḥim.
- 8 Sūratisso mahīpālo ratanattayagāravo Anurādhapure rajjam dasavassāni kārayi.
- 9 Anabhisittakālamhi nāmaṃ tass' eva rājino Suvannaṇaṇḍatisso ti idaṃ nāmaṃ ahoṣi pi. Sūratisso ti nāmaṃ tu tassāhu rajjapattiyā.
- 10 Assanāvīkadamiḷassa puttā dve Damiḷā ahū : eko ca Senadamiḷo aparo Guttikāvhayo.
- 11 Sūratissamahīpālam dve gahetvā mahābalaṃ saḥāmaccaṅgaṇeh' eva taṅkhaṇaṇṇeva ghātayaṃ.
- 12 Dve dvāvīsavassāni rajjam dhammena kārayaṃ. Tadā tu Muṭasivassa Asele nāma atrajo—
- 13 Abhayo<sup>9</sup> Piyatisso ca Uttiyo ca Mahāsivo Mattābhayo Mahānāgo Sūratisso ca Kinnako<sup>10</sup>—
- 14 sodariyānaṃ bhātūnaṃ-navamo bhātuko mato senābyūhaṃ gahetvā so yujjhitvā turitaṃ gato.

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> °māya CKS. <sup>3</sup> Āharaka° CPor. <sup>4</sup> Kalumbu° all. <sup>5</sup> Aṭṭha-pāde KPcor. <sup>6</sup> °kalakam K ; °talakam CP. <sup>7</sup> Girivesahatthāḥakam PQ  
<sup>8</sup> Kandaṇagaram CS ; Kandaṇa° P or. <sup>9</sup> Abhayaṃ CPS. <sup>10</sup> °bhinnako MT (425.6) calls him Kīraka v.l. Kinnaga.

- 15 Yujjhivā 'nukkamen' eva vinassimsu bahū janā ;  
dve Damiḷe gahetvāna lesena parisāya pi
- 16 'maccasaṅghehi sabbehi ghātesī yuddhabhūmiyam.  
Anurādhapure rajjaṃ dasavassāni kārayi.
- 17 Colaratthā idh' āgamma rajjatthaṃ ujūjātiko  
Eḷāro nāma Damiḷo gahetvā 'selabhūpatim
- 18 chinditvā asinā sīsaṃ saha abbhantarehi pi  
rajjaṃ tāḷisaavassāni cattāri ti akārayi.
- 19 Vohārasamaye tasmim majjhatto mittasattusu  
gāhāpetvā digharajjuṃ bandhāpetvā mahīpati
- 20 visālāmalakānamhā yāva gabbhe pavissati,  
lambāpetvāna ghaṇṭaṃ so sayanassa siropari
- 21 lambāpesi<sup>1</sup> virādhetaṃ<sup>2</sup> icchanto hi vinicchayaṃ ;  
ghaṇṭāsaddena nikkhamma aṭṭaṃ dhammena nicchayi.
- 22 Eko putto ca dhītā ca ahesuṃ tassa rājino ;  
rathena Tissavāpim so gacchanto bhūmipālo
- 23 taruṇavacchakaṃ magge nippannaṃ sahadhenukaṃ  
gīvaṃ akkamma cakkena chinditvā maraṇaṃ tadā  
asañcecca kumāro so vacchakaṃ taṃ aghātayi.
- 24 Dhenū puttāsinehena gantvā ghaṭṭesi rajjukāṃ ;  
vinicchinitvā kammaassa nikkhanto so mahīpati
- 25 jānitvā katakammaassa rājaputtassa attano  
cārittaṃ anurakkhanto amacce idam abravi :
- 26 „Bhaṇe, ten' eva cakkena sīsaṃ puttassa chindatha ” ;  
amaccā te gahetvā taṃ rañño āpāya ghātayūṃ.
- 27 Dijapotaṃ sālārukkhe eko sappo nikhādayi ;  
sā potamātā sakuṇī gantvā rajjuṃ aghāṭṭayi.<sup>3</sup>
- 28 Nikkhamitvā mahīpālo passanto<sup>4</sup> sakuṇim ṭhitāṃ ;  
tasmim khaṇe ca sā pakkhī uggantvā tālamatthake.
- 29 Jānitvā tāya saññāya amacce idam abravi :  
„Bhaṇe, āruyha tālassa matthake passatha lahuṃ.”
- 30 Tadā pi eko puriso taramāno taṃ āruhi ;  
<sup>5</sup>passitvā sayanaṃ sappam avoca rājino iti :
- 31 „Deva, sappo pavisanto nipajjitvā<sup>6</sup> kulāvake ”  
gāhāpetvāna taṃ sappam kuēcchim tassa vidāliya  
potakaṃ niharāpetvā tāle sappam tu niyyati.
- 32 Ajānanto pi so rājā ratanattayassa sārataṃ  
cārittaṃ anupārento dhammasaññāya nicchayi.<sup>7</sup>

<sup>1</sup> CP add *rajjaṃ ca avakappetvā*. <sup>2</sup> so all. <sup>3</sup> *aghātayi* CP. <sup>4</sup> *addakkhi* Q. <sup>5</sup> *passitvāna sayam* KPS. <sup>6</sup> *nipajjati* Q. <sup>7</sup> *nicchīni* K.

- 33 Pun' ekadivasam rājā sabbālaṅkāramāṇḍito  
upatṭhahanto bhikkhusaṅgham āruyhanto rathe subhe
- 34 gacchanto balayodhehi patto Cetiyaṃ pabbate  
āgacchanto rathe tattha tāy' eva yugakoṭṭiyā
- 35 āhacca<sup>1</sup> jinathūpassa ekadesassa bhaṅḅjanam,  
iṭṭhakāyo bahū tattha tāvadeva nipātayum.
- 36 Amaccā „Deva, thūpo no tayā bhinno ” ti āhu te.  
Vaco sutvā narindo so bhīto oruyha sandanā
- 37 sayitvā mediniyam pi idam vacanam abravi :  
„Asañcecca, bhaṇe, kammaṃ kataṃ evaṃ mayā ” iti,
- 38 „cakkena mama sīsam pi chindathā ” ti pathe<sup>2</sup> sayi.  
„Parahimsam, mahārāja, satthā no neva icchati ;
- 39 thūpam pākatikaṃ katvā khamāpehī ” ti<sup>3</sup> te, „alam.”  
Sayanā vuṭṭhahitvāna idam āha mahīpati :
- 40 „Parimāṇam, bhaṇe, tumhe jānātha iṭṭhakaṃ lahum.”<sup>4</sup>  
Iṭṭhakāyo<sup>5</sup> gaṇitvā te pañcadase ca hontī pi.
- 41 Cināpetvā narindo so tasmim yeva khaṇe pana  
kahāpaṇasahassāni adā pañcadase ca so  
pūjetvāna khamāpetvā Anurādham pavīsati.
- 42 Tadā mahallikā itthī vihiyo ātape akā<sup>6</sup> ;  
devo akāle vassitvā tassā vihiṃ atemayi.
- 43 Vihiṃ gahetvā gantvā sā rajjuṃ ca samaghattayī.  
Nikkhamitvāna so rājā vicāretvāna-m-itthikaṃ,
- 44 „Ahaṃ ajja vihiṃ sossam, devo vihiṃ atemayi ;  
rājā no anuvattento<sup>7</sup> yadā dhamme, janādhipe,
- 45 tadā devo pi<sup>8</sup> vassitvā divasamhi na rattiyam.”  
Akālavassam taṃ sutvā idam āha mahīpati :
- 46 „Bhadde, mā soci, mā vada, akālavassakāraṇā ;  
mayam dhamme nuvattentā kālavassam labhāmhase<sup>9</sup>.”
- 47 Vatvāna so narindo ca uyyojento<sup>10</sup> taṃ itthikaṃ  
tassā vinicchanatthāya upavāsam nipajji so.
- 48 Baliggāhī devaputto rañño tejena utṭhito<sup>11</sup>  
gantvā Catumahārājasantikaṃ taṃ nivedayī.
- 49 Te tam ādāya gantvāna Sakkassa paṭivedayum ;  
Sakko Pajjunnam āhūya<sup>12</sup> „kāle vassam pavassatu.”

<sup>1</sup> āhaññi Q. <sup>2</sup> apesayi all. <sup>3</sup> ca taṃ lahum Q. <sup>4</sup> taṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> iṭṭhakā  
gaṇitā tehi Q. <sup>6</sup> khipi Q. <sup>7</sup> vattesum Q. <sup>8</sup> vassanto na divā vassi rattiyam  
Q. <sup>9</sup> labhe ti Q. <sup>10</sup> uyyojesi mahiddhikaṃ Q. <sup>11</sup> oṭhito Q. <sup>12</sup> avhaya all.



- 50 Sakkassa vacanaṃ sutvā devaputto baliggaho  
khaṇena upagantvāna Eḷārassa nivedayi.
- 51 Tato pabhuti Eḷārarājassa vijite pi vā  
Anurādhapuravare divā devo na vassati.
- 52 Paṭimāse paṭimāse devo vassati rattiyaṃ.  
Anvaḍḍhamāseṃ 'nudasāhaṃ 'anupañcāhaṃ ca bhūmiyaṃ
- 53 majjhime yāmaṃhi vassaṃ vaḍḍhento so 'bhivassati.  
Vāpirahadapāṇāyo taṭṭakapokkharāṇi tathā
- 54 puṇṇā vassodakeh' eva ahesuṃ pākataṭṭā sadā,  
nāgarā pītipāmojjā kammaṃ Eḷārarājino.
- 55 Yāvajīvaṃ mahipālo bhikkhusaṅghaṃ upaṭṭhahi ;  
nānāpuññābhiratā karontā siluposathaṃ  
gāravā ratanattaye devaloke ramanti te.  
Tena vuttaṃ :
- 56 „Rājā nāma manussānaṃ mātāpitu ca sādīsā  
rakkhitvā ca vicāretvā majjhapekkhā<sup>2</sup> ca sabbadā ;
- 57 bhayadukkaṃ sace jātāṃ adhammena ca pīḷitaṃ  
guṇadosaṃ<sup>3</sup> vicāretvā nivārenti vihiṃsitaṃ.
- 58 Eṭṭādiso bhūmipati raṭṭhapālo akkodhano  
jagate anukampāya rājā raṭṭham vivaḍḍhiya,  
etena samapekkhena saggāṃ gacchati sabbadā<sup>4</sup>.”
- 59 Agatigamanadosā muttamattena tena so  
micchādiṭṭhisamāno pi kudiṭṭhim anupāhato<sup>5</sup>
- 60 saddhammatejasā tena Eḷāro dharanīpati  
kālavassāpanādiṅ ca yādisaṃ siddhiṃ pāpuṇi.
- 61 Agatigamanadosā muttamattena eso  
anupahatakudiṭṭhī īdisaṃ<sup>6</sup> papuṇ' iddhiṃ ;  
agatigamanadosaṃ suddhadiṭṭhī samāno  
kathaṃ idha hi manusso buddhimā no jaheyyā<sup>7</sup> ? ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Pañcarā-  
jako<sup>8</sup> nāma ekavīsatiṃ pariccheto.

<sup>1</sup> anusattāha Q. <sup>2</sup> pakkhā ex. S. <sup>3</sup> tuladosaṃ K. <sup>4</sup> Q adds ti. <sup>5</sup> anū-  
hanato CK ; anumānato P. <sup>6</sup> mīdisaṃ iddhi pāpuṇi Q. <sup>7</sup> jahessā CK.  
<sup>8</sup> Charājako Por. Q.

## BĀVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Devānampiyatissassa accayena yato pana  
rājāno 'kārayuṃ rajjaṃ Laṅkādiṭṭhe ca<sup>1</sup> cha ime :
- 2 Uttiyo ca Mahāsīvo Sūratisso tath<sup>2</sup>' eva ca  
dve pi Daṃḍarājā tu Sena-Guttika-avhayo
- 3 Eḷāro Daṃḍarājā<sup>3</sup> cārittaṃ anupālako.<sup>4</sup>  
Tadanantare eko tu Abhayo Duṭṭhagāmaṇī
- 4 mahabbalo sūravanto tejavanto mahāyaso  
paññavanto puññavanto ratanattayamāmakō
- 5 sampanno dasayodhehi Sūranimmila-m-ādīhi  
sāsanañjotanatthāya Laṅkābhūvadane subhe
- 6 nikkhamitvā purā<sup>5</sup> rammā senāya caturāṅgiyā  
yuddhaṃ Daṃḍayodhehi pātetvā Daṃḍe bahū
- 7 hantvā Daṃḍarājānaṃ gaṅgāpāraṃ vasantīnaṃ  
anukkamena yujjhivā gaṇhitvā nagare bahū
- 8 Daṃḍe ca asaṅkheyyā ghātāpesi mahīpati.  
Patvā Vijitanagaraṃ rundhitvāna khaṇe pana
- 9 yuddhaṃ Daṃḍayodhehi pātetvā Daṃḍe bahū  
ānāpetvā mahānāgaṃ Kuṇḍalaṃ<sup>6</sup> avhayaṃ subhaṃ
- 10 bhinditvāna ayodvāraṃ pavisitvāna taṅkhaṇe  
rakkhaṃ kārapayitvā taṃ nikkhamitvāna tāvade
- 11 tīpi pi nagarān' eva Giriloḥa-Mahelakaṃ  
Anurādhapuraṇ c'eva gaṇhitvā paṭipāṭiyā
- 12 Anurādhapuraṃ patto yujjhanto Daṃḍehi pi  
jivitvā Daṃḍe sabbe pātesi yuddhabhūmiyaṃ.
- 13 Palāyanto pi Eḷāro patto<sup>7</sup> uttaradvārato  
rājāno tu-m-ubho kātuṃ yuddhaṃ ussiṃsu<sup>8</sup> vimhitā.
- 14 Eḷārārājā sannaddho maṇicammaṃ tāvade  
sattiṇ ca agahetvāna taramāno taṃ āruhi,
- 15 hatthikkhandhaṃ alaṅkāraṃ Mahāpabbataṃ avhayaṃ.  
Duṭṭhagamaṇirājā pi sannaddho eva so<sup>9</sup> tato
- 16 paṭimukkaṃ maṇicammaṃ bandhitvāna sah' attanā  
tomaraṇ ca gahetvāna bhamitvā satataṃ tu so

<sup>1</sup> ime va ca Q. <sup>2</sup> mahīpati Q. <sup>3</sup> Aselo c'eva Eḷāro Q. <sup>4</sup> takā Q.  
<sup>5</sup> Mahāgāmā Q. <sup>6</sup> so all. <sup>7</sup> tato Q. <sup>8</sup> ujjhimsu C. <sup>9</sup> taṅkhaṇe Q.

- 17 dasa yodhe avhayanto hattharūpo tam āruhi  
mahānāgaṃ tejavantam Kuṇḍalam avhayam subham.
- 18 Elāram anubandhanto dakkhiṇadvāram āgami ;  
tasmiṃ dakkhiṇadvāramhi ubho yujjhimsu bhūmipā.
- 19 Vajiraṅkusatikkeṇa pātetvā Kuṇḍalam varam  
Mahāpabbatahatthiṃ pi dantehi pi avijjhayi.
- 20 Hatthī yadā onamitvā jaṇṇukehi pi tāvade<sup>1</sup>  
bhamitvā tomaram hatthe khipi Elārarājino.
- 21 <sup>2</sup>Saha tomaravegena sahatthī tattha so pati.  
Anukkamena Elāram pātetvā jayabhūmiyam
- 22 <sup>3</sup>Laṅkāya ekādhipati so Anurādhapure vasi.  
Tadattham dīpanatthāya anupubbakathā ayam.
- 23 Devānampiyatissassa rañño dutiyabhātiko  
uparājā Mahānāgo avhayo bhātuno piyo.
- 24 Rañño pi tanayo eko jāto aggamaheṣiyā  
<sup>4</sup>attano putta-m-atthāya sā devi rajjakāminī
- 25 uparajam vadhatthāya jātacintā niranteram  
ambam visena yojetvā ṭhapetvā ambamatthako  
pāhiṇi yuvarājassa kārapentassa vāpiyam.
- 26 Tassa putto sahāgato pure ambam va<sup>5</sup> khādiya  
mukhe pavisanakkhaṇe amari so kumārako.
- 27 Jānitvā uparājā so māritam<sup>6</sup> tena-m-attano  
<sup>7</sup>gahetvāna sakam devim dhanasannicayam tathā
- 28 balavāhanam ādāya <sup>8</sup>hatthiassagaṇehi pi  
rakkhitum sakam attānam Rohaṇābhimukho agā.
- 29 <sup>9</sup>Tadā pi aggabhariyā Mahānāgassa tassa sā  
dhārayitvāna gabbham tu dasamāsam apūrayi.
- 30 Yatthālayavihāramhi anuppattāya deviyā  
puttam vijāyi sā devi Yatthālayavihārake.  
Yatthālayakatisso ti tassa nāmam akārayi.
- 31 Tato gantvā Rohaṇam so Rohaṇe issaro va so  
mahābhogo Mahāgāme rajjam kāresi khattiyo.
- 32 Kāresi so Nāgamahāvihāram sakanāmakam  
Uddhakandarādi ca vihāre kārayi bahū.
- 33 Mahānāgass' accayena Yatthālayakatissako  
putto tu rajjam kāresi Mahāgāmamhi tamhi ca.

<sup>1</sup> *tiṭṭhati* Q. <sup>2</sup> *khittatamara* Q. <sup>3</sup> *Laṅkāekādhipaccam* K. <sup>4</sup> *Sā saput-*  
*tassa atthāya* Q. *rajjābhisekakāminī* Q. <sup>5</sup> *vikkhūdiyam* CPS. <sup>6</sup> *māritum*  
CS. <sup>7</sup> *tato yeva sakam devim gahetvāna dhanam tathā* Q. <sup>8</sup> *sadārabala-*  
*vāhano* Q. <sup>9</sup> *tadā pi gabbhinī devī* Q.

- 34 Yaṭṭhālayakatiss' accaye <sup>1</sup>eko puttavaro tathā  
Goṭhābhayāvhayo tattha rajjaṃ kāresi sammato.
- 35 Goṭhābhayass' accayena Kākavaṇṇatissavhayo  
suto tassa mahāpuñño rajjaṃ kāresi gāraṃvo.
- 36 Dhītā tu Piyatissassa Kalyāṇivisaye vare  
Vihāradevī nāmā' si mahesī tassa rājino,
- 37 <sup>2</sup>rūpevatī puññavatī dassaniyā manoramā  
sampannasaddhā sā devī ratanattayagāravā.
- 38 Pitā<sup>3</sup> tu Piyatissassa putto Uttiyarājino  
nattassa Muṭasīvassa mahāpuññassa tassa pi
- 39 Vihāradeviyā tassā duve puttā tadā ahu.  
Nāmaṃ gahetvā pituno Piyatissassa tassa sā
- 40 jeṭṭhaputtassa pādāsī Piyatissāvhayena pi  
gahetvā Uttiyanāmaṃ pitāmahassa-m-attano  
Uttiya-m-avhayantena kaniṭṭhassa tathā adā.
- 41 Piyatissakumāro so yadā soḷasavassiko  
<sup>4</sup>Kākavaṇṇatisso rājā tadā rajje 'bhisīncayi.
- 42 Kaniṭṭho rājino tassa Uttiyo so kumārako  
micchācāraṃ paṭipajji bhātujāyāya deviyā.
- 43 Jānitvā iṅgitākāraṃ Piyatisso mahīpati  
dassanen' eva kujjhivā Uttiyassa ca taṅkhaṇe.
- 44 Bhīto gato palāyanto Uttiyo so kumārako  
aññattha tasmim<sup>5</sup> dese tu samīpe sāgare vasi ;  
ten' eva so padeso tu Uttiyajanapadavhayo.
- 45 Datvā rahassalekhañ ca bhikkhuvesadharaṃ naraṃ  
pāhesi deviyā tassā Uttiyo so kumārako.
- 46 <sup>6</sup>Lekhaṃ gahetvā puriso taramāno gato tu so  
rājadvāre ṭhito hutvā tasmim yeva khaṇe pana
- 47 rājagehe arahante nimantetvā mahīpati  
bhojanaṃ bhojanatthāya saḅbakālaṃ<sup>7</sup> tu tatra pi.
- 48 Arahantā pavisantā<sup>8</sup> rājagehe susaṅkhate  
dīne dīne tu-m-akarūṃ<sup>9</sup> bhattakiccaṃ yathārahaṃ.
- 49 Tasmim ca divase yeva bhikkhuvesadharo naro  
<sup>10</sup>aññāyamāno therena rañño gharam upāvisi.

<sup>1</sup> tassa putto varo Q. <sup>2</sup> saddhassa puññavanti va Q. <sup>3</sup> dhītā CK.  
<sup>4</sup> Piyatisso pitā rājā Q. <sup>5</sup> vasi dese tu sāgarassa ca Q. <sup>6</sup> Tam gahetvā  
tato tattha rājadvāre ṭhito ca so, gehappavesanopāyaṃ tasmim khaṇe va  
cintayī Q. <sup>7</sup> abhīhjesī Q. <sup>8</sup> pavisitvā Q. <sup>9</sup> akāsuṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> Kalyāṇitissa-  
therena Q.

- 50 Therena saddhiṃ bhuñjitvā nikkhamitvā<sup>1</sup> sahāgato  
viniggaṭṭāya deviyā raññā saddhiṃ khaṇe pana  
51 pātesi lekhaṃ tatth' eva pekkhamānāya deviyā.  
<sup>2</sup>Sutvāna taṅkhittasaddaṃ nivattetvā vilokiya<sup>3</sup>  
52 gahetvā vācayitvāna tasmim̐ yeva khaṇe pana  
ñatvā lekharahassaṃ so kuddho therassa dummatī  
53 avicchinivā tathato kodhasā-r-iva agginā  
„mārāpanakammaṃ lekhaṃ santikā mama sattuno  
54 imehi arahantehi payojitan ” ti cintayi.  
Theraṃ taṃ purisañ c'eva mārāpetvāna kodhasā  
kalebare khipāpesi tasmim̐ <sup>4</sup>yeva ca sāgare.  
55 Katattā pāpakammaṃ arahantassa ghātino  
devatā adhivatthā pi tasmim̐ tassa vikujjiya  
56 samudde ottharāpesuṃ taṃ desaṃ tadaheva tu.  
Desc tasmim̐ lahuṃ punṇe <sup>5</sup>odakoghena tena pi  
57 attano dhītaṃ ekaṃ<sup>6</sup> puññavantiṃ surūpiniṃ  
gahetvāna tṭhapāpetvā sovaṇṇukkhaliyā lahuṃ  
likhitvā „rājadhītā ” ti samuddasiṃ visajjayi.  
58 Piyatisso ca so rājā vārinā pi ca otthaṭṭo  
mato, <sup>7</sup>kappaṭṭham uppati niraye atidāruṇe.  
59 Tadā sā rājadhītā pi ummivegena nihatā  
<sup>8</sup>Koṭṭhalatāvhave ramme vihāre samupāgami.  
60 Caramānā pi samuddatīre disvāna nāgarā  
turitā te punāgantvā<sup>9</sup> tam atthaṃ paṭivedayum.  
61 Kākavaṇṇatisso rājā gāhāpetvāna dārikaṃ  
<sup>10</sup>posāpetvāna vadḍhitvā nāmaṃ tassa akārayi.  
62 Nakkhattadivase patte mahesiṃ abhisiñciya,<sup>11</sup>  
gahitattā vihāramhā Vihāradevī ti vissutā.  
63 <sup>12</sup>Tassā Vihāradevissa Kākavaṇṇatissassa ca  
dhītā tu Piyatissassa vaṃsaṃ<sup>13</sup> tā ca paramparā  
kārentassa rajjaṃ ramme Kalyāṇijanapade iti.  
64 Kākavaṇṇatisso rājā dhammavanto vicakkaṇo  
mahabbalo tejavanto tisaraṇam upāgato

<sup>1</sup> °tvāna sahasā KP. <sup>2</sup> saddena tena taṃ rājā Q. <sup>3</sup> °kayaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> yeva mahannaṇave Q. <sup>5</sup> oghena so tu bhūpati Q. <sup>6</sup> suddham Q. <sup>7</sup> kappupapajj' eva niraye Q. <sup>8</sup> Koṭṭhalatāvihāre pi uggantva sā tṭhitā ahu Q. <sup>9</sup> rañño tam paṭi Q. <sup>10</sup> tesam̐ ñatvāna posetvā samvaddham pattayobbanam, Q. <sup>11</sup> °siñciyaṃ Q. <sup>12</sup> Tasmā Vihāradevī sā vaṃsaṃ tā ca paramparā, Kākavaṇṇatissassa ca dhītu Piyatissassa ca Q. <sup>13</sup> vadḍhantā CP.

- 65 Tissamahāvihāraṇ ca tathā Cittalapabbataṃ  
Gamiṭṭhapālim<sup>1</sup> Kuṭṭālim—vihāre evamādino
- 66 kāretvā suppasannena manasā ratanattaye  
upaṭṭhahi sadā saṅghaṃ paccaychi catūhi so.
- 67 Koṭapabbatanāmamhi vihāre silavattimā  
tadā ahu sāmaṇero nānapuñṇakaro sadā.
- 68 Pun' ekadivasaṃ disvā cetiyaṃ abhirūpakam  
aṅgaṇaṃ tattha kāretvā pūjaṃ katvā dine dine
- 69 sukhen' ārohanatthāya cetiyaṅgaṇake subhe  
<sup>2</sup>pāsānaphalakān' eva tīṇi tattha ṭhapesi so.
- 70 Pāṇiyparibhojanīyaṃ<sup>3</sup> udakāharaṇādikaṃ  
vattaṃ saṅghassa katvāna upaṭṭhahi dine dine.
- 71 Tadā kilantakāyassa tass' ābādho mahā ahu ;  
<sup>4</sup>ukkkhipitvā sivikāya bhikkhavo katavedino
- 72 Tissamahāvihāraṇ ca <sup>5</sup>ānāyitvā khaṇe pana  
bhesajjakaraṇādīhi taṃ tatth' evaṃ upaṭṭhahum.
- 73 Tadā Vihāradevī sā rājagehe susaṅkhate  
pure bhattaṃ mahādānaṃ datvā saṅghassa saññatā
- 74 pacchābhattaṃ gandhamālaṃ bhesajjavatthakāni ca  
gāhāpetvā gatā 'rāmaṃ sakkarontā yathārahaṃ
- 75 sotukāmā tadā devī dhammaṃ tassa jinassa sā  
nisīdi parivārcchi saṅghattherassa santiko.
- 76 Dhammavaraṇ ca desento thero taṃ idam abravi :  
„Mahāsampatti tumhehi laddhā 'yaṃ puñṇakammunā,  
appamādo va kātabbo puñṇakamme idāni pi.”
- 77 Evam vuttā<sup>6</sup> tu sā devī therassa idam abravi :  
„Sampattiyā tu amhākaṃ kiṃ bhante tu ayoniso
- 78 yesaṃ no darakā natthi gaṇhantā yādisaṃ idam ?  
Itthiyo nāma, bhante, tu aputtadhītarō pi vā
- 79 gaṇhantā sāpateyyaṃ hi sāmīno vallabhā ahū.”  
Chalābhiñño mahāthero pabbiṇṇapatisambhido
- 80 puttalābhaṃ apekkhanto devim pun' idam abravi :  
„Gilānaṃ sāmaṇeraṃ taṃ passa, devī, tuvaṃ ” iti.
- 81 Gantvā āsannamaraṇaṃ disvāna idam abravi :  
„Mama puttabhāvam tvam, tāta, sāmaṇerābhipatthaya,

<sup>1</sup> Amittapālī<sup>2</sup> CP. <sup>2</sup> ṭhapesi tīṇi sopāne pāsānaphalakāni so Q. <sup>3</sup> °bho-  
janam KQS. <sup>4</sup> sivikāya taṃ ānetvā Q. <sup>5</sup> Mahāgāmāntike pana Q.  
<sup>6</sup> vutte CKS.

- 82 <sup>1</sup>Sace jato' si bhavane parivāro mahā ahu ;  
kasmā vadāmi vacanaṃ<sup>2</sup> ? sampatti mahatī hi no."
- 83 Jigucchanto manussānaṃ sampattiṃ so na nandati.  
„Na icchatī ” ti ñatvā sā atthāya<sup>3</sup> puttam attano
- 84 pupphāni ocināpetvā vāyamānā khaṇe pana  
pupphapūjaṃ kārayitvā puna yāci sumedhasā.
- 85 Evam anicchamānassa atthāy' upāyakovidā  
nānābhesaḥjavatthāni saṅhe datvāna yāci tam.
- 86 Addakkhi sāmaṇero so pupphapūjaṃ varaṃ subhaṃ  
<sup>4</sup>patthesi so rājakulaṃ puñṇakammasamaṅginaṃ.
- 87 „Icchatī ” ti viditvā sā taṃ taṃ thānaṃ anekadhā  
alaṅkaritvā vanditvā yānaṃ āruya pakkami.
- 88 Tato cuto sāmaṇero gacchamānāya deviyā  
paṭisandhiṃ gahetvāna tassā kucchiṃ <sup>5</sup>khaṇe pana.
- 89 Rathassa nemiyo c'eva puñṇatejasa otthato  
<sup>6</sup>nimujjanto mediniyaṃ apubbācarimaṃ sakīṃ.
- 90 Jānitvā tāya saññāyā iti cintayī tāvade :  
„Cittasantati aḥ' eva sāmaṇerassa natthi tu."
- 91 Nivattitvāna sā devīrañño <sup>7</sup>taṃ sāsanaṃ adā.  
Sutvāna sāsanaṃ tassā deviyā dharaṇīpati
- 92 caturaṅginisenaṃ saddhiṃ nikkhama<sup>8</sup> tāvade  
<sup>9</sup>sarirakiccaṃ kāretvā sāmaṇerassa bhūpati ;
- 93 tasmiññeva pariveṇe samantā santamānasā  
mahādānaṃ pavattesuṃ bhikkhusaṅghassa sabbadā.
- 94 Tassāyaṃ dohaḷo āsi mahāpuñṇāya deviyā :  
<sup>10</sup>„aho vata madhugaṇḍaṃ usabhamattaṃ pamāṇakaṃ
- 95 sīso pi madhusitthassa ahu mayhaṃ siropari  
vāmantarena passena nipannā sayane subhe
- 96 ocinitvā sahatthena saddhāsampannacetasā  
dvādasannaṃ sahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ taṃ dadāmi 'haṃ.
- 97 Bhuñjeyyaṃ pariyosāne bhikkhūnaṃ dinnasesakaṃ.  
Asiyodhāya amhākaṃ<sup>11</sup> chinditvā tadanantaraṃ
- 98 kaṇṭhaṃ<sup>12</sup> pi aggayodhāya ahu Eḷārārājino<sup>13</sup>  
Anurādhapure ramme Laṅkābhūvadane subhe

<sup>1</sup> sace no bhavane jāto Q. <sup>2</sup> evaṃ taṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> tadattham pi' Q. <sup>4</sup> puttus-  
sābhīpatthesi Q. <sup>5</sup> hi taṅkhaṇe Q. <sup>6</sup> mediniyaṃ nimujjīmsu Q. <sup>7</sup> sāsana-  
naṃ taṃ apesayī Q. <sup>8</sup> nikkhami Q. <sup>9</sup> Q adds magge sampāpimentena  
raññā saha pun'āgami. <sup>10</sup> madhugaṇḍusabhamattaṃ katvā ussīsake  
sayyaṃ Q. <sup>11</sup> labhātābbaṃ tu chinditūṃ Q. <sup>12</sup> kaṇḍam CS ; kuṇḍam P.  
<sup>13</sup> C omits a long passage from here. see Introd.

- 99 <sup>1</sup>dhovanodakamāline t̥hapetvā hemathālike  
t̥hatvāna aggayodhāya sirasi pivisaṃ ahaṃ.
- 100 Anurādhapurass' eva uppalakhetto pana  
ānītuppelamālaṅ ca amilātaṃ pilandhituṃ."
- 101 Tato<sup>2</sup> pi dohalā āsum mahāpuññāya deviyā  
gantvāna santikaṃ rañño dohalaṃ taṃ nivedayi.
- 102 Sutvāna dohalaṃ tassā nemitte pucchi bhūpati.  
Taṃ sutvā āhu nemitā „deva, putto aghātiya  
Damiḷe karitv' ekarajjaṃ sāsanaṃ jotayissati."
- 103 Vaco sutvā narindo so udaggo santamānaso  
<sup>3</sup>carāpento pure bheriṃ, „ugghosetha, bhāṇe," iti.
- 104 „Usabhappamaṅkaṃ yo dassesi madhupaṭalaṃ  
adhikāraṃ ahaṃ dassaṃ sampannabalaavāhanaṃ."
- 105 Vanacarako kir' eko andho mahallako tadā  
rudaññū sabbasattānaṃ tirojanapade vasi.
- 106 Saddaghoṣaṃ suṇitvā so puttehi<sup>4</sup> saha mantiya :  
„Puttakā, kira amhākaṃ rājā, bhonto, madhutthiko ;
- 107 diṭṭho mayā pure tattha asukasmīṃ giribbaje  
atth' eko morarukkho tu sampannaviṭapehi pi  
pupphitabhāvaṃ jānitvā gantvā mayhaṃ vadetha vo."
- 108 Vacanen' eva pituno gantvā disvā suphullitaṃ  
punāpi abhigantvāna pitaraṃ te abhāsayaṃ.
- 109 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tesā tuṭṭhacitto pun' āha so :  
„Mam ettha netvā ten' eva, puttakā, tassa santike
- 110 rukkhassa viṭape mañcaṃ bandhitvā nisidāpiya  
mamam tatth' eva rukkhamhi nikkhamatha lahuṃ" iti.
- 111 Paṭissuṇitvā vacanaṃ tathā sabbe akāṃsu te.  
Sayitvā yāva aruṇaṃ utṭhahitvā nisīdi so
- 112 suṇamāno ravasaddaṃ madhukarabhamarādināṃ  
āgatānaṃ aggahetuṃ tasmīṃ rukkhamhi reṇuyo.
- 113 Ath' ekā khuddamakkhikā pupphe tasmimhi-m-otari ;  
sīso parito gantvāna ekā pi madhumakkhikā
- 114 pacchato reṇuyo tattha gaḥetuṃ turit' otthari.  
Kodhā hutvāna-m-itarā „kā nām' esā ?" ti bhāsiya,  
“ pādapaṃsum mama sīse okiranti," ti, „dani pi."

<sup>1</sup> yodhānaṃ aggayodhassa sīsaḥcchināsīdhovanaṃ, tass' eva sīse  
t̥hatvāna pātum yeva labheyy' ahaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> Icevaṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> ugghosāpesi  
'macce ca Q. <sup>4</sup> sutehi Q.



- 115 „Tava kinnāma jātan ? ” ti tāya vutte khaṇena sā  
akkosivāna pharusevācāhi paribhāsati :
- 116 „Are, khuddkamakkhike, mayi evaṃ gate idha  
kā saṃvedesi tvam mayham ” santajjesi anekadhā.
- 117 Ubho pi kodhā hutvāna kalaham vadḍhayimsu tā  
vacanaṃ paṭivacanaṃ satataṃ akeraṃ tadā.
- 118 Tāsaṃ duvinnāṃ vacanaṃ madhumakkhī avoca sā :  
„je khuddamakkhike, kasmā mayā saddhiṃ vasesi tvam ? ”
- 119 „Kim<sup>1</sup> tvam nissāya, vasale, hatthesāraṇ ca kittakam ? ”  
Asahamānā itarā āha, „je madhumakkhike,
- 120 mahantaṃ hatthesāraṃ me ,suṇohi mama bhāsitaṃ  
Asukasmim veḷugumbe sañjāto pabbatantare
- 121 tatth’ eva veḷuyatṭhī tu antosusirā mahā ;  
nirantarā ekachiddā visālā dīghavittthato
- 122 mūlato yāva aggā pi madhugaṇḍehi puṇṇakā,  
tādisaṃ hatthesāraṃ me, kuto labhasi yādisaṃ ? ”
- 123 Madhumakkhikā suṇitvā hasamānā ’bravī iti :  
„je khuddamakkhike, sattā dijā pi sadisā tayā :
- 124 appamattaṃ hatthesāraṃ kasmā nissāya tajjesi ?  
Mahantaṃ hatthesāraṃ me, je, suṇohi tuvaṃ iti.
- 125 Kadambavalligumbamhi<sup>2</sup> velāya sāgarassa vā  
narehi ṭhapitā ekā doṇī ratanasātikā
- 126 antosabhappamāṇehi madhugaṇḍehi pūrītā.  
Etaṃ me hatthesāraṃ tu mahā nāvāya āsi pi ;
- 127 tavedisaṃ bhūtepubbaṃ na etthi na bhavissati.”  
Tāya vutte khaṇe tasmim tuṇhī bhūtā ahosi sā.
- 128 Ubhinnaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā andho vanacaro tato  
madhuṭṭhānaṃ duvinnāṃ so bhaṇḍanena vijāniya
- 129 puttake avhayitvāna, „āyāmā ’tha lahuṃ ” iti,  
„ānentu maṃ, bhavanta te, tātā, gāmamhi turitaṃ,
- 130 vanapabbatarukkhānaṃ sallakkhetha samantato.”  
Nīto sakagharaṃ tehi ārocetvāna kāraṇaṃ
- 131 tāsaṃ duvinnāṃ vacanaṃ vīmaṃsento tato puna  
paṭhamaṃ kathitaṃ ṭhānaṃ khuddkamakkhikāya te  
pesetvā veḷuyatṭhiṃ taṃ āharāpesi taṅkhaṇe.
- 132 Madhuṃ mahājanch’ eva saddhiṃ so paribhuñjiya  
madhuyo nātisaṅghe te pahonti pi dine kira.

<sup>1</sup> kim tvam tajjesi nissāya hatth<sup>c</sup> Q. <sup>2</sup> Goṭhasamuddavelante kadamba-  
valligumbake Q.

- 133 Saddahitvāna vacanam itaram<sup>1</sup> puriso tato  
rañño ārocayāpetvā gahetvā kammike jane
- 134 gumbam tatth' eva gantvāna chedāpetvā samantato  
nāvam disvā puṇṇabhāvam jāntivā madhunā tathā
- 135 arocāpesi rājānam, sutvā tuṭṭho mahipati  
deviṅ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṅ ca ādāya caturaṅgiyā  
senāya abhigantvāna tatth' eva samapāpuni.
- 136 Ukkhujjāpaya nāvam so disvāna madhupatalam  
mahantusabhappamānam khīrapāsānasādisam
- 137 mahantaṃ tassa sakkāram kārāpesi mahissaro.  
Anto katvāna nāvam so madhugandam ussīsakam
- 138 susajjite maṇḍapamhi paññatte sayanuttame  
vāmantarena passena deviyā nipajjāpiya
- 139 Saṅghassa madhudānaṅ ca saddhāsampannacetasā  
deviṃ dakkhiṇahatthena dāpesi tattha bhūpati.
- 140 Niṭṭhite bhattakiccamhi avasiṭṭham madhum tato  
deviyā paribhogam taṃ kārāpetva<sup>2</sup> yathiechitam
- 141 dohalam tattha ṭhānamhi passambhāpesi bhūpati.  
Itare dohale tassā sampādetum mahipati
- 142 nāgāre sannipātetvā idam vacanam abravi :  
„Bhaṇe, tumhesu ko tvam pi no kiccam nippajjissase ? ”
- 143 Veḷusumano nāmo tu yodho eko nivedayi :  
„Sīsam pi tassa<sup>3</sup> yodhāya tassa Eḷārarājino
- 144 chinditum, deva, sakko 'ham, ānayissam pure vare  
saddhim uppalamālehi amilātam supupphitam.”
- 145 Sutvāna tassa sakkāram dāpesi dharāṇipati,  
dohalassa<sup>4</sup> nipphādanakamme yodham niyojayi.
- 146 Anurādhapuram gantvā rañño maṅgalavājino  
gopakena akā mettim sinehena<sup>5</sup> upatṭhahi<sup>5</sup>.
- 147 Vissatthabhāvam<sup>6</sup> attani jāntivā idam āha so :  
„Ajja patṭhāya yaṃ kammaṃ kātabbam sindhavam  
mayā  
nahāpanādikaṃ sabbam sayam eva karohi tvam.”
- 148 Tato patṭhāya so sūro nento assam sayam pi vā  
yathāvuttena vidhinā katvā bandhi dine dine.

<sup>1</sup> itarāya pi so tato Q. <sup>2</sup> akārāyi Q. <sup>3</sup> aggayodhassa Q. <sup>4</sup> Veḷusumana-  
nāmakam yodham tattha ni<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>5</sup> tassa kicce up<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>6</sup> Tassa vissatthatam  
ñatvā gopako idam . . . Q.

- 149 Pāto va nikkhamitvā so uppalāni vigaṇhiya  
Anurādhapurass' eva uppalakhattato pana  
150 asaṅkito<sup>1</sup> tḥapayitvā asiyā saha ānite  
Kadambanadiyā tīre nahi sampatta-m-udaye.  
151 Anurādhapuraṃ rammaṃ tarāmāno pavāsiya  
rañño maṅgalaasso ti sammataṃ Vāhanavhayaṃ<sup>2</sup>  
152 ādayā<sup>3</sup> balavantam taṃ nahāpanattham nīto viya  
patto<sup>4</sup> Kadambanadiyaṃ saddhiṃ upplamāliyā  
153 asim gahetvā āruya assapitṭhe nīsidi<sup>5</sup> so.  
„Kākavaṇṇatissass<sup>6</sup> eva amacco Velusumano.”  
154 nāmugghosavasenāpi sakattānaṃ viññāpayi.  
Nivedayitvā attānaṃ assavegena pakkami.  
155 Elārārājā sutvāna kodhaṃ uppādāyi tadā :  
āmantetvā<sup>7</sup> mahāyodhaṃ Nandasārathi-avhayaṃ  
156 itaraṃ anudhāvetvā idaṃ vacanam abravi :  
„Dutiyaṃ sammataṃ assaṃ āruhitvā 'nudhāvatu.”  
157 Haṭṭhatutṭho<sup>8</sup> mahāyodho sutvā attamano tadā,  
Siriguttāvhaayaṃ assaṃ maṅgalam<sup>9</sup> varam āruhi.  
158 Jānanto Velusumano attānaṃ anudhāvataṃ  
vājiṃ pājesi vegena patthento<sup>10</sup> visaye vare.  
159 Vanagumbo tattha eko Nigrodhasāla-m-avhayo  
assassa saññaṃ datvā so maggā okkamma āgami.<sup>11</sup>  
160 So gumbanissito assapitṭhe yeva nīsidiya  
kosato asim oḡaya abhimukhaṃ adhārayi.<sup>12</sup>  
161 Nandasārathi vegena vājiṃ pātesi pācchato  
patto so vanagumbasmiṃ<sup>13</sup> Nigrodhasālanāmake<sup>14</sup>  
162 assavegena yantassa sīsaṃ cchindi assato  
kaṇṭhāya yassa sūrasse<sup>15</sup> chijjimsu pana ekato.  
163 Sīsaṅ c'ādāya sāyaṃ so Mahāgāmaṃ upāgami  
sīsaṃ jayaṃ adā rañño saddhiṃ upplamālihi.  
164 <sup>16</sup>Dhovanodakam asiyā katvāna tatṭake tadā  
sīse<sup>17</sup> tḥatvāna sā devī pāribhuñji yathicchitaṃ,

<sup>1</sup> uppalāsiṃ gahetvā ca Kadambanadiyāni va, tīraṃ katthaci taṃ tattha tḥapayitvā asaṅkito. Anurā° Q. <sup>2</sup> Bāha° CK. <sup>3</sup> Kadambanadiyā tīraṃ nahāpanattham haraṃ viya Q. <sup>4</sup> assaṃ netvā taṃ āruya sad° Q. <sup>5</sup> nīsīdati Q. <sup>6</sup> tissāham Q. <sup>7</sup> ānāpetvā gahetuṃ taṃ mahāyodhaṃ apesayi Q. <sup>8</sup> Sutvā attamano tūṭṭho maṅgalam varam āruhi Q. <sup>9</sup> yodho so anudhāvi taṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> maggena QS. <sup>11</sup> upāgami Q. <sup>12</sup> pāsārayi Q. <sup>13</sup> gumbaṃ taṃ Q. <sup>14</sup> °kam Q. <sup>15</sup> yodhassa Q. <sup>16</sup> asino dhovanam vāriṃ Q. <sup>17</sup> tassa sīse tḥitā devī Q.

- 165 amilātañ ca uppalaṃ pilandhitvā yathāruciṃ.  
Tayo pi dohalā c'eva passambhi tadanantare.
- 166 Rājā tass' eva sakkāraṃ dāpetvāna<sup>1</sup> yathārahaṃ ;  
tadā Vihāradevī sā dasamāsaccayena ca
- 167 nakkhattadivase yeva vijāyi tanayaṃ varaṃ  
dhaññalakkhaṇasampannaṃ mahāpuññaṃ jutindharaṃ ;  
rañño ca bhavane tasmiṃ ānando ca mahā ahu.
- 168 Tassa puññānubhāvena tadeheva-m-upāgamuṃ  
nānāratana-sampunṇā satta nāvā tato tato.
- 169 Tass' eva puññatejena Chaddantakulato karī  
hatthicchāpaṃ ānayitvā saratīre t̐apesi so,  
hatthināgo tu Chaddantadaham eva apakkami.
- 170 Kuṇḍala-m-avhayo eko bālisiko gato tadā  
macche tatth' eva ghātetuṃ saratīraṃ apāpunī.
- 171 Disvāna so bālisiko hatthicchāpaṃ sulakkhaṇaṃ  
gumbantaraṃ t̐itaṃ tattha gantvā ācikkhi bhūpatim.
- 172 Gāhāpetvāna<sup>2</sup> taṃ yeve hatthācariye mahīpati  
posāpayi hatthicchāpaṃ abhimaṅgalasammataṃ.
- 173 Yadā pi hatthicchāpo so vaḍḍhayaṃto dīne dīne  
saratīraṃhi diṭṭhattā bālisikuṇḍalena pi  
Kuṇḍalahatthināmena<sup>3</sup> sañjāniṃsu mahājanā.
- 174 „Suvanna-bhājanādīnaṃ puṇṇā nāvā idh' āgatā ”  
iti rañño nivedesuṃ, rājā tān' āharāpayi.
- 175 Puttassa nāmekaraṇe maṅgalaṃhi mahīpati  
dvādasasa-hassasaṅkhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ nimantayi.
- 176 Karonto<sup>4</sup> bhūmipālo so citta-dhiṭṭhānakaṃ iti :  
„Putto<sup>5</sup> me yadi ghātesi Daṃḍavaṃse anekadhā
- 177 ambhākaṃ avasesaṃ vā kaṅṭake sattukhānūke,  
api ca yadi me putto Lāṅkā-dīpatale khile
- 178 rajjemaṃ gahetvā sambuddhasāsaṇaṃ jotayissati  
at̐thuttarasahassaṃ vā bhikkhavo pavisentu ca
- 179 sabbe te uddhapatteñ ca cīvaraṃ pārupantu ca  
paṭhamaṃ dakkhiṇapādaṃ ummārento t̐apentu ca,
- 180 dhammakarekaṃ nāmantu<sup>6</sup> parissāvaṇaṃ uttamaṃ  
kacchamhā ca bhādanā te gāhantu paṭipatiyā

<sup>1</sup> akarittha Q. <sup>2</sup> pesayitvā 'cariye rājā gahūpetrā taṃ ānayaī Q. <sup>3</sup> Kuṇḍalo piyāyito tena nāmena vohariṃsu taṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> akāsi Q. <sup>5</sup> ce ghātesati me putto Q. <sup>6</sup> nāharantu pa° Q.

- 181 Gotama-avhayo thero paṭiganhātu puttakaṃ  
so ca saraṇasikkhāyo detu mayhaṃ<sup>1</sup> suttaṃ sayamaṃ.”  
Cintitaṃ cintitaṃ sabbaṃ kāraṇaṃ taṃ tathā ahu.
- 182 Sabbaṃ nimittaṃ disvāna tuṭṭhacitto mahīpati  
saṅghassa pāyasaṃ datvā nāmaṃ puttassa’ kārayi.
- 183 Attano<sup>2</sup> ca padhānattaṃ Mahāgāmaṃhi tamhi pi  
Abhayaṃ<sup>3</sup> pitu nāmaṃ ca ubho katvāna ekato  
Gāmaṇī-Abhayaṃ tveva nāmaṃ tassa akārayi,
- 184 Mahāgāmaṃ pavisitvā navame divase tato  
saṅgāmaṃ deviyā’ kāsī tena gabbhaṃ agaṇhi sā.
- 185 Dohalā āsi sā devī gabbhe pariṇate pana  
„aho vata-m ahaṃ gantvā nipajjitvā susaṅkhate
- 186 sayane santhate tasmim̐ camparukkhe suphullite  
ghāyissaṃ reṇuyā gandhaṃ patitaṃ<sup>4</sup> patitaṃ khaṇe.”
- 187 Yathā<sup>5</sup> patthite patthite kārāpetvāna bhūpati  
vijāyitvāna<sup>6</sup> sā devī tanayaṃ puññalakkhaṇaṃ  
188 tassa’ eva Tissaṇāmaṃ so bhūmipālo akārayi.  
Mahatā parivārena ubho vaḍḍhimsu dāraḷā.
- 189 Āhāraṃ<sup>7</sup> paribhuttaḷbaṃ duvinnaṃ puna maṅgale  
bhikkhusatānaṃ pañcannaṃ pāyasaṃ dāpayi tadā.
- 190 Upaḍḍhabhatte bhikkhūnaṃ pāyāsucchiṭṭhaṃ odanaṃ  
thokaṃ thokaṃ gāhāpetvā<sup>8</sup> sabbesaṃ pattato tato
- 191 suvaṇṇasaraken’ eva deviyā saha bhūpati  
bhattamuṭṭhiṃ tu katvāna netvāna<sup>9</sup> mukhasantike
- 192 iti<sup>10</sup> citta-m-adhiṭṭhānaṃ karonto so rathesaḷho :  
„sambuddhasāsaṇaṃ tumhe yadi chaḍḍetha, puttakā,
- 193 mā jīratu kucchigataṃ tumhākaṃ bhuttaḷbhojanaṃ ;  
yadi tumhe na chaḍḍetha sāsaṇaṃ tassa satthuno
- 194 kucchibhojanaḷbhattaṃ vo sukkena jīratu lahuṃ :”  
katvā citta-m-adhiṭṭhānaṃ „idaṃ vo ” ti adāpayi.
- 195 <sup>11</sup>Atthaṇi ca viya jānantaṃ ubho rājakumaṇarakā  
pāyasaṃ abhibhuñjimsu tuṭṭhacittā’ mataṃ viya ;  
saṅghassa ānubhāvena nirogā sukhitaṃ ubho.
- 196 Dasadvādasavassesu tesu vimaṃsaṇatthiko  
tath’ eva bhikkhū bhojetvā tesāṃ ucchiṭṭhaṃ odanaṃ

<sup>1</sup> puttassa me sayamaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> Mahāgāme nāyakattaṃ pitu nāmaṃ ca attano Q. <sup>3</sup> Abhayaṃ iti nāmaṃ ca Q. <sup>4</sup> patitāya gataṃ khaṇe Q. <sup>5</sup> patthitapatthi-  
taṃ devim̐ kāresi bhūpati Q. <sup>6</sup> tato vijāyī sā devī Q. <sup>7</sup> duvinnaṃ puna  
āhāraparibhuñjanaṃ maṅgalaṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> gahitvāna PQ. <sup>9</sup> ānesi Q. <sup>10</sup> saccam  
Q. <sup>11</sup> viññāya bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ Q.

- 197 gāhāpetvā taṭṭakena ṭhapāpetvāna<sup>1</sup> santike  
<sup>2</sup>tayo bhāge vibhājetvā idam āha mahīpati :
- 198 „kuladevatānaṃ sakhīnaṃ<sup>3</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ pamukhā pi no  
 nāhosi ajja, tātā, tu paveniyaṃ purā ahu ;
- 199 paveniṃ no<sup>4</sup> na vattetha <sup>5</sup>yadi pi vikalāṃ mukhaṃ  
 aññaṃ aññaṃ virodhetvā paccatthikajānā viya
- 200 tumbhākaṃ bhattakoṭṭhāsaṃ na hi bhuñjetha vo,” iti ;  
 „vattessatha paveniṃ ce vikasitaṃ mukhaṃ pi no<sup>6</sup>
- 201 na<sup>7</sup> dubbhatha aññaṃ aññaṃ sammukhaṃ pi parammukhe  
 bhuñjetha bhattachāgaṃ vo amhākaṃ pamukhe ” iti.
- 202 “ Dve bhātaro mayaṃ niccaṃ aññaṃ aññaṃ nadubbhikā  
 bhavissāmā,” ti cintetvā<sup>8</sup> bhattachāgaṃ abhuñjisuṃ ;
- 203 amatam viya bhuñjimsu te dve bhāge ubho pi ca.  
<sup>9</sup>Bhattachāge ca tatiye agaṇhitvāna dvīhi pi /
- 204 puna putte ’bravī rājā, „tātā, tumhe idāni pi  
<sup>10</sup>‘mayam pi na yujjhissāma Damiḷehī,’ ti cintatha  
 tatiyabhāgaṃ bhattañ ca avasesam pi bhuñjatha.”
- 205 Evaṃ putte tu Tisso so pāṇinā khipi bhojanaṃ ;  
 Gāmaṇī bhattapiṇḍaṃ taṃ<sup>11</sup> khipitvā sayanaṃ gato
- 206 saṅkucitvā hatthapādaṃ nipajji sayane sayam.<sup>12</sup>  
 „Mama putto tuvaṃ, bhadde, bhattakicce anīṭṭhite
- 207 tato utthāya turito, <sup>13</sup>tosayitvā gatā sutam  
 nehī „ti raññā vuttā sā gantvā piṭṭhim pamajjiya,
- 208 „kin nu doso tuvaṃ, tātā, no<sup>14</sup> adeyyāsi ? ” pucchati ;  
 „ehi, tātā, tuvaṃ bhuñja bhattachāgaṃ asesato ;
- 209 pasāritaṅgo sayane kin nu sesi sukhaṃ, suta ? ”  
 Mātuyā vacanaṃ sutvā Gāmaṇī etad abravi :
- 210 „Gaṅgāpāramhi Damiḷā tato, amma, mahodadhi ;  
 kathaṃ pasāritaṅgo ’ham nipajjissaṃ yathāsukhaṃ ? ”
- 211 Vaco sutvāna sā devī gantvā rañño nivedayi ;  
 sutvā tesaṃ adhippāyaṃ <sup>15</sup>jānanto so mahīpati
- 212 viloketvā<sup>16</sup> mahātheraṃ ṭhitaṃ santikam attano.  
 Chaḷabhiñño mahāthero jānanto kāraṇaṃ ’bravi :

<sup>1</sup> °petvā tadantike Q. <sup>2</sup> tibhāgaṃ taṃ vi° Q. <sup>3</sup> sakhīnaṃ CK. <sup>4</sup> ce Q.  
<sup>5</sup> hotu vo vikalam mukhaṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> vo Q. <sup>7</sup> Q. has hotu tumhe ubho  
 yeva bhāgaṃ bhuñjath’ imam ti vā, aññaṃ aññaṃ ca dubbhikā imam  
 bhuñjatha vo ti vā. <sup>8</sup> cintentā PQ. <sup>9</sup> tatiyaṃ bhattachāgaṃ ca gāhāpetuṃ  
 kumārake Q. <sup>10</sup> na yujjhissatha tumhe ca sabbehi Damiḷehī pi, na yujjhissāma  
 no tehi iti bhuñjath’ imam iti Q. <sup>11</sup> tu CKS. <sup>12</sup> sayi CK. <sup>13</sup> devī  
 gantvāna tosaya Q. <sup>14</sup> kuddho si pituno tava Q. <sup>15</sup> tuñhībūto ma° Q.  
<sup>16</sup> °kesi Q.

- 213 „Mahārāja, ubho puttā tumhākaṃ gabbhakālato  
tiṇṇannaṃ ratanānaṃ te ānubhāvehi posare ;<sup>1</sup>  
parissayo pi tuyhaṃ<sup>2</sup> tu natthi bhīto' si kiṃ tuvaṃ? ”
- 214 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā tuṅhī āsi mahīpati ;  
so kamenābhivaḍḍhento ahu soḷasavassiko.
- 215 <sup>3</sup>Gatiyaṃ vijjamānamhi aticalāya calato  
upenti pāṇino tena puññaena yathārucaṃ gatiṃ<sup>4</sup> :  
iti mantvāna satataṃ mahādaro  
yāvajīvaṃ bhaveyya puññapacceyaṃhi buddhimā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsa Gāmaṇi-  
Abhaya<sup>5</sup> mātu kucchito nikkhamaṇaṃ<sup>6</sup> nāma bāvīsatimo paric-  
chedo.

<sup>1</sup> *positā* Q. <sup>2</sup> *tesaṃ* Q. <sup>3</sup> *Gatiyaṃ calācalāyaṃ upenti pāṇino* S.  
<sup>4</sup> *patitthaṃ* CKS. <sup>5</sup> *kumāro* S. <sup>6</sup> *nikkhantaṃ* PS.

TEVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Balalakkhaṇarūpehi tejojavagimchi ca  
aggo ahu mahākāyo so ca Kuṇḍalavāraṇo.<sup>1</sup>
- 2 Gāmaṇi-Abhayo Kuṇḍalā āruyhanto dine dine ;  
Nandhimitto Sūranimmilo Mahāsoṇo Gothayimbaro
- 3 Theraputtābhayo Bharāṇo Velusumano tath' eva ca  
Khañjadevo Phussadevo Labhīyavasabho pi ca  
ete dasa mahāyodhā tassāhesuṃ mahabbalā.
- 4 Ahu Eḷārārājassa Mitto nāma camūpati  
tassa kammantagāmamhi Pācinakhaṇḍarājjīyā<sup>2</sup>
- 5 Cittapabbatasāmantā ahu bhagiṇīyā suto<sup>3</sup>  
kosohitavatthaguyho mātulass' eva nāmako.
- 6 Dūraṅgamaṃ anventaṃ daharaṃ taṃ kumārakaṃ  
yottena kaṭṭiyā tāya<sup>4</sup> nisadamhi abandhisuṃ.
- 7 Nisadaṃ kaḍḍhato tassa bhūmiyaṃ<sup>5</sup> parisappato  
ummārātikkamen' eva dvidhā yottaṃ vichindiya
- 8<sup>6</sup> sandhicchedakumārassa (?) Nandhimitto ti vissuto  
<sup>7</sup> anukkamena vaḍḍhento dasanāgabalo ahu.
- 9 Anurādhaṃ pavisanto so<sup>8</sup> upatthāsi mātulaṃ.  
Aṭṭe<sup>9</sup> Kassapabuddhe ekā bhikkhuni sīlavā
- 10 disvā pasannacitto so datvā maṃsaṃ madhupiṇḍikaṃ  
pacchā pi bhattaṃ datvāna<sup>10</sup> bhujjītvā divasā tayo
- 11 pañcasilāni gaṇhanto yāvajīvaṃ<sup>11</sup> sarī tadā ;  
<sup>12</sup> ettakaṃ puñṇakammaṃ pi ṭhatvā sagge yathicchitaṃ
- 12 tato cuto idha jāto dasanāgabalo ahu.  
Thūpādisu asakkāraṃ karonte Damiḷe tadā
- 13<sup>13</sup> uruṃ akkamma pādena hatthena itaraṃ tu so  
<sup>14</sup> dvibhāgehi padāletvā bahipākāraṃ khipati ;  
devā antaradhāpentī tena khittaṃ kalebaraṃ.

<sup>1</sup> *Kaṇḍala° Q.* <sup>2</sup> *rājino* all ex. Pcor. <sup>3</sup> *putto* all ex. Pcor. <sup>4</sup> *vajjha* Q. <sup>5</sup> *bhūmiyamhi pariṇato* CKS. <sup>6</sup> *ummārātikkame saddhim chindayi so yato tato Q.* <sup>7</sup> so all ex. Q. wh. has *Sandhimitto ti lokamhi pañṇayittha tato ca so.* <sup>8</sup> *vihāsi mātu santike Q.* <sup>9</sup> *buddhasettḥassa sāsane Kassapassa so Q.* <sup>10</sup> *bhujjāpayi dine tayo Q.* <sup>11</sup> *saraṇaṃ gato Q.* <sup>12</sup> *cuto nibbatti saggamhi th°* <sup>13</sup> *disvā pāden' uru°kkama Q.* <sup>14</sup> *gahetvā ca vidāletvā pākārupparī khīpi Q.*



- 14 Abhiñhaṃ<sup>1</sup> eva kamme tu Nandhimittena tena te  
anukkamena Damiḷā khīṇā āsuṃ dine dinc.
- 15 Damiḷānaṃ khayam disvā rañño arocayimsu te ;  
<sup>2</sup> „sahabhaṇḍaṃ karontaṃ vo gaṇhathā ” ti avoca so.
- 16 Rājaṅgaṇamhi rathiyā t̥hitā hutvā tahiṃ tahiṃ  
nāgarā te na sakkhimsu gaṇhituṃ Nandhimittakaṃ.
- 17 Cintesi Nandhimitto so, „evaṃ pi karato mama  
janakkhayo kevalaṃ hi natthi sāsanajotanaṃ.
- 18 <sup>3</sup>Rohaṇajanapade gāme janavādo mahā ahu :  
Gāmaṇi-Abhayo eko pasanno ratanattaye
- 19 <sup>4</sup>mahāpuñño tejavanto sāsanam jotayissati.  
Katvāna rājupaṭṭhānaṃ tattha gantvāna Rohaṇe
- 20 sabbesaṃ Damiḷānaṃ ca vaṃse ghātayisaṃ ahaṃ ;  
rajjaṃ datvā<sup>5</sup> rājaputtaṃ jotessaṃ buddhasāsanam.”
- 21 Rohaṇe tattha gantvā so pavisanto puraṃ varaṃ  
attanā cintitaṃ sabbaṃ Gāmaṇissa nivedayi.
- 22 Mātuyā mantayitvā so sakkāraṃ tassa kārayi ;  
sakkato Nandhimitto so yodho vasi tadantike.
- 23 Kākavaṇṇo<sup>6</sup> Tissarājā vāretuṃ Damiḷe tadā  
Mahāgaṅgāya titthesu rakkhaṃ sabbesu ’kārayi.
- 24 Vihāradeviyā aññā putto bhariyāya rājino  
Dīghābhayavhayo tassa rañño āsi mahīpati
- 25 Kacchakatitthe Gaṅgāya tena rakkhaṃ akārayi.  
Tahiṃ tahiṃ samantā so yojanadvayamaṇḍale
- 26 mahākulānaṃ ckekaṃ tato Dīghābhayo sutam  
ārakkhakarapaṭṭhāya āṇāpesi <sup>7</sup>lahuṃ lahuṃ.
- 27 Koṭagāme vijjamaṇe Rohaṇajanapade vare  
Maṇḍalacittake nāma gāme kulapati ahu.
- 28 Tadā pi sattaputto so Saṅgho nāmā’ si issaro  
sattamo Nimmilo nāma dasahatthibalo ahu.
- 29 <sup>8</sup>Kassapaṃ jinasambuddhaṃ datvā khīrasalākakaṃ  
sabbaṃ parikkhāradānaṃ ca jātavedasahā pi ca
- 30 <sup>9</sup>sagge anubhavitvāna idha yodho mahabbalo  
suvā Dīghābhayo tassa tato sutatthiko ahu.

<sup>1</sup> Abhiñhaṃ ca kate kamme Q. <sup>2</sup> tam karontaṃ sahodham vo Q. <sup>3</sup> Mahājanassa vādo ’si Mahāgāme ca Rohaṇe Q. <sup>4</sup> rājaputto mahāpuñño Q. <sup>5</sup> datvāna tass’ eva Q. <sup>6</sup> Kākavaṇṇa-Tisso rājā CKP. <sup>7</sup> tahiṃ tahiṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> so hi Kassapabuddhassa sāvakassa ca bhikkhuno Q. <sup>9</sup> Q has sagge ’nubhavi sampattim idha jāto mah’, puttānaṃ atthitaṃ tassa sutvā Dīgho sutatthiko.

- 31 Pāhesi dūtaṃ gehamhi tassa Saṅghassa gaṇhituṃ,  
kaniṭṭho Nimmilo sutvā sayaṃ gantuṃ pi icchati.
- 32 Cha bhātaro khiyantā naṃ gamānaṃ tena <sup>1</sup>rocayaṃ  
tassa akammasīlattā, na tu mātā pitā pana.
- 33 Jānitvā cintitaṃ<sup>2</sup> sabbam kujjhivā sesabhātunaṃ<sup>3</sup>  
tato nikkhamma gantvā so pāto yeva tīyojanaṃ
- 34 suriyuggamanen' eva Dīghābhayaṃ<sup>4</sup> apassi taṃ.  
So taṃ vīmaṃsanatthāya dūtakicce niyojayi.
- 35 „Cetiya-pabbatāsanne Dvāramaṇḍalagāmake  
brāhmaṇo Kuṇḍalī nāma vijjate me sahāyako ;
- 36 samuddapāre bhaṇḍāni kappūracandanādayo  
vijjanti santike tassa Kuṇḍalibrāhmaṇassa so ;
- 37 sakhā ca me dīghakālaṃ sandesaṃ pāhiṇi mamaṃ ;  
gantvā tvaṃ tena dinnāni bhaṇḍakāni idh' āhara.”
- 38 Iti vatvāna bhojetvā lekhaṃ datvāna pesiya<sup>5</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup>Tato Kaccakatitthambā Anurādhapuraṃ idaṃ
- 39 navayojanaṃ hi tatth' eva <sup>7</sup>ahosi parimānato  
pubbaṃhe yeva gantvāna so taṃ brāhmaṇam addasa.
- 40 Gamanakāraṇaṃ taṃ so avoca attano tato ;  
<sup>8</sup>„nahātvā vāpiyaṃ<sup>9</sup> tvaṃ so ehi ” ti āha brāhmaṇo.
- 41 Idhānāgata-pubbattā ajānitvāna vāpiyaṃ<sup>10</sup>  
gantvāna purato tattha nahāyivā Tissavāpiyaṃ
- 42 mahābodhiṃ ca pūjetvā pavisitvā puraṃ varam  
tadantaraṃ ca pūjetvā Thūpārāme va cetiyaṃ
- 43 āhiṇḍamāno rathiyā passitvā sakalaṃ puraṃ  
āpaṇā gandham ādāya uttaradvārato tato
- 44 <sup>11</sup>nikkhamitvāna Nimmilo patto khettaniluppale  
niluppalakhattambā gaṇhitvā<sup>12</sup> uppālāni pi
- 45 <sup>13</sup>pavisitvā puraṃ rammaṃ so taṃ brāhmaṇam addasa.  
<sup>14</sup>„Nahāyase tvaṃ kismim ”? iti pucchati brāhmaṇo.
- 46 Pubbāgamaṇā ca sabbam pacchāgamaṇam kathesi so.  
Sutvā so<sup>15</sup> brāhmaṇo tassa vimhito iti cintayi :

<sup>1</sup> tassa Q. <sup>2</sup> khiyitam Q. <sup>3</sup> sakabh° Q. <sup>4</sup> bhayassa passati Q.  
<sup>5</sup> pesayi Q. <sup>6</sup> tato pabhūti maggamhi Q. <sup>7</sup> hitaṃ ca pari° Q. <sup>8</sup> gantvā  
nahātvā tvaṃ, tāta Q. <sup>9</sup> pāniyam PS. <sup>10</sup> pāniyam CK. <sup>11</sup> tato nikk-  
hamma āgantvā Q. <sup>12</sup> ugg° P. <sup>13</sup> Q has tato āgamaṃ vevana brāhma-  
nassa gharā gami 'kuhiṃ nahātvā gato 'sī ti puttḥo tenāha so gatiṃ.  
<sup>14</sup> sabbam taṃ Nimmilass' eva pubbāgaman' idhāgataṃ. <sup>15</sup> vimhito  
āsi purisājāniyo ayaṃ Q.

- 47 „Ayaṃ pubben' idhāgamo jānanto<sup>1</sup> Tissavāpiyaṃ  
bodhiṃ ca cetiyatthānaṃ khettuppalaṅ ca vaccaraṃ<sup>2</sup>
- 48 pageva nagaraṃ evaṃ, <sup>3</sup>purisājāniyo ayaṃ ;  
sace jāneyya Eḷāro imaṃ hatthe karissati.
- 49 Tasmā 'yaṃ Damiḷāsanne vāsetuṃ n' eva-m-arahati.  
Gāmaṇi-Abhayass' eva mahāpuññaassa santike
- 50 <sup>4</sup>nivāsetuṃ mahāyodho tatth' eva 'rahate ayaṃ.''  
Attanā cintitaṃ sabbam likhivāna dijo tato
- 51 <sup>5</sup>lekhaṅ ca attano tassa sakhino ca samappayi,  
Puṇṇavaddhanavattāni paṇṇākāre bahū pi ca
- 52 datvā taṃ bhojayitvā ca pesesi sakhisantike.  
Vaddhamānakachāyāya gantvā rājasutantikaṃ
- 53 lekhaṅ ca paṇṇākāre ca adā rājasutassa so.  
Vācayitvāna tuṭṭho taṃ lekhaṃ tassa pasādhanam  
„sahasagghanikaṃ tumhe pasādhettha imaṃ '' ti so.
- 54 Sevako rājaputtassa disvā dānapasādhanam  
<sup>6</sup>issirini tassa kammaṃ nātvā so idam abravi :
- 55 „Bhaṇe, 'aham yadī dassam<sup>8</sup> dasasahasakahāpaṇam  
alam tass' eva sūrassa pageva ca pasādhanam.''
- 56 Kappayitvā bhavantā te kesa tassa idāni pi  
<sup>9</sup>nahāpayitvā ito netvā Gaṅgāy' udakasundare
- 57 Puṇṇavaddham vattayugam gandhamālaṅ ca sundaram  
acchādetvā vilimpetvā maṇḍayitvā surūpakam
- 58 sīsam dukūlavatthena vattayitvā pun' āharum.  
Attano parihārena bhattaṃ tassa adāpayi.
- 59 Attano satahasam anaggham sayanam subham  
sayanatthaṅ ca dāpesi tassa yodhassa khattiyo.
- 60 Nimmilo so gahetvāna sabbam katvāna ekato  
mātāpitūnam atthāya gantvā Maṇḍalacittike
- 61 mātuyā dasasahasam, sayanam pituno adā.  
Taṃ yeva rattim āgantvā rakkhatthāne adassayi:
- 62 pabhāte rājaputto taṃ sutvā attamano ahu.  
Sūranimmilanāmena nāmam tassa-m-akārayi ;  
evam so Sūranimmilo sūravanto mahā ahu.

<sup>1</sup> jānāti Q. <sup>2</sup> madhuraṃ CK. <sup>3</sup> uttamo va ayaṃ pana Q. <sup>4</sup> vāsetuṃ  
araho so pi mahāyodho raho siyā, evam evam likhivāna sabbam taṃ  
cintitaṃ dijo Q. <sup>5</sup> datvāna tassa attano Q. <sup>6</sup> karimsu issatam tassa Q.  
<sup>7</sup> c'etam labhāpessam Q. <sup>8</sup> dassam CK ; deyyam S. <sup>9</sup> ito netvā ca nahā-  
petvā Q.

- 63 <sup>1</sup>Atīte Kassapo buddho yadā loke uppajjati  
sattānaṃ taraṇatthāya samsāroghā-r-ivaṇṇavā
- 64 paecantavāsī eko pi karonto taṃ nirantaraṃ  
pāṇātipāpakaṃ kammaṃ kappesi jivitantavā.
- 65 Ekasmiṃ divase disvā bhikkhuṇiṃ samvutindriyaṃ  
silācārena sampannaṃ pasannamaso tato
- 66 vanditvā hatthato pattaṃ gahetvāna gharaṃ tato  
nisidāpiya sakkaccaṃ āsane pūvakhajjakaṃ
- 67 madhumaṃsaṃ ca bhattaṃ ca datvā bhikkhuṇiyā tadā  
tato pāraṃ rasabhattaṃ datvā pasannacetasa
- 68 eten' eva tīhaṃ datvā silaṃ tassā samādiya  
santike yāvajīvaṃ so taṃ dānaṃ samanussari.
- 69 Katvāna kālaṃ tatth' eva devaloke nibbattiya  
anubhavitvā sampattiṃ khēpayitvā taṃ āyukaṃ  
cavitvāna manussattaṃ saggato so paṭilabhi.
- 70 <sup>2</sup>Adhikāraṃ ca datvā so parivārajanaṃ tathā  
datvā dasasahassāṇi pesesi pitu santikaṃ.
- 71 Tena dasasahassānaṃ mātāpitu ca santikā  
uccinitvāna sabbesaṃ yodhā āsuṃ anekadhā.
- 72 Pahīnitvāna te yodhe santike pituno ca so  
Gāmaṇissa kumārassa <sup>3</sup>te dāpesi mahīpati.  
Sakkato Sūranimmilo yodho vasi tadantike.
- 73 Kulubarikaṇṇikāyaṃ Hundarivāpigāmake  
<sup>4</sup>Tisso ahosi puriso, dhanasannicayo mahā<sup>5</sup>.
- 74 Tissassa atthamo putto ahosi Soṇanāma  
sattavassikakāle va tālagacche aluñci so,
- 75 dasavassikakālamhi tālarukkhe aluñci so.  
Kāle so pi Mahāsoṇo dasahatthibalo ahu ;
- 76 <sup>6</sup>salākadānaṃ datvāna sāvakanāṃ mahesinaṃ  
sagge anubhavitvāna idha yodho mahabbalo.
- 77 Sūrataṃ tādisaṃ sutvā Tissassa pituno ca so  
bahū vittūpakaraṇe dāpesi dharaṇīpati.

<sup>1</sup> PQS om. from 63 to 69. <sup>2</sup> Q has : *Abharaṇāni vatthāni parivārajanaṃ pi ca, tassa dasasahassāni rājaputto adāpayi, attano pituno taṃ pi santikaṃ pesayi pi so. So ca dasasahassāni netvā mātāpitaṃ antikaṃ tesāṃ datvā Kākaṇṇatissarājāṃ upāgami Paricchadaṃ taṃ appesi mahantaṃ vibhavaṃ pi ca, Gāmaṇissa . . .* <sup>3</sup> taṃ pāhesi Q. <sup>4</sup> Tisso namo'si puriso Q. <sup>5</sup> ahu Q. <sup>6</sup> salākakhūrabhattaṃ pi saṅghe tu Kassapassa so, datvā sagge sukhaṃ labhi ; idhūpapanno mahabbalo Q.

- 78 Gāhāpetvā Mahāsoṇaṃ asmā ca pitu santikā  
Gāmaṇissa kumārassa adāsi, tatiyo ahu.  
Tato so laddhasakkāro yodho vasi tadantike.
- 79 Girināme janapade gāme Niṭṭhulacittake<sup>1</sup>  
<sup>2</sup>kir'eko puriso āsi Mahānāgavhayo ahu.
- 80 Dasahatthibalo āsi Mahānāgassa atrajo  
Lakuṇṭakasasarirattā ahu Godhakanāmako ;
- 81 kārenti kelīparihāsaṃ niccaṃ saddhiṃ cha bhātaro.  
Gantvā te māsakhetṭatthaṃ koṭayitvā mahāvanaṃ
- 82 tassa bhāgaṃ ṭhapetvāna netvā tassa 'eva abravuṃ.  
„Kaniṭṭhaka, vanaṃ bhāgaṃ amhehi ṭhapitaṃ ahu
- 83 ten'eva khetṭaṃ gantvāna vanaṃ hārehi 'dāni tvam.”  
Nikkhamma taṅkhaṇaṇṇeva disvā bhāgaṃ mahantaṃ
- 84 disvāna rukkhaḡacche te rukkhe yimbaraavhaye<sup>3</sup>  
na chinditvā na hāretvā pharasuvāsiyā ce te
- 85 sabbe rukkhe luṅcayitvā puṅje katvāna ekato  
khetṭaṃ samaṇ ca katvāna punāgantvā nivedayi :  
„samma bhātā, ime rukkha hāretvāna<sup>4</sup> mayā ” iti.
- 86 Cha bhātaro tattha gantvā disvā kammantaṃ abbhutaṃ  
tassa kammaṃ kittayantā āgacchiṃsu tadantike.
- 87 <sup>5</sup>Kassape parinibbutamhi sabbe bhikkhū samāgatā  
cetiye kayiramāne aggīṃ dentena cetasa
- 88 <sup>6</sup>thūpamahe ca kārente dīpapūjā katā tadā ;  
<sup>7</sup>suvanṇamālā lambiṃsu karitvā ca catuddisā
- 89 <sup>8</sup>sagge anubhavitvāna dasahatthibalo ahu ;  
sūrataṃ tādisaṃ sutvā gaṇhāpetvāna bhūpati  
vasāpetvā Gāmaṇissa santike, catuttho ahu.
- 90 Tadupādāya so āsi Goṭhayimbara-avhayo.  
<sup>9</sup>Tath'eva rājā vāsesi taṃ pi Gāmaṇisantikē.
- 91 Koṭapabbatasāmantā<sup>10</sup> Kittigāmamhi issaro  
Rohaṇo nāma gahapati jātaṃ puttakaṃ attano
- 92 samānanāmaṃ kāresi Goṭhakābhayarājino.  
Dārako so balī āsi ; dasadvādasavassiko

<sup>1</sup> Chindalacittake PQS. <sup>2</sup> kuṭumbiko kir'eko ca Q. <sup>3</sup> saṇṇite Q.  
<sup>4</sup> hāritā va Q. <sup>5</sup> Kassape dharamānehi khīrabhattaṃ salūkikaṃ datvā  
saṅghassa tatth'eva buddhe ca parinibbuta Q. <sup>6</sup> dhātuthūpassa ten'eva Q.  
<sup>7</sup> hemamālā ca olambī catuddisāya so tato Q. <sup>8</sup> cuto nibbatti saggamhi  
idhūpapanno mahabbalo Q. <sup>9</sup> Only K has this line. <sup>10</sup> Koṭi° CKP.

- 93 kīlamāno yadā hutvā pāsāṇe catupañca hi  
uddhārituṃ asakkonto<sup>1</sup> ukkhipitvā visajjiya
- 94 geṇḍunā<sup>2</sup> tattha tath' eva<sup>3</sup> kīlanto dārako viya,  
Soḷasa vasse sampunṇe<sup>4</sup> Abhayasmiṃ kumārake
- 95 atthattimsaṅgulimattaṃ<sup>5</sup> gadāh'āvattakaṃ tu so  
dighaso soḷasahatthaṃ pitā<sup>6</sup> tasse-m-akārayi.
- 96<sup>7</sup> Gahetvāna gadāhaṃ so khandhe koṭiya tāvade  
tālānaṃ nārikolānaṃ pātesi puñjapuñjakaṃ.
- 97<sup>8</sup> Kammaena tena yodho so pākato Kittigāmake ;  
balavaṃ tādisaṃ sutvā gāhāpetvāna dārakaṃ
- 98 vāsāpesi narindo so Gāmañiss' eva santike.<sup>9</sup>  
Mahāsummatherasāpi<sup>10</sup> puthupaññassa tadino
- 99<sup>11</sup> pitā pan' assa yodhassa upatthāko tadā ahu.  
Mahāsummatherasāpi dhammaṃ sutvā tato ca so
- 100 sotāpattiphalam patto vihāre Koṭapabbate.  
So' tha sañjātasamvego ācikkhitvāna rājino
- 101 datvā kuṭumbaṃ puttassa pabbaji theasantike ;  
bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjitvā arahattaṃ apāpuṇi.
- 102 Putto ten' assa paññāyi Theraputtābhayo iti.  
<sup>12</sup>Theraputtābhayo nāma yodho so ahu pañcama.<sup>13</sup>
- 103 Kumāraseṭṭhi nām' eko vāhini ca bahūdhano  
Kappakandaragāmamhi saddhim janapadehi pi.
- 104 Kumāraseṭṭhino putto Bhareṇo avhayo ahu ;  
putto so pi<sup>14</sup> yadā patto dasadvādasavassiko
- 105 dārakehi vanaṃ gantvā anubandhi sase bahū  
pādena paharivāna dvibhāgehi vichindiya
- 106 khaṇḍo<sup>15</sup> eko gato uddham patati bhūmiyaṃ puna.  
Gāmikeyi vanaṃ gantvā soḷasavassiko tadā<sup>16</sup>
- 107 disvā so anubandhanto migagokaññasūkare  
pādena paharivāna pātetvāna diso disaṃ
- 108 dvibhāgehi padāletvā<sup>17</sup> ukkhipitvāna thāmasā  
vissuto so pi ten' eva Kappakandaragāmake.

<sup>1</sup> asakkuneyyo Q. <sup>2</sup> pāsāṇe Q. <sup>3</sup> te kilāgulake viya Q. <sup>4</sup> kumarāssā-  
bhayassa ca Q. <sup>5</sup> mahantāvattato pana Q. <sup>6</sup> gadam Q. <sup>7</sup> gahetvāna gadam  
tam pi khandhe āhacca tāya so Q. <sup>8</sup> ten' eva so mahāyodho Q. <sup>9</sup> pañcama  
PS. <sup>10</sup> therassāsi pitā pana Q. <sup>11</sup> Abhayassa kumārassa Q. <sup>12</sup> Kassa-  
passa ca kāle so khirabhattassa dāyako Q. <sup>13</sup> Q adds pañcama 'tha  
mahāyodho dasanāgabalo ahu Q. <sup>14</sup> veyyapatto Q. <sup>15</sup> khandho PS.  
<sup>16</sup> pi so Q. <sup>17</sup> tath' eva bhūmiyaṃ khipi Q.

- 109 Balavaṃ tādisaṃ sūraṃ sutvāna dharaṇīpati  
attano puttama atthāya gāhāpetvā pitu santikā  
vasāpetvā Gāmaṇissa santike, chaṭṭhama ahu.
- 110 Girināme janapade Kulumbiyaṅgaṇagāmake<sup>1</sup>  
kuṭumbiko kir' eko tu Vasabho nāma<sup>2</sup> sammato.
- 111 Gāmaṃhi kulabhogena tāya<sup>3</sup> sampattiyā ahu.  
Veḷāvhaye<sup>4</sup> janapade manusso<sup>5</sup> Vasabhassa so
- 112 Giribhojako Mahāgāme Sumano nāmā t'ime duve  
aññaṃ aññaṃ sahāyā te ahesuṃ<sup>6</sup> tadanantare.
- 113 Te duve Vasabhass' eva jātama tanaye ghare  
paṇṇākāraṃ gahāpetvā Vasabhassa gharaṃ gatā.
- 114 Sutassa<sup>7</sup> nāmagahaṇe sampatte divase pana  
attānaṃ nāma ekajjhaṃ saṃsandetvā samānaṃ
- 115 „Veḷusumananāmena kumāro 'yaṃ," ti kārayuṃ.  
Vaddhamāno yadā hoti so kumāro tato pana
- 116<sup>8</sup> tatth' eva attano gehe vāsesi Giribhojako.  
Tass' ev' eko sindhavo dāruṇo kakkhaḷo ahu
- 117<sup>9</sup> ārohituṃ adento so purisaṃ kañci piṭṭhiyaṃ.  
Disvāna Veḷusumaṇaṃ, „ayaṃ ārohako mama
- 118 anūrūpo " ti cintetvā paṭṭhaṃ hesitaṃ akā.  
Taṃ ñatvā bhojako, „assaṃ āruyā " ti taṃ āha so.
- 119 So assaṃ abhiruyhitvā taṃ siḅhaṃ dhāvī<sup>10</sup> maṇḍale ;  
maṇḍale sakale asso ekābaddho va dissati.
- 120 Nisidi<sup>11</sup> piṭṭhiyaṃ tassa taramānaṃ dhāvato<sup>12</sup>  
acalito akampito nibbhito suṭṭhu sundaro
- 121 nirāsaṅko 'ttarāsaṅgamocanādiṃ akāsi so.  
Ājaññaṃsindhavass' eva ekābaddhassa dhāvato
- 122 nisidi piṭṭhiyaṃ tassa maṇḍalamhi nirantare,  
ekābaddhapurisaṃpanṭi viya so paṭidissati.
- 123 Mahā va nādo tumulo bheravo sampavattayi.  
Datvā dasasahassāni tassa so Giribhojako
- 124 „rājānucchaviko 'yaṃ," ti haṭṭho<sup>13</sup> rañña adāsi taṃ.  
Veḷusumaṇassa sakkāraṃ kārapetvāna bhūpati
- 125 adhikārassa dāpetvā pasādetvā bahūdhanam  
vāsāpetvā Gāmaṇissa santike, sattama ahu.

<sup>1</sup> Kusumbhayaṃ S. <sup>2</sup> tattha Q. <sup>3</sup> sādhu Q. <sup>4</sup> Venāvhaḃe P. <sup>5</sup> Velunā-  
mako Q. <sup>6</sup> Vasabhassa ca Q. <sup>7</sup> puttassa PQ. <sup>8</sup> taṃ vuddhaṃ attano Q.  
<sup>9</sup> piṭṭhiyaṃ puriso so pi kiñci nārohituṃ adā Q. <sup>10</sup> dhāvā all ex. Q.  
<sup>11</sup> dhāvato c'assa Q. <sup>12</sup> piṭṭhiyaṃ Q. <sup>13</sup> hatthe P.

- 126 Nakulanagare tasmim̃ Kaṇṇikajanapade vare  
gāme ca Doṇike tasmim̃ Abhayo nāma issaro.
- 127 Abhayass' antimo putto Devo nām' āsi thāmaṅvā ;  
isaḁam̃ pana so khañjo : Khañjadevo ti taṃ viduṃ.
- 128 Migavaṃ gāmaṅvāsīhi saha gantvāna so tadā  
mahise anubandhitvā mahante utṭhit' utṭhite ;
- 129 <sup>1</sup>te mahisā viloketvā thāmasā anvaḡuṃ<sup>2</sup> jaṇe ;  
<sup>3</sup>yadā disvāna purisā mahante te mahisake
- 130 <sup>4</sup>anvente niliyitvā te vanagumbam̃hi bhinnakā.  
Khañjadevo abhimukho dhāvamāno <sup>5</sup>mahisakaṃ
- 131 <sup>6</sup>hatthena pāde gaṇhitvā bhāmitvā sisamatthake  
<sup>7</sup>vasundharāyaṃ pātetvā cunṇekatvāna aṭṭhini.
- 132 Khañjadevavavuttim̃ taṃ sutvāna dharaṇīpati  
gāhāpetvā vasāpesi Gāmaniss' eva santike ;  
aṭṭhamo <sup>8</sup>Khañjadevo so Gāmaṇiabhayassa ca.
- 133 Cīttalapabbatāsanne gāme Gavitanāmake  
mahābhogadhano eko setthī-ti-Uppala-m-avhayo.
- 134 Uppalassa suto<sup>9</sup> āsi Phussadevo ti nāmake ;  
gantvā saha kumārehi vihāraṃ so kumārako
- 135 bodhiyā<sup>10</sup> pūjituṃ saṅkhaṃ ādāya dhami thāmasā ;  
asaṇipātasaddo va saddo tassa mahā ahu.
- 136 Ummattā viya sutvā te bhītā sabbe pi dārakā ;  
tena so āsi Ummāda-Phussadevo ti pākato.
- 137 Uppalo so pi tāv' assa dhanusippe mahā ahu  
saddavedhī vijjuvedhī vāavedhī ti ādike.
- 138 sikkhāpetvāna<sup>11</sup> puttāṃ so dhanusippe visuṃ visuṃ.  
Saddavedhī api nāma saddaṃ anveti thāmasā ;
- 139 kaṇḍo saddānusārena vijjhiya paṭivijjhāti.  
Yadā ekā vijjulatā uppajjitvā<sup>12</sup> khaṇe pana
- 140 tadā vissajjito tena sarakaṇḍo na nassati ;  
ten' eva so dhanusippo vijjuvedhī ti vaccati.
- 141 <sup>13</sup>Cāmarivālaṃ vātiṅganikasaññāya vijjhāti  
kaṇḍo vissajjayitvāna vāavedhī ti vuccati.
- 142 Ummādaphussadevo so sabbasippeṣu kusalo<sup>14</sup>  
disābhāgena ckena vālukāpuṇṇasakataṃ

<sup>1</sup> jaṇe andhenti thāmasā Q. <sup>2</sup> andhataṃ K ; andhetuṃ S. <sup>3</sup> tadā disvā  
manussā te Q. <sup>4</sup> anvente vanagumbam̃hi niliyanti pabhinnakā-Q. <sup>5</sup> va  
pāṇinaṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> tesam̃ pāde gahetvāna Q. <sup>7</sup> asumbhi bhūmiy' aṭṭhini  
cunṇam̃ katvāna taṅkhaṇe Q. <sup>8</sup> so mahāyodho Q. <sup>9</sup> putto PQ. <sup>10</sup> yaṃ  
PQ. <sup>11</sup> sikkhāpesi Q. <sup>12</sup> uppajjati Q. <sup>13</sup> vātiṅganikasaññāya vālaṃ  
vijjhāti so pana Q. <sup>14</sup> kovido Q.





- 159 „yodhe dasasu tumhesu<sup>1</sup> das' ekeko gavesatha.”  
<sup>2</sup>Ete dasa mahāyodhā dasa yodhe sakaṃ sakaṃ
- 160 pariyesiya <sup>3</sup>taṃrañño <sup>4</sup>tatth' eva santikaṃ nayuṃ.  
<sup>5</sup>Avhayitvā sate sabbe puna āha mahīpati :
- 161 <sup>6</sup>„bhaṇe, satesu tumhesu das' ekeko gavesatha.”  
 Te pi yodhā satā sabbe rañño ānattiy' āharuṃ.
- 162 Tassa yodhasahassassa puna āha mahīpati :  
<sup>7</sup>„tuhakaṃ vo sahasānaṃ das' ekeko gavesatha.”
- 163 <sup>8</sup>Te tath' ev' ānayaṃ yodhe rañño ānattiyā yathā<sup>9</sup> ;  
<sup>10</sup>sampīḍitānaṃ yodhānaṃ Gāmaṇiṃ parivārayuṃ.
- 164 Ekādasasahassāni ekāsatadas' eva tu  
 sabbe te laddhasakkārā bhūmipālena sabbadā  
 Gāmaṇiṃ rājaputtaṃ taṃ passitvā<sup>11</sup> parivārayuṃ.
- 165 Iti sucaritajātam<sup>12</sup> abbhutaṃ  
 suniya naro matimā sukhatthiko  
 akusalapathato<sup>13</sup> parammukho sabbakālaṃ  
 kusalapathe 'bhīrameyye sabbadā ti.  
 Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsa Ekāda-  
 sasahasasatekādasayodhalābho nāma tevīsatiṃo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> yodhe dasa das' ekeko esathā ti udāhari. Q. <sup>2</sup> Te tath' evānayaṃ yodhe dasa dasa sake sake Q. <sup>3</sup> ekeko Q. <sup>4</sup> vidhina vāpi tena ca Q. <sup>5</sup> tassa yodhasatassāpi tath' eva pariyesitum Q. It adds: yodhe dasadasekeko esathā ti udāhari. <sup>6</sup> Q omits this line. <sup>7</sup> yodho dasadasekekoṃ tath' eva pariyesitum Q. <sup>8</sup> Tathā te p'ānayaṃ yodhe Q. <sup>9</sup> pana Q. <sup>10</sup> sabbe sampīḍitā te te Q. <sup>11</sup> vasitvā CKS; vasitā parivāritum Q. <sup>12</sup> CK corrupt. <sup>13</sup> pihāyanto lokuttarāsukhaṃ varam CK.

CATUVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Gāmaṇirājaputto so sūro tejo mahabbalo  
puññavanto paññavanto iddhibalaparakkamo
- 2 hatthassatharukammassa kusalo katupāsano  
satthivijjāyaādisu sabbasippesu kusalo
- 3 vasamāno tadā āsi Mahāgāmaṃhi tamhi pi.  
Kākavaṇṇo Tissarājā Tissarājasutaṃ piyaṃ
- 4 ārakkhituṃ janapadaṃ sampannalavāhanaṃ  
Dīghavāpimhi tatth' eva vasāpesi narehi so.
- 5 Kumāro Gāmaṇi kāle sampassanto sakaṃ balaṃ  
„yujjhissaṃ Damilehi” ti pitu rañño kathāpayi.
- 6 Rājā sutvāna vacanaṃ anattamanaso tadā  
rakkhanatthāya puttaṃ so sinehen' idam abravi :
- 7 „Mama puttaṃ, bhane, tumhe vadetha vacanaṃ idam :  
'imissaṃ oragaṅgāyaṃ rakkhissāma mayaṃ' iti.
- 8 'Deso ayaṃ tu amhākaṃ alaṃ, tava ahosi so  
bahu vivādo mā hotu Damilehi narehi pi ,
- 9 kalaho ca yadā ghero sampahāro anappako.  
Vasassu oragaṅgāyaṃ, mā tvam āga ito' iti.”
- 10 Pituno vacanaṃ sutvā samvigghadayo ca so  
tatiyaṃ vacanaṃ sabbaṃ yāva rañño kathāpayi.
- 11 <sup>1</sup>Vāresi yāva tatiyaṃ so tath' eva kathāpayi :  
„mayhaṃ pitā sayāṃ, bhonto, puriso hoti maṃ alaṃ
- 12 oragaṅgaṃ gantu<sup>2</sup> evaṃ vakkhati itthiyādisaṃ ;  
<sup>3</sup>handā dān'esa amhākaṃ yato yuddhanivāraṇo
- 13 yathā sukhitthilaṅkāraṃ mama pitā pilandhatu.”  
Nayitvā te alaṅkāraṃ rañño taṃ paṭivedayaṃ.
- 14 Rāj' āha tassa kujjhitvā, „karotha hemasaṅkhalim ;  
tāya naṃ bandhayissāmi, nāññathā rakkhituṃ ahaṃ.”
- 15 Jānitvā rājaputto so kujjhitvā pitunā sakaṃ  
Mahāgāmā palāyitvā Malayāṃ ajjhupāgami<sup>4</sup>.
- 16 Duṭṭhattā yeva pitari tato pabhuti tassa te  
„<sup>5</sup>Duṭṭhagāmani”-nāmena vohariṃsu mahājanā.

<sup>1</sup> Tatiyaṃ yāva vāresi itthālaṅkāraṃ' apesayi Q. <sup>2</sup> oragaṅgaṃ na evaṃ  
so va° CKS : Q has itthiyā idam. <sup>3</sup> sadisaṃ vacasā vatvā yato. . . Q.

<sup>4</sup> Koffanāmakāṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> mahājanā ca nāmena āhu taṃ Duṭṭhagāmaṇiṃ Q.

- 17 Rājaputte palāyante sattame divase pana  
rājā so ārabhī kātum Mahāmaṅgalacetiyaṃ<sup>1</sup>.
- 18 Niṭṭhite cetiye saṅghaṃ sannipātayaī bhūpati  
dvādas' ettha sahasāni bhikkhū Cittalapabbatā.  
Tato tato dvādasā ca sahasāni samāgamuṃ.
- 19 Katvāna cetiyamaḥaṃ rājā saṅghassa sammukhā  
sabbe yodhe samānetvā kāresi sapaṭhaṃ tadā :
- 20 „Puttānaṃ kalahaṭṭhānaṃ na gamissāma ca mayam ” ;  
akamsu sapaṭhaṃ sabbe, taṃ yuddhaṃ tena nāgamuṃ.
- 21 Catusaṭṭhi vihāre so kārapetvā mahīpati  
vassāni catu saṭṭhīni ṭhatvā rajje 'marī tadā.
- 22 Raṅṅo sarīraṃ netvāna sukhayānena te janā  
gantvā<sup>2</sup> Tissamahārāmaṃ<sup>3</sup> taṃ saṅghassa nivedayum.
- 23 Sutvā Tissakumāro taṃ āgantvā Dīghavāpito  
sarirakiccaṃ kāretvā sakkaccaṃ pituno sayam
- 24 mātaraṃ Kuṇḍalahatthiṃ gahetvāna mahābalo  
bhātu bhayā Dīghavāpiṃ agamāsi lahum tato.
- 25 Taṃ pavuttiṃ nivedetum Duṭṭhagāmaṇisantike  
sabbe 'maccā samāgantvā lekhaṃ katvāna pesayum.
- 26 <sup>4</sup>Sutvāna lekhaṃ sandesaṃ pavattiṃ tathato ca so  
viññātukāmo<sup>5</sup> attano suhadaye apesayi.
- 27 Pituno maraṇaṃ ṇatvā sannipātiya te bale  
Mahāgāmaṃ upāgantvā sayam rajje 'bhisiṅcayi.
- 28 Rājā so tassa Tissassa <sup>6</sup>nare lekhaṃ apesayi :  
„kaniṭṭha, samma, tuvaṃ dehi <sup>7</sup>mātum Kuṇḍalahatthi  
me ”  
Aladdhā yāva tatiyaṃ yuddhāya taṃ upāgami.
- 29 Ahu dvinnaṃ mahāyuddhaṃ Cūlaṅganiyapiṭṭhiyaṃ ;  
tatha nekasahasāni nipatiṃsu rājino narā.
- 30 Tissass' eva kaniṭṭhassa bhīto rājā narchi so  
apassanto upāyaṃ so senṭambhetum sakaṃ janaṃ ;
- 31 sabbe janā palāyanta<sup>8</sup> gajavājirathchi pi.  
Rājā ca Tissāmacco ca asso eko<sup>9</sup> ca vaḷavā
- 32 Dīghathūṇikanāmena āruyhitvā mahabbalo  
taḃo yeva palāyiṃsu kumārenānubandhitā.
- 33 Kaniṭṭhaṃ anudhāyantaṃ disvā anukkamena so  
turito purato rājā pacchato ca samīpato.

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> netvā CK. <sup>3</sup> Mahāgāmaṃ CKP. <sup>4</sup> so sutvā Q.  
<sup>5</sup> nātukāmo sake yeva tatha care viṣajjīya Q. <sup>6</sup> mātutthaṃ lek' apesayi Q.  
<sup>7</sup> mātaraṃ Kuṇḍalaṃ gajaṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> palāyiṃsu Q. <sup>9</sup> ubho S.

- 34 Dve bhātaro yadi disvā<sup>1</sup> Rāma-Lakkhaṇasādisā  
khīnāsavā vasippattā tevijjā iddhikovidā
- 35 ñātvā samatthataṃ<sup>2</sup> tesam kātuṃ sāsanaṃ paggaḥaṃ  
ubhinnaṃ antare tesam māpayiṃsu mahādharaṃ.  
Taṃ disvā „bhikkhusaṅghassa kammaṃ” iti nivatti so.
- 36 Kappakandaranajjāya Javamālatitthaṃ gato  
Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā so saddhiṃ dvīhi ’tiussure
- 37 assato otarivāna nadititthaṃ nisīdiya  
Tissāmaccaṃ viloketvā idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :
- 38 „kilanto ’smi ahaṃ, samma, chātajjhataṃ<sup>3</sup> idāni me ”  
<sup>4</sup>Gahetvā Tissāmacco ca sātakantarato tato
- 39 suvaṇṇasarake khittaṃ bhattaṃ rañño adāsi so.  
„Saṃvibhāgaṃ adatvāna saṅghassa paribhuñjato
- 40 daharakālaṃ attano nābhijānāmi ’haṃ,” iti,  
„tasmā, samma, imaṃ bhattaṃ kāretva catubhāgaṃ
- 41 ghosehi kālaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ” : „sādhū ” ti sampatīcchi so.  
„Bhadantā, bhattakālo ’yaṃ” iti Tisso aghosayi.
- 42 Sutvāna dibbasotena rañño sikkhāyadāyako  
bhikkhu Piyaṅgudīpaṭṭho Gotamatthera-m-avhayo
- 43 Kuṭumbikaputta—Tissattheraṃ tattha niyojayi.  
Thero so pattam ādāya<sup>5</sup> laṅghitvāna vihāyasā.
- 44 Tassa Tisso karā pattam ādāyādāsi rājino ;  
saṅghassa taṃ saṃvibhāgaṃ rājā patte khipāpayi,
- 45 appabhattaṃ pi disvā so bhāgassa attano khipi.  
Tisso disvā<sup>6</sup> tassa kammaṃ patte bhāgaṃ hi pakkhipi.
- 46 Disvā’ ubhinnaṃ kiriyaṃ maññamāno vaḷavā,  
„sāmike hi abhuñjante ayuttaṃ bhuñjitum mayā,”
- 47 na icchi bhuñjitum bhāgaṃ Tisso pattamhi pakkhipi.  
Bhattassa<sup>7</sup> punṇapattaṃ taṃ tadā therassa bhūpati,
- 48 adā Gotamatherassa; so gantvā nabhasā lahuṃ  
pañcasatānaṃ therānaṃ datvā ālopabhāgaso.
- 49 Acire<sup>8</sup> pakkamantaṃhi mahāthere tadantare,  
„chāto<sup>9</sup> ’smi ’haṃ idān’ eva,” iti cintesi bhūpati,
- 50 „saṅghasesaṃ yadi atthi handa<sup>10</sup> ’dān’ idha bhuñjitum.”  
Jānanto Gotamatthero vitakkaṃ tassa rājino

<sup>1</sup> *ditṭhā* Q. <sup>2</sup> *kanitṭhabhātūnaṃ* all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> *mayam iti* Q. <sup>4</sup> *nīharitvāna*  
*Tisso pi* Q. <sup>5</sup> *tattha nabhasā ’gami* Q. <sup>6</sup> *sakam bhāgaṃ tassa patte pi*  
*pakkhipi* Q. <sup>7</sup> *gatassa* CK ; *gahetvā* Q. <sup>8</sup> *aciraṃ* Q. <sup>9</sup> *chātajjhato narindo*  
*so* Q. <sup>10</sup> *haluṃ* all.

- 51 niṭṭhite bhattakiccami ekaṃ ālopam ekakaṃ  
pañcasatānaṃ therānaṃ saṅghasesaṃ gahesi so.
- 52 <sup>1</sup>Bhatte pattam pūretvāna ākāse khipi rājino.  
<sup>2</sup>Rājā disv' āgataṃ pattam gahetvā paribhuñjayi
- 53 datvāna Tissāmacassa vaḷavassaṃ<sup>3</sup> abhojayi.  
Tayo janā pi bhuñjimsu, bhattam yeva pahoti so<sup>4</sup>.
- 54 Attano saṅhasukhamaṃ sannāhakañcakaṃ<sup>5</sup> patam  
<sup>6</sup>cumbaṭam uparipattam katvā tattha visajjayi.  
Vehāyasā tato patto Piyaṅgudīpam āgami.
- 55 Gantvāna so Mahāgāmaṃ <sup>7</sup>saṅkaddhitvā bale bahū  
narā<sup>8</sup> satṭhisahassāni <sup>9</sup>yuddhāya abhinikkhami.
- 56 Rājā vaḷavam āruyhi, Tisso Kuṇḍalahatthinaṃ ;  
dve bhātaro samāgañchum yujjhanāya raṇe tadā.
- 57 Mahātejā bhimsarūpā nikkhamanapavesane  
yuddho kaniṭṭhabhātūnaṃ ahosi yuddhasādiso.
- 58 Kaniṭṭhabhātusihānaṃ ubhinnaṃ rājapakkhinaṃ  
yujjhamāno kaniṭṭhena rājā so Dutthagāmaṇi
- 59 hatthiṃ antokarivāna vaḷavāmaṇḍalam akā  
vissajjanāya chiddam so tomarena gavesiya.
- 60 Tathā chiddam no disvāna vaḷavāya-m-ubho janā  
<sup>10</sup>laṅghāpanattham tatth' eva ajjhāsayam akārayum.
- 61 Laṅghāpetvāna vaḷavam hatthino 'bhimukhopari  
tomaram khipi, cammam so allayitvāna<sup>11</sup> piṭṭhiyam.
- 62 Evarūpaṃ ca<sup>12</sup> tam kasmā na pātetvāna Gāmaṇi ?  
Pāyāsaparibhogena sammukhe sannitṭhānatā  
bhikkhumātāpitūnañ ca, tasmā evaṃ akāsi so.
- 63 Nārā nekasahassāni <sup>13</sup>kaniṭṭhassa tahiṃ tahiṃ  
patimsu yuddhabhūmisu bhijji-m-eva mahābalaṃ.
- 64 Ajānitvāna yuddham so Tisso Kuṇḍalahatthina  
<sup>14</sup>parājitvāna satatam vājinā āgatopari
- 65 anattamanaso hatthi itti cintesi tāvade :  
„piṭṭhiṃ me koci<sup>15</sup> ārūlho <sup>16</sup>calamāno ca-m-īdisam
- 66 hatthikamme achekattā tṭiṭṭo va itthiyā viya ;”  
kuddho hatthi tañ cāleno rukkham ekaṃ upāgami.

<sup>1</sup> luddhchi tadantikā ca pūrapattam nabhe khipi Q. <sup>2</sup> gataṃ disvā gahetvā tam rājāpi pari° Q. <sup>3</sup> vaḷavam pi ca bhojayi Q. <sup>4</sup> tam Q. <sup>5</sup> sannāha-patacumbitam Q. <sup>6</sup> pattassūpari tass'eva Q. <sup>7</sup> samādāya balaṃ pana Q. <sup>8</sup> naram Q. <sup>9</sup> sahasaṃ ca Q. <sup>10</sup> Tissam hatthiṃ ca tatth' eva laṅghāpetum matim akā Q. <sup>11</sup> allayittha pi° Q. <sup>12</sup> tam for ca CKP. <sup>13</sup> kumārassa narā tahiṃ Q. <sup>14</sup> parājesi ca sat° Q. <sup>15</sup> so pi Q. <sup>16</sup> vaḷavam laṅghay' upari Q.

- 67 <sup>1</sup>Kumāro abhiruyhittha ; sāmim Gāmaṇibhūpatiṃ  
attano hatthināgo so <sup>2</sup>sayam ev' upasaṅkama.
- 68 Tam āruya palāyantaṃ kaṇiṭṭham anubandhi so.  
Aventaṃ bhātaraṃ disvā otaritvāna rukkhatō
- 69 accāsannaṃ vihāraṃ so pavisitvā kumārako  
bhātu bhayā ca kampitvā mahātheragharaṃ gato  
nipajji heṭṭhā mañcassa mahātherassa passato.
- 70 Pasārayitvā mahāthero cīvaraṃ tattha mañcake ;  
anveti rājā 'nupadaṃ, " kuhiṃ Tisso ? " ti pucehati.
- 71 „Mañcopari, mahārāja, natthi Tisso ” ti abravi ;  
dhammassa garukattā ca na sakkā taṃ pavisitum.
- 72 „Heṭṭhā mañce ” ti jānitvā tato nikkhamma bhūpati  
kārapetvāna<sup>3</sup> rakkhaṃ so vihārassa samantato.
- 73 <sup>4</sup>Sinehattā mahāthero dātukām' assa jīvitam  
mañcakamhi nipaḷḷitvā chādesi cīvaropari.
- 74 Catusu mañcapādesu cattāro daharā yatī  
gaṇhitvā ekam ekañ ca ukkhipitvāna tāvade
- 75 matabhikkhuniyāmena kumāraṃ bahi nīharum.  
Niyamānaṃ taṃ ṇatvāna idam āha mahīpati :
- 76 „Tissa, tvaṃ silvantānaṃ sīse hutvāna gacchase ;  
balakkārena gahaṇaṃ silavantehi natthi me ;
- 77 gūṇaṃ tvaṃ silavantānaṃ sareyyāsi kadācipi.  
Api c'ettha, bhaṇe Tissa, atikkamma<sup>5</sup> vacanaṃ tuvaṃ
- 78 mātuyā pituno vā pi tava kamma aḷḷa pi  
mātā pitā hi sabbesaṃ amhākaṃ idam abravum :
- 79 'tunhe te bhātaro hutvā aññaṃ aññaṃ na dubbhatha' ;  
mayā pi tava dosena vadhāyitum<sup>6</sup> alaṃ tuvaṃ
- 80 api ca na vadhāyissaṃ sarantā vacanaṃ adum.”  
Therassa tattha āvāse kodhaṃ uppādayi tadā,
- 81 na sakkhitvāna bhaṇitum hadayaṃhi pi cintayi :  
„kathaṃ hi nāma ayyā taṃ evarūpaṃ akaṃsu te ?
- 82 Vihāraṃ pavisetvāna dosaṃ āropaṇaṃ idam  
daṇḍakammārahaṃ katvā ayyānaṃ vo gamiss' ahaṃ.”  
Iti cintesi bhūmino na sakko taṃ pavisitum.
- 83 Tato yeva Mahāgāmaṃ agamāsi mahīpati  
ānāpesi ca tathh' eva mātaraṃ mātugāraṃvo.

<sup>1</sup> Kumāro patanā bhūto rukkharūlho pi taṅkhane Q. <sup>2</sup> sayam sāmim  
upāgami Q. <sup>3</sup> pesi Q. <sup>4</sup> dātukāmo mahāthero jīvitam tassa taṃ pana Q.  
<sup>5</sup> aggaḷi CKS. <sup>6</sup> vadhāyitvā CKS.

- 84 Vassāni aṭṭhasatthīni aṭṭhā<sup>1</sup> dhammatthamānaso.  
 Thito padesarajjamhi mahārajjesu bhūpati  
 85 dhanadhaññūpabhogo ca Rohaṇajanapade vare  
 aṭṭhasatthi vihāre te kārāpesi mahīpati.  
 86 Nihārito so bhikkhūhi Tisso rājasuto tato  
 aññātakena vesena Dīghavāpiṇ palāyati.  
 87 <sup>2</sup>Goṭṭhābhayatissattheraṃ divvā so tu kumārako  
 sāmaṇero va sakkaccaṃ divārattim upaṭṭhahi.  
 88 Katipayamhi divase mahātheressa āha so :  
 „sāperādho ahaṃ bhante amunā idha-m-āgato<sup>3</sup>  
 89 mamaṃ netvāna bhātuno ; khamāpessāmi bhātaraṃ.”  
 Veyyāvaccakarākāraṃ Tissaṃ pañcasatāni ca  
 90 bhikkhūnaṃ ānayitvā so thero rājagharaṃ gato.  
 Rājaputtaṃ thapetvāna thero sopānamatthake  
 91 sasaṅgho pāvisi ; sabbe nisidāpesi bhūpati.  
 Vanditvā bhikkhusaṅghassa pūjetvāna yathārahaṃ  
 92 upānayitvā yāgādīm thapesi theasantike,  
 „pavesāpesi tvaṃ pattam,” thero rājānam abravi.  
 93 „Kin ? ” ti vutte ’bravi, „Tissaṃ mayaṃ ādāya āgatā ; ”  
 „kuhiṃ coro ? ” ti puṭṭho so thitaṭṭhānaṃ nivedayi.  
 94 Bhātukassa adhippāyaṃ mātā sā pi ajāniya  
 tāvdeva sinehattā assudhāraṃ pavattayi.  
 95 Gantvā chādiya taṃ puttaṃ aṭṭhāsi samanantare.  
 „Bhadantā, bhikkhusaṅghassa dāsabhāvo idāni no  
 96 tumhehi pubbe aññāto ? ” iti theraṃ avoca<sup>4</sup> so.  
 „<sup>5</sup>Sāmaṇeraṃ yadi tumhe pesetha sattavassikaṃ  
 97 sametuṃ yuddham amhākaṃ vacanaṃ karissāmhase  
 janakkhayaṃ vinā yeva, kalaho no bhaveyya no.”  
 98 Sutvāna vacanaṃ thero dhammena-m-anurūpakaṃ  
 upāy’ aññam apassanto idam vacanam abravi :  
 99 „asatiyā pi saṅghassa ayaṃ doso, rathesabha,  
 saṅghānurūpaṃ<sup>6</sup> daṇḍakammaṃ amhehi viditaṃ ahu.”  
 100 Sutvā pasannaṃ manaso therassa idam āha so :  
 „Anāgatañ ca kiccañ ca yasmā hessati vo paraṃ ;  
 101 tasmā gaṇhatha yāgādīm, ussūraṃ hoti ajja pi.”  
 Datvāna bhikkhusaṅghassa pakkosetvāna bhātaraṃ

<sup>1</sup> aṭṭha dh° PQ. <sup>2</sup> Godhugatassa therassa tassa so santikaṃ gato Q.  
<sup>3</sup> upāgato S. <sup>4</sup> abhāsi CK. <sup>5</sup> tumhe ca sāmaṇeraṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> tasmā va kaṇṇi-  
 yaṃ saṅgho daṇḍakammaṃ karissati Q.



- 102 *tatth' eva saṅghamajjhamhi nisinno bhatarā saha  
ubho pi te khamāpetvā aññaṃ aññaṃ 'parādhakaṃ.*
- 103 *Yadā pi bhikkhū bhuñjitvā onītapattapāṇino  
rājā Tisso ubho te pi nisinnā saṅghamajjhake*
- 104 *bhuñjitvā ekato yeva sinehesu adassayum.  
Rājā saṅghassa vanditvā uyyojetvāna<sup>1</sup> pāvīsi.*
- 105 *Paccanīke ca abbude sāsane Damiḷe nare  
vighātatthāya sabbe te saha yodhei mantiya*
- 106 *subhikkhaṃ kātukāmo so sassakammāni bhūpati  
<sup>2</sup>pahiñitvāna taṃ Tissaṃ kāretuṃ Dīghavāpiyaṃ*
- 107 *sayam bheriṃ carāpetvā sannipātiya nāgare  
nikkhamitvā Mahāgāmā sassakammāni kārayi.*
- 108 *<sup>3</sup>Anekadhā upacitaṃ akkosādiṅ ca vatthukaṃ  
mettānuddayatā yeva veram sappurisā narā*
- 109 *cirakālam sametvāna <sup>4</sup>akarum paṭighātaṃ.  
Passitvā iti yasmā taṃ naro ko matimā kathaṃ  
susantamanaso e'eva na bhaveyya paresu ca ?*
- 110 *Iti veram anekavikappacitaṃ  
samayanti bahum api sappurisā ;  
iti cīntiya<sup>5</sup> ko hi naro matimā  
na bhaveyya paresu santamano ? ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Dvibhātu-  
kayuddhaveravūpasamanako nāma catuvīsatiṃ paricchedo.*

<sup>1</sup> *jetvā tato param Q.* <sup>2</sup> *kāretuṃ Dīghavāpiyaṃ Tissaṃ tatth'eva pāhīni Q.* <sup>3</sup> *Q om. 108-9.* <sup>4</sup> *na karuṃ paṭisaṅcayam P.* <sup>5</sup> *mantiya CK.*

PAÑCAVISATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Dutthagāmaṇirājā 'tha<sup>1</sup> katvāna janasaṅghaṃ  
vetanaṃ dāpayitvāna nāgarānaṃ yathārahaṃ
- 2 avhayanto dasa yodhe Nandhimittādike sure  
kontaggamhi nidhāpetvā dhātuṃ sambuddhasatthuno
- 3 balavāhanam ādāya senāya caturaṅgiyā  
gantvā Tissamahārāmaṃ vanditvā saṅgham abravi :
- 4 „Bhadantā, pāragaṅgāya sāsanaṃ satthuno mayam  
pavittaṃ nimmalaṅ e'eva<sup>2</sup> cando viya virocati.
- 5 <sup>3</sup>Malinabhāvaṃ katvāna videsikakudittihinā  
<sup>4</sup>Damiḷen' eva amunā, megho candam va chādito.
- 6 Pāragaṅgaṃ tarissāmi<sup>5</sup> jotetuṃ <sup>6</sup>sāsanaṃ imaṃ.  
Yasmā Tissaṃ nidetha<sup>7</sup> naṃ mañcahetthā nipajjare,
- 7 <sup>8</sup>sattavassikasamaṇaṃ na pesetha atho pi te  
sametum yuddham amhākaṃ amumhi divase pana,
- 8 so 'ham 'munā Godhatissattherena<sup>9</sup> paṭijānito  
'<sup>10</sup>rāja, saṅghassa doso so amhehi vidito ahu,'—
- 9 <sup>11</sup>sāsanaṃ jotanaṭṭhāya amhehi sahaḡāmino  
tasmā bhikkhū idān' eva amhākaṃ kin nu detha vo ?
- 10 <sup>12</sup>Pūjanatthaṃ vandanaṭṭhaṃ ahamhi ca rattimhi ca  
maṅgalaṃ e'eva rakkhā ca bhikkhūnaṃ dassanaṃ hi no.”
- 11 Sammannitvāna saṅgho tu narindassa adāsi so  
yatipaṅcasatān' eva daṇḍakammaṃ kāraṇā.
- 12 Bhikkhusaṅghaṃ tam ādāya tato nikkhamma bhūpati  
sodhāpetvāna Malaye idhāgamaṃ aṅjasaṃ.
- 13 Malaye vijjamaṇamhi paripuṇṇaṃ samantato  
Kuṇḍalaṃ hatthim āruya yodhehi parivārito<sup>13</sup>
- 14 mahatā balakāyena yuddhāya abhinikkhami.  
Nikkhamitvā Mahāḡamā senābyūhā tadā pi te

<sup>1</sup> tam PQ. <sup>2</sup> pubbe Q. <sup>3</sup> malinataṃ gataṃ 'dūni Q. <sup>4</sup> Damiḷānaṃ  
vasen' eva cando va meghachādito Q. <sup>5</sup> gam° Q. <sup>6</sup> buddhasāsanaṃ CKS.  
<sup>7</sup> nidheta Q. <sup>8</sup> atho pi te na pesetha samaṇaṃ sattavassikaṃ Q. <sup>9</sup> Godha-  
gatta° Q. <sup>10</sup> saṅghassa kappiyaṃ saṅgho daṇḍakammaṃ karissati Q.  
<sup>11</sup> Q has tasmā bhikkhū idān' eva amhehi sahaḡāmino ,sāsanaṃ jotanaṭṭhāya  
amhākaṃ. <sup>12</sup> sakkattum va° ca saṅghā ca sakkaroma no Q. <sup>13</sup> C  
resumes from here.

- 15 amitatā yadi disvāna sāgarass' udakaṃ viya  
Mahāgāmena sambaddhā Mahiyaṅgaṇaṃ āgamuṃ.
- 16 Gahetvā Damiḷe caṇḍe<sup>1</sup> 2ghātesī bahudhā tathā.  
Khandhāvāraṃ nivāsetvā tatth' eva Mahiyaṅgaṇe
- 17 3puraṃ Ambatitthaṃ nāma gantvā Gaṅgāya ekato  
perikhāy'eva sampannaṃ arihi duppadhamsiyam<sup>4</sup>
- 18 hatthiassaratheh' eva balayodhehi rundhiya  
balakkāreṇa gaṇhituṃ na sakko so arindamo,
- 19 yuddhaṃ catūhi māsehi divase divase pana ;  
mātaraṃ dassayitvāna vivāhakaranena so
- 20 5Damiḷānaṃ palobhento balisāmisachādito<sup>6</sup>  
maccho 7viya gilitvāna tena lesena aggahi.
- 21 Titthambanagarā asmā nikkhamitvā mahābalo  
vuyhitvāna Gaṅgāyaṃ pāragaṅgāyaṃ otari.
- 22 Satta Damiḷarājāno mahābalaparakkame  
saddhiṃ Damiḷasaṅghehi ekāhen' eva gaṇhati
- 23 khemaṃ katvā baḷānaṃ<sup>8</sup> so dhanasārāni dāpayi ;  
ten' eva so padeso tu Khemārāmo ti vuccati.
- 24 Vasitvā Antarāsobbhe 9nāgare Dona-m-avhaye  
10Gavaraṃ nāma Damiḷaṃ yodhehi saha-m-aggahi.
- 25 Nagare<sup>11</sup> rammarupe ca Hātālike ca avhaye  
12aggahī Damiḷaṃ yodhaṃ Senappiriyam avhayaṃ.
- 26 Aggahī<sup>13</sup> Nālikayodham Nālikanagaramhi so.  
Dighābhayaḡallakamhi gaṇhi Dighābhayaṃ tathā<sup>14</sup>
- 27 Kapisīsavhayaṃ<sup>15</sup> yodham mahātejaṃ mahīpati  
Kacchakatitthagāmaṃmhi catumāsena aggahi.
- 28 16Bhettagāme vare tasmiṃ Bhattayodhaṃ ca gaṇhati  
17Vahittha-Damiḷaṃ yodhaṃ Vahitthanagarāvvhaye
- 29 18gahetvā Gāmaṇiyodhaṃ Gāmaṇinagaramhi ca  
Kappayodhaṃ<sup>19</sup> gahetvāna Kappakanagarāvvhaye
- 30 20Chindayodhāvvhayaṃ yodhaṃ nagare Chinda-m-avhaye  
Khānuvudhaṃ gahetvāna Khānugāmaṃmhi 21tamhi ca

<sup>1</sup> cāṇṇe CKS. <sup>2</sup> bahudhā tatha ghātiya Q. <sup>3</sup> puraṃ ekato Gaṅgāya āgantvā Ambatitthakaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> duppavisiyaṃ CKPcor. <sup>5</sup> kālena ca pa° Q. <sup>6</sup> °giddhiko Q. <sup>7</sup> va issaraṃ tatha tilthaḷḷhaṃ Damiḷ'aggahī Q. <sup>8</sup> rājānaṃ K. <sup>9</sup> Damiḷaṃ 'dhipatiṃ tato Q. <sup>10</sup> saddhiṃ Damiḷayodhehi Done Gavaraṃ aggahī Q. <sup>11</sup> nagarā all ex. Q. <sup>12</sup> Damiḷaṃ 'dhipatiṃ yodhaṃ Senappiriyam aggahī. Q. <sup>13</sup> Issaraṃ Nālikam Q. <sup>14</sup> tato Q. <sup>15</sup> Kavissarā° Q. <sup>16</sup> Bhette nāma pure c'eva Q. <sup>17</sup> Vahitthaṃ 'dhipatiṃ yo° Q. <sup>18</sup> Issaraṃ Gā° Q. <sup>19</sup> Kappakaṃ issaraṃ yo° Q. <sup>20</sup> Nandi° in both places Q. <sup>21</sup> issaraṃ Q.

- 31 Mātulabhagiṇeyye ca ubho te Damile<sup>1</sup> tathā  
<sup>2</sup>Uṇṇame-Tambanāme ca aggahi Tambanāmake.
- 32 <sup>3</sup>Yasmiṇ ca nagare gāme yodhe Damīlanāmake  
gaṇhimsu taṃ tadupādāya <sup>4</sup>tena so taṃ tadavhayo.
- 33 Gāmaṇī-Abhaya rājā sutvā kolāhalaṃ iti<sup>5</sup>  
yuddhasajjasamānattā sakasenā bahū janā
- 34 ajānantā parasenaṃ <sup>6</sup>sakasenam aghātayum.  
Sañjānakāraṇam sabbam adhiṭṭhānam mahīpati
- 35 sakaṃ janaṃ rakkhaṇatthaṃ avoca vacanaṃ imaṃ :  
„rajjasukhāya vāyāmo hoti nāyam yadī mama
- 36 sambuddhasāsanass’ eva ṭhapanāya <sup>7</sup>pure viya  
vāyāmakaraṇam mayham <sup>8</sup>yadī ajja bhavissati
- 37 mayham saccena senaṅgā kāyopagatabhaṇḍakaṃ  
āvudhavatthālāṅkāra ādī sabbam yadā pana
- 38 saṅgāmaṃ otarivāna yujjhitvā patisattunā  
jālavannaṃ tadā hotu aggikkhandho<sup>9</sup> va sādiso.
- 39 Saccakiriyatejena tena raññā ’bhipatthitaṃ  
<sup>10</sup>yaṃ taṃ tath’ eva sabbesaṃ yuddhakāle ahoṣi ca.
- 40 Sabbā<sup>11</sup> Damīlayōdhāyo<sup>12</sup> gaṅgātīresu tesu pi  
senāya Gāmanīrañño disvā senaṃ sakaṃ hataṃ
- 41 nipajjitvā puñjapuñjam mediniyam samantato<sup>13</sup>  
phalakāvudhabhaṇḍaṇ ca disvāna aggisādisaṃ
- 42 aññaṃ aññaṃ apassantā bhītā ubbiggamānasā  
tattha tatth’ eva pātetvā sabbe hatthagatāvudhe
- 43 parājayā parājayā palāyantā diso disaṃ  
Vijitaṃ nagaraṃ nāma saraṇatthāya pāvīsum.
- 44 Gaṅgāya paratīre so katvā Damīlamaddanaṃ  
puñjapuñjam hi pātetvā jayabhūmiṃ dīna dīna
- 45 ekasmiṃ nagare ramme Mahāgāmaṇī-avhaye  
vasitvā caturō māse tesam sabbadhāna adā.
- 46 Paccottarivā Gaṅgāya gajaassaratthehi so  
manoramaṃ sukhatṭhānaṃ passitvā dharaṇīpati
- 47 bheriṃ paricarāpetvā sannipātiya nāgare<sup>14</sup>  
paribhuñjāpayī-sabbe pāto yeva khaṇe tadā ;  
tato pabhūti so deso Bhattabhuttavalāvhayo.

<sup>1</sup> Damīlissare Q. <sup>2</sup> Tambaṇ ca Uṇṇamaṇ cāti duve tu Tambuṇṇame  
pana Q. <sup>3</sup> yasmim yasmim ca gāme so Damīle senānāyake Q. <sup>4</sup> so so  
gāmo ca nāmako Q. <sup>5</sup> pana Q. <sup>6</sup> ghātentī sajanam iti Q. <sup>7</sup> ayam mamaṃ Q.  
<sup>8</sup> yadī saccam idāni pi Q. <sup>9</sup> °dheva sādīsam Q. <sup>10</sup> Yam sabbam yuddha<sup>2</sup>  
kālepi taṃ tath’ eva tadā ahu Q. <sup>11</sup> sabbe Q. <sup>12</sup> °yodhā te Q. <sup>13</sup> visesakū Q.  
<sup>14</sup> te jane Q.

- 48 Phāsuke aṅgaṇaṭṭhāne khandhāvāraṃ nivesayi ;  
Khandhāvārapitṭhi taṃ ti nāmenāhosi pākaṭaṃ.
- 49 Vijitanagaraṃ tattha gahaṇaṭṭhaṃ mahīpati  
yodhe vimāṣitaṃ disvā āyantaṃ<sup>1</sup> Nandhimittakaṃ
- 50 dūrato Kuṇḍalahatthiṃ vissajjāpesi tāvade.  
Hattho hatthi koñcanaḍaṃ karitvā 'bhimukho gato ;
- 51 pavisanto Nandhimitto gaṇhituṃ hatthim āgataṃ  
pīlayitvā ubho dante hatthe ghaṭṭesi mediniṃ.
- 52 Mahabbalaṃ ravaṃ hatthi muñci koñcaṃ parājayam  
katvāna ukkuṭikaṃ tattha pāṭesi yuddhabhūmiyaṃ.<sup>2</sup>
- 53 Duve duve pi pādāyo<sup>3</sup> uddhaṃ āsuṃ khaṇe pana  
jayasaddo mahā āsi bhijjitvā pethaviṃ viya ;  
anekāni dhanān' eva Nandhimittassa dāpayi.
- 54 <sup>4</sup>Yattha yasmā Nandhimitto yujjhanto saha hatthinā  
tattha tasmā kato gāmo Hatthiporo ti vuccati.
- 55 Vimāṣitvā ubho rājā Vijitanagaraṃ agā ;  
yodhānaṃ dakkhiṇadvāre saṅgāmo āsi bhīṃsano.
- 56 Velusumanayodho ca yujjhanto Damilehi so  
puratthimena duvārena saṅgāmo atibhīṃsano ;
- 57 anekasaṃhassā Damiḷā assārūlhā<sup>5</sup> tadantare  
nekkhamma nagarā Velusumanen' eva yujjhisuṃ.<sup>6</sup>
- 58 Anekasaṅkhye Damiḷe assārūlḥe anekadhā<sup>7</sup>  
tattḥ' eva yuddhabhūmisu puñjapuñjaṃ aghātayi.
- 59 <sup>8</sup>Passitvā Damiḷā sabbe dvārāni pidahimsu te.  
Kuṇḍalo Nandhimitto ca Suranimilo te tayo—
- 60 dakkhiṇadvārato rājā „yuddhaṃ dethā ” ti pesayi.  
Mahāsoṇo ca Goṭho ca Theraputto ca te tayo  
karimsu yuddhakammāni tisu dvāretaresu ca.
- 61 Gambhīrataraparikhāyo kalalodakasussakā  
Vijitanagarass' eva tisso āsuṃ samantato.
- 62 <sup>9</sup>uccataraṃ pi pākāraṃ Damilehi sugopitaṃ  
ayasā ca katadvāraṃ arīhi duppadhaṃsiyaṃ
- 63 bāhirato samantato balabyūhā va randhayuṃ.<sup>10</sup>  
Gajuttamo pavisitvā silāthambhassa santike

<sup>1</sup> yantantaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> yujjha° P. <sup>3</sup> pādassa Q. <sup>4</sup> hatthinā Nandimitto tu  
yasmā yattha ayujjhi so Q. <sup>5</sup> °rujha P. <sup>6</sup> °itum all ex. Q. <sup>7</sup> mahabbalo Q.  
<sup>8</sup> Q adds vissajjayi mahāyodhe rājā yujjhisu dakkhiṇe. <sup>9</sup> nagaraṃ taṃ  
vi parikhaṃ uccapākāragopitaṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> °dhisuṃ CKP.

- 64 <sup>1</sup>namitvā dvīhi jaṇṇūhi bhinditvāna silāyupam  
sudhākammitṭhikāyo ca dvīhi dāṭhāhi bhindiya
- 65 vāyam' anukkamen' eva ayodvāraṃ upāgami.  
Vividhāvudhavassāni viya vassodakāni ca
- 66 Damilā gopurattḥā te khipimsu hatthinopari.  
Ayogulaṃ jajjalaṃ aṅgārasadisam tathā  
saṅḍāsehi mahantehi khipimsu Damilā tadā.
- 67 Kalalañ ca silesañ ca kuṭṭhitam kuṭṭhitam kataṃ  
vassodakena sadisaṃ siñcimsu hatthino 'pari.
- 68 Tchi khitte silesamhi daddham sannāhapitṭhiyaṃ  
dhūmāyo utthahitvāna jhāyitvāna samantato.
- 69 Kuṇḍalo vedanappatto <sup>2</sup>na sakko dhārituṃ sakaṃ  
<sup>3</sup>ogāhitvā parikhāyaṃ nahāyitvāna yathicchitaṃ.
- 70 Udakogahite tasmim laddhachiddo Goṭhayimbaro  
vadanto vacanaṃ lajjaṃ parihāsaṃ akārayi :
- 71 „bhane, Kuṇḍalahatthi, kiṃ nahāyase tvaṃ punāgato ?  
sūrānaṃ pākataṃ kammaṃ na hoti tava yādisaṃ ;
- 72 yasmā tumhākam ajj' eva kammam ev' idisaṃ idaṃ  
pivantān' ummattakānaṃ jayapānaṃ na hoti vo.
- 73 Kuṇḍala, bho, ayodvāraṃ vighātanāvahayaṃ imaṃ  
rājakiccaṃ nahāyitvāna tuvaṃ kin nu kilissase ?
- 74 paggayha viriyaṃ tasmā gaccha, dvāraṃ vighāṭaya.”  
Goṭhayimbaravacanaṃ sutvā lajjo gajuttamo
- 75 janayanto madamānaṃ koñcaṃ katvā jayaṃ sayam  
udakā vuṭṭahitvāna thale atṭhāsi dappavā.
- 76 Hatthivejjo 'tha dhovitvā silesaṃ tassa piṭṭhiyaṃ  
osadhen' eva makkhesi nirogo so pure viya.
- 77 Rājā āruya taṃ hatthim kumbhe phusiya pāninā  
palobhetvā tosayitvā avakannassa jappayi :
- 78 „Laṅkādiṇamhi sakale rajjaṃ te, tāta Kuṇḍala,  
ce gahetvā<sup>4</sup> labhitvā tvaṃ Vijitanagaraṃ imaṃ
- 79 ahaṃ dammi idān' eva gahetvāna na saṃsasi.”  
Iti vatvāna bhūmiṇdo bhojento varabhojanaṃ
- 80 pāyetvāna suraṃ tikkhaṃ oruya piṭṭhitopari  
vethayitvā sātakena kārāpetvā suvammikaṃ
- 81 <sup>5</sup>satta mahisacammāni bandhitvā piṭṭhiyopari  
tassopari telacammaṃ pasāretvā visajjayi.

<sup>1</sup> jaṇṇūhi datvā pādāhi Q. <sup>2</sup> sakam dhātum na ussahi Q. <sup>3</sup> otaritvā  
dakaṭṭhānaṃ nahāyittha Q. <sup>4</sup> ce gahetvāna labhesi Q. <sup>5</sup> sattaṅgaṃ  
mahisacammam Q.

- 82 Asanī viya gajjanto koñcam katvā jayaṃ sayam  
saṇikaṃ saṇikaṃ gantvā patvāna<sup>1</sup> jayabhūmiyaṃ.
- 83 Sabbān' āvudhavassāni silesakalalāni ca  
ayogulañ ca jajjalaṃ khipimsu Damilā tadā.
- 84 <sup>2</sup>Adhivāsesi so nāgo silāthambho va tiṭṭhati,  
upagantvā ayodvāraṃ hatthena<sup>3</sup> padaraṃ hani  
85 kavāṭe tikkhadāthāhi bhinditvā chiddachiddakaṃ  
ayomayañ ca ummāraṃ thāmasā padasā hani.
- 86 <sup>4</sup>Ayomayakavāṭāyo dvārabāhe sah' eva so  
vasundharāyaṃ pātentō tesam saddo mahā ahu.
- 87 Gopure dabbasambhāraṃ patantaṃ hatthipiṭṭhiyaṃ  
bāhāhi parikaḍḍhanto Nandhimitto pavattayi.
- 88 Disvāna tassa kiriyaṃ Kuṇḍalo tuṭṭhamānaso  
dāthāpīlanaveraṃ taṃ tena pubbe kataṃ sakaṃ  
tañkhaṇaṇṇeva chaḍḍetvā santhavaṃ samupādayi.
- 89 Attano piṭṭhito yeva pavasatthāya Kuṇḍalo  
nivattitvāna oloki yodhaṃ tattha gajuttamo.
- 90 Nandhimitto ayodvāraṃ bhinditvā hatthinā kataṃ  
uppādayi madamānaṃ passitvā iti cintayi :
- 91 „hatthinā katamaggena na pavessāmi 'dān' ahaṃ.”  
Sāvento attano nāmaṃ pākāraṃ hani bāhunā.
- 92 So aṭṭhārasahatthuceo pati aṭṭhusabho kira  
<sup>5</sup>oloki Suranimmilaṃ pavisantaṃ yadī pathaṃ.
- 93 Nātvāna tassa pākāraṃ <sup>6</sup>Suranimmilo vicintayi :  
Nandhimittassa maggena na pavissāmi 'idān' ahaṃ.”
- 94 Laṅghayitvāna pākāraṃ nagarabbhantare pati,  
bhinditvā dvāraṃ ekekaṃ Goṭho Soṇo ca pāvīsi.
- 95 Hatthī gahetvā rathacakkaṃ Mitto sakaṭapañjaraṃ  
nālikerataruṃ Goṭho uddharanto va gaṇhati.
- 96 Sūranimmilayodho tu gaṇhanto khaggam uttamaṃ  
tālarukkaṃ pi bhindanto Mahāsoṇo ca gaṇhati.
- 97 Theraputtābhayo yodho gaṇhanto taṃ mahāgadam  
aṭṭhatimsaṅgulāvattāṃ soḷasaratanadīghato<sup>7</sup>.
- 98 Cha yodhā vicarantā te vīthiyaṃ pi visuṃ visuṃ  
pothesuṃ Damiḷe sabbe,<sup>8</sup> maṃsatthīni vicuṇṇayum.

<sup>1</sup> patto so Q. <sup>2</sup> silāthambho va thatvā so gantvā upaddave sahaṃ Q.  
<sup>3</sup> pādāhi Q. <sup>4</sup> Dvāraṃsadvāraṃ pi bhūmiyaṃ sasaraṃ pati bhūmiyañ ca  
patantānaṃ tesam . . . Q. <sup>5</sup> icchanto so pavasetuṃ oloki Sūranimmi-  
lam Q. SP have Nandhimittam. <sup>6</sup> Anicchaṃ so pi taṃ Rani Q. <sup>7</sup> hattha<sup>o</sup>  
Q. <sup>8</sup> tattha Q.

- 99 Paṭhaviyaṃ nīpajjivā Damiḷā puñjapuñjakā  
pamadditā<sup>1</sup> mālutehi sālā va vanasaṇḍakā.
- 100 Cha yodhā pi yad' āgañchum vīthiyaṃ purato tato  
Bharaṇo Sumano Khañjo Phussadevo tu Vasabho
- 101 pañca yeva mahāyodhā gahetvā vividhāvudhe  
pacehato vicarivāna vīthiyaṃ caccaramhi vā
- 102 ghātesum Damiḷe sabbe puñjapuñje visum visum.  
Evaṃ Vijitanagaraṃ <sup>2</sup>Damiḷehi ca sugopitaṃ
- 103 gañhitvā catumāsena labbhamāno mahabbalo  
carāpento pure bheriṃ sannipātiya nāgare
- 104 nikkhamitvā <sup>3</sup>purā rammā senāya caturaṅgiyā  
Vijitanagarass' eva āsanne paṭiṭṭhāpitaṃ
- 105 Girikolavhayaṃ rammaṃ puram gantvā mahīpati  
nagaraṃ rundhayitvāna sañcāraṃ pavicchindayi.
- 106 Damiḷā bhīmsarūpā te sabbe nekkhamma tāvade  
yujjhivāna nareh' eva ghātesum bahudhā jane.
- 107 Muhutten' eva Damiḷā rañño tejena pīḷitā  
aññaṃ aññaṃ apassantā palāyimsu diso disaṃ.
- 108 Nāyakadamiḷaṃ tattha gāhāpetvāna bhūpati  
bahūhi Damiḷeh' eva ghātāpesi mahabbalo.
- 109 Paṭipanno Anurādhapuragāmañjasaṃ tato  
disvāna iṅgitākāraṃ<sup>4</sup> Kuṇḍalo so vicintayi :
- 110 „yadi Mahelanagaraṃ agañhitvā mahīpati,<sup>5</sup>  
no gamissāmi maggena yena rañña gatena hi.”
- 111 Mahantaṃ bheravaṃ tattha koñcanādaṃ akāsi so.  
Accherasaddaṃ sutvāna nivattitvā mahīpati
- 112 Mahelanagarass' eva añjasaṃ paṭipajjati.  
Māpitaṃ nagaraṃ tattha Nivattagiri-m-avhayaṃ.
- 113 Patto Mahelanagaraṃ gopurattālasannibhaṃ<sup>6</sup>  
pākārubbedhasampannaṃ dhajādīhi vibhūsitam.
- 114 Timahāparikhāyo ca nagaramhi<sup>7</sup> khatā ahu  
antare antare tāsam parikhānaṃ puruttamaṃ
- 115 kadambapupphavallīhi samantā parivāritaṃ  
ekadvāraṃ duppavesam sugopitaṃ surakkhitaṃ
- 116 balarathagajassehi na sakkā avarundhitum.  
Purass' eva samīpaṃ so ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ mahantakaṃ

<sup>1</sup> pamadditeā CK. <sup>2</sup> bhetvā pākāragopure Q. <sup>3</sup> tato rājā Q. <sup>4</sup> gumanā-  
kāraṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> va gacchati Q. <sup>6</sup> santikaṃ CP. <sup>7</sup> samantato Q.



- 117 rammacchayādakūpetam addakkhi dharaṇīpati.  
Kārāpetvāna tath' eva khandhāvāraṃ samantato<sup>1</sup>
- 118 balasaṅghehi saddhim so bhūmino tattha vāsai.  
Catumāsaṃ vasitvāna<sup>2</sup> sattuyuddham akāsi so ;
- 119 yuddham catūhi māsehi divase divase pana  
bahūhi Damiḷeh' eva sabbe yodhā akārayum.
- 120 Ubhinnaṃ rājunaṃ cāpi narā yuddhanti kāraṇā  
anekāni sahasāni paṭimsu yuddhabhūmiyaṃ.
- 121 Eten' eva upāyena na sakkā gaṇhitum puraṃ  
pesetvā carapurise mahante dhanasārake
- 122 paṇṇākāre ca dāpetvā māyāsāsanam appayi.<sup>3</sup>  
Pavesetvā mahāyodhe kusale yuddhabhūmiyaṃ
- 123 anto Mahelanagaraṃ yuddhattham paṭisattunā  
labhitvā te tam okāsaṃ pavisentā puruttamaṃ
- 124 dhanasāraṃ paṇṇākaraṃ adamsu rājino narā  
suhadayuddhakusalehi bhedanaṃ sāvayimsu te.
- 125 Vissaṭṭhayuddhasajjāya mantam mantayuddhāvayaṃ  
sutvāna vacanaṃ tesam tussitvā dharaṇīpati
- 126 bahudhanāni dāpetvā sabbesam patisattunaṃ  
yodhā sabbe nivedesum rājino paṭisāsanam.
- 127 Bherim paricarāpetvā khandhāvāraṃ samantato  
saddhim Damiḷayodhchi nikkhantehi viyujjhi so.
- 128 Parājetvanā Damiḷā dvidhā bhijjiya tāvade  
āvudhā nikkhipitvāna palāyantā diso disam
- 129 anokāsaṃ tathā dvāraṃ na sakkā tam pavisitum.  
Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā so anvento pacchato tadā
- 130 balasaṅghagajasschi puraṃ pāvīsi tavade.  
Ghātetvā Damiḷe sabbe vīthiyaṃ caccaraṃ tato
- 131 Mahelarājānaṃ<sup>4</sup> gaṇhitvā mantayuddhena bhūmipo.  
Tato Anurādhapuraṃ gacchanto so mahīpati
- 132 khandhāvāraṃ nivesesi purato Kāsapabbete,<sup>5</sup>  
māsamhi Jeṭṭhamūlamhi taḷākaṃ tattha kārayi.
- 133 Kīlītvanodakaṃ kilam saddhim yodhagaṇchi so  
māpesi nagaraṃ rājā Pajjotanagarāvayaṃ.
- 134 Pesetvā<sup>6</sup> rājasandesam, „yujjhissāmi suve ” iti.  
Tam yuddhāyāgataṃ sutvā rājānaṃ Duṭṭhagāmaṇim

<sup>1</sup> ca phāsuke Q. <sup>2</sup> vāsaṃ gaṇhi yuddham karaṃ nivāsīya Q. <sup>3</sup> sāvay  
K pesayi CP. <sup>4</sup> rājam aggahi Q. <sup>5</sup> Kāla° Q. <sup>6</sup> pesesi Q.

- 135 amacce sannipätetvā Elāro c'āha bhūpati :  
„so rājā ca sayam yodho, yodhā c'assa bahū kira ;
- 136 bhavantā, kin nu kātabbam, kin nu maññanti no ? ” iti.  
Dīghajantuppabbutayo yodhā Elārarājino
- 137 „suve yuddham karissāma ” sannitthānaṃ akamsu te.  
Nandhimittappabbutihi Dutthagāmaṇibhūpati
- 138 yodhchi saha mantetvā<sup>1</sup> Elāren'eva yujjhitum  
„suve yuddham karissāma ” iti te nicchayaṃ 'karum.
- 139 Tuṭṭho rājā pavisitvā mantetvā mātuyā saha  
„kin nu kho, amma, kātabbam yujjhitum me suve ? ” iti.
- 140 Tassā matena kāretvā dvattiṃsabalakotthake  
rūpaṃ kaṭṭhamayaṇ c'eva<sup>2</sup> rañño va patirūpakaṃ
- 141 ckamekamhi tatth' eva tathā kāresi bhūpati  
senāṅgabbhantare tattha sabba pacchimakoṭṭiyā
- 142 balakotthamhi sabbesaṃ sayam aṭṭhāsi bhūpati.  
Senāyāgamaṇaṃ sutvā yodhā rañño nivedayaṃ.
- 143 Elārarājā sannaddho Mahāpabbatakuṅjaraṃ  
āruya nikkhamitvāna caturaṅgabalehi so
- 144 ubhinnaṃ rājanaṃ tesam yodhā sadisā te mahā  
hatthassarathapattīhi jutiparakkamehi ca.
- 145 Saṅgāme vattamānaṃhi Dīghajantu mahabbalo  
ādāya<sup>3</sup> khaggaphalakaṃ taramāno bhayānako
- 146 yujjhanto purato rañño ghātetvā bahudhā jane  
hatthc<sup>4</sup> aṭṭhāres' uggantvā nabhaṃ taṃ rājarūpakaṃ
- 147 passitvā iti „rājā 'yaṃ ” maññaṃāno turaṅgato  
chinditvā asinā<sup>5</sup> sisam jinitvā saha hatthinā
- 148 koṭṭhāsaṃ paṭhamam patto<sup>6</sup> disodisaṃ vidhaṃsayi.  
Anukkamena yujjhanto chindanto rājavāhinim<sup>7</sup>
- 149 ṭhitam Gāmaṇirājena balakottham upāgami ;  
ckattiṃsabalabyūhā bhijjantā te visum visum.
- 150 Yodho taṃ Sūranimmilo gacchantam rājinopari  
Dīghajantum tathā disvā sāvetvā vacanaṃ rane
- 151 <sup>8</sup>ānetukāmo 'bhimukhaṃ pharusavacanaṃ bhaṇi :  
„Are, Damiḷa, dubbuddhi<sup>9</sup> yujjhakāmo sace tuvaṃ
- 152 aññatth' eva agantvāna ehi tvam 'bhimukhaṃ mayā  
palāpetum tuvaṃ assu āgañchim yuddhabbhūmiyam.”

<sup>1</sup> mantesi Q. <sup>2</sup> ekekaṃ rājarūpakaṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> khaggaṃ phalakaṃ ādāya Q. <sup>4</sup> rathe CP. <sup>5</sup> rājarūpaṃ taṃ asinā saha hatthinā Q. <sup>6</sup> bhijja Q. <sup>7</sup> rājarūpake QS. <sup>8</sup> bhimukhaṃ netukāmo taṃ Q. <sup>9</sup> sace yujjhitukāmasi Q.

- 153 Sūranimmilavacanam sutvā yodho gato mukho  
kuddho āsiviso viya daṇḍena pahaṭo tato,
- 154 „idāni<sup>1</sup> taṃ vadhissan ” ti vatvā<sup>2</sup> jotipath’ okkami.  
Yodhassa otarantassa itarā yuddhakusalo
- 155 tassābhimukhaṃ katvāna phalakaṃ apanāmayi ;  
„chindām’ etaṃ saphalakaṃ ” iti cintiya so pana
- 156 Sūranimmilahatthe taṃ khaggena phalakaṃ hani.  
Gahaṇaṃ sithilaṃ katvā<sup>3</sup> vissajjes’ itaro pana.
- 157 Muttachiddo<sup>4</sup> visajjito karamhā so taḥiṃ pati.  
Patitaṃ Dīghajantuṃ so vuṭṭhāya<sup>5</sup> Sūranimmilo
- 158 disvāna<sup>6</sup> sattiyā hantvā nirāsaṅko apakkami.  
<sup>7</sup>Tadanantare Phussadevo dhamanto saṅkham utta-  
maṃ  
asanipātasaddo va saddo tassa mahā ahu.
- 159 Parājetvāna Damilā sah’ eva patanena te  
Dīghajantussa saddena saṅkhass’ eva palāyisuṃ.
- 160 Patitaṃ Dīghajantuṃ so disvā Elārabhūpati  
nivattitvā sasenāya lahuṃ siḅhaṃ palāyati.
- 161 <sup>8</sup>Damilā nekasaṅkhyā te patimsu yuddhabhūmiyaṃ ;  
lohitoghena ajjhottharitena āvilaṃ jalaṃ<sup>9</sup>
- 162 matānaṃ lohitavaṇṇaṃ yasmā āsi’ dha vāpiyaṃ  
tasmā Kulatthavāpi<sup>10</sup> ti nāmena vissutā ahu.
- 163 Elārarājaṃ dhāvantaṃ vudikkhiya mahīpati  
bheriṃ paricarāpetvā taḥiṃ yodhe iccabravi :
- 164 „Bhonto, sannipatitvāna suṇātha vacanaṃ mama :  
na hanissati Elāraṃ maṃ muñciya paro jano.<sup>11</sup> ”
- 165 Sannaddho so taṃ āruya sannaddhaṃ Kuṇḍalaṃ varaṃ  
hatthārohena pājento anvento taṃ mahīpatiṃ,
- 166 Mahāpabbatarājaṃ pi nisinnaṃ taṃ gajuttamaṃ  
mahantaṃ jayakoṅcam so katvā tattha gajuttamo.  
Elāraṃ anubandhanto dakkhiṇadvāram āgami.
- 167 Mahāsūrā-m-ubho rājā āruyhantā gajuttame  
sattumaddane pabhinne sobhanti pi niropamā.

<sup>1</sup> itaro Q. <sup>2</sup> kuddho Q. <sup>3</sup> taṃ muñc’ itaro Q. <sup>4</sup> kappanto mutta-  
phalakaṃ vissajjitā taḥiṃ pati Q. <sup>5</sup> disvāna Q. <sup>6</sup> vuṭṭhāya Q. <sup>7</sup> Phussa-  
devo mahāyodho dhami saṅkhañ ca uttamaṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> For 161-2 Q has :  
Yodhā taṃ anubandhanti ghātesuṃ Damile bahū, tattha vāpijalaṃ āsi  
hatānaṃ lohitāvilāṃ, tasmā Kulatthavāpi ti nāmato vissutā ahu.  
<sup>9</sup> thalaṃ CK. <sup>10</sup> Kulanta° CKS. <sup>11</sup> iti Q.

- 168 Puradakkhiṇabhāgamhi ubho yujjhimsu bhūmipā  
<sup>1</sup>gaḷuttamā pi yujjhantā gaḷehi pavarchi pi
- 169 <sup>2</sup>yodhā yujjhimsu yodhehi pattikā pattikehi pi  
dhanuggahehi yujjhivā katahatthā dhanuggahā
- 170 añikatṭhā narā sabbe asse-m-āruyha balave  
Damile parikkhipivāna pāpetvāna<sup>3</sup> diso disaṃ
- 171 sise paccatthikānaṃ te chinditvāna parāparaṃ  
nirantaraṃ nayitvāna Gāmaṇino adassayūṃ.
- 172 Gaḷassapadasaddehi bheravugghosanena pi  
mahindharā va pātentā sāgarass' eva ummiyā
- 173 sakasenā parasenā yujjhantā tā asaṅkhayā  
aññaṃ aññaṃ vighātetvā patimsu yuddhabhūmiyaṃ
- 174 Yuddhaṃ ubhinnaṃ rājūnaṃ Anurādhassa bāhire  
yadi Indādi devatā uddikkhitvāna vattati,<sup>4</sup>
- 175 Mahāpabbatahatthinā sahasā yujjhi Kuṇḍalo  
tomaraṃ khipi Elāro bhūpatiṃ Dutthagāmaṇiṃ.
- 176 Namitvā sakam attānaṃ tomaraṃ taṃ vissajji<sup>5</sup> so,  
vijjhāpesi ca dantchi taṃ hatthiṃ sakahatthinā.
- 177 Jaṇṇukehi yathā hatthiṃ onamitvāna tāvade  
sekattānaṃ pavattetvā tadā Elārabhūpati,
- 178 piṭṭhiyaṃ sahasā<sup>5</sup> rājā Elāraṃ khipi Gāmaṇi ;  
saha tomaravegena sahatthi tattha so pati.
- 179 Tato vijītasāṅgāmo sayoggabalavāhano  
Laṅkaṃ ekādhipattaṃ so katvāna pāvīsī puraṃ.
- 180 Pure bheriṃ carāpetvā samantā yojane jane  
sannipātiya kārcsi pūjaṃ Elārarājino.
- 181 Tam <sup>6</sup>dehaṃ cakkavattissa parihārena' alaṅkataṃ  
kūṭāgārena saddhiṃ so patitaṭṭhānaṃhi jhāpayi.
- 182 Upagantvāna taṃ ṭhānaṃ tūriyehi attanā kataṃ  
carāpetvā<sup>7</sup> padakkhiṇaṃ <sup>8</sup>garucittaṃ uppādayi.
- 183 Tattha mālaṅ ca gandhaṅ ca pūjetvāna yathārahaṃ  
„sabbe te diparājāno karontu īdisaṃ mayā
- 184 kataṃ thūpassa tass' eva," <sup>9</sup>vacānena abhāsi so.  
Ajjāpi Laṅkāpatino taṃ padesaṃ samīpagā  
ten'eva parihārena pūjaṃ katvāna pakkamuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> gaḷā assā pi yujjhantā gaḷehi siṅgavehi ca Q. <sup>2</sup> rathikā rāthikeh' eva Q. <sup>3</sup> patenti pi Q. <sup>4</sup> vijjati Peor. <sup>5</sup> tomaraṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> tamdehapatitūṭṭhāne saddhiṃ alaṅkatena pi.cakkavattiparihārena kūṭāgārena jhāpayi Q. <sup>7</sup> harāpetvā Peor. <sup>8</sup> katvā uppādayi garuṃ Q. <sup>9</sup> parihāraṃ adāsi ca Q.

- 185 Evaṃ dvattimsadamīlarājāno Duṭṭhagāmaṇī  
gaṇhitvā attano yodhe tesam rajje 'bhiyādayi.
- 186 Laṅkāḍīpaṃ imaṃ rājā sakam hatthagatena so  
ekena rājachattena akāsi abhilakkhitam.
- 187 Yadā <sup>1</sup>Vijitanagare abhinne Dīghajantuko  
tadā Elāraraṇṇo so yodham Bhallukam <sup>2</sup>avhayam  
attano bhāgiṇeyyam tam āṇiyattham nivedayi ;  
lekham katvāna tass' eva santikam so apesayi.
- 189 <sup>3</sup>Muhuttaṃ so sunivā tam mātulass' eva Bhalluko  
Elāradaddhadivasā sattame divase pana  
190 satṭhisahassapurise ādāya paratīrato  
otaranto sunivāna patanam tassa rājino  
191 vijitasāṅgāma-Laṅkāḍīparaṇṇo anāgatā  
santikam tassa lajjāya anāthagamano ahu.
- 192 Mantayivā nareh' eva „yujjhissāma mayam ” iti  
Mahātittā tato gantvā Bhalluko so mahabbalo  
193 khandhāvāram nivāsesi gāme Kolambahālake.  
Sutvāna tāy' āgamanam senāya dharaṇīpati  
194 bherim paricarāpetvā yuddhāya abhinikkhami.  
Paṭimukkam maṇicammam bandhitvā sahasā 'ttanā  
195 tomaraṇ ca gahetvāna bhamitvā satatam tu te,  
dasa yodhe avhayanto haṭṭharūpo tam āruhi  
Kuṇḍalam hatthim 'laṅkāram abhimaṅgalasammataṃ.
- 196 Saṇikam saṇikam gantvā senāya caturaṅgiyā  
sabbāsenāya disvāna nikkhantā paṭipāṭiyā  
197 hatthivājihi sadisā sāgarodakam otanam  
hatthassarathayodehi pattihi ca anūnako.
- 198 Ummādaphussadevo so dīpe aggadhanuggaho  
<sup>4</sup>taramāno tu sannaddho pañcāvudhe sakattanā  
199 purato saṇikam gantvā sabbā yodhā va anvagū,  
Damiḥ' eva sabbehi narā sabbe viyujjhissam.
- 200 Bhimsanake mahāyuddhe pavatte paccupaṭṭhite  
rājābhimukho pāyāsi sannaddho Bhalluko tahim.
- 201 Tato so Kuṇḍalo hatthi kusalo jayabhūmiyam  
abhimukhāgatam disvā Bhallukam tam mahabbalam  
202 sabbesam balasaṅghānam dvibhāgam akari lahum.  
Bhijjitvā balasaṅghāyo disvā yodho tu Bhalluko

<sup>1</sup> bhinnamhi Vijitanagare Q. <sup>2</sup> lukassa hi Q. <sup>3</sup> Tassa sutvāna lekham  
so Q. <sup>4</sup> turito yuddhasannaddho sannaddhapañcāvudho Q.

- 203 taramānarūpo gantvā vegasā majjhato tato ;  
gajo so jayagāhattham<sup>1</sup> paccossakki saṇiṃ saṇiṃ.
- 204 Rājasenā ca sakalā ubhassena hatthino  
dhāvanta hatthinā saddhiṃ paccossakki saṇiṃ saṇiṃ.
- 205 „Aṭṭhavisati yuddhesu, bhāṇe, pubbe gajo ayaṃ  
na paccossakki, kiṃ etaṃ ? ” Phussadevaṃ apucchi so.
- 206 Puṭṭho rañño 'bravī etaṃ, „Dev' amhakaṃ jayo ayaṃ  
bhavissati idān' eva purādhikataro ahu ;
- 207 yasmā tasmā gajo 'yaṃ pi pekkhanto jayabhūmiyaṃ  
paccāhato paṭisakkivā jayatṭhānamhi ṭhassati.”<sup>2</sup>
- 208 Mahāsusānassa uttare bhāge patitṭhitāya so  
passato Devatāy' eva paccossakki gajuttamo  
Mahāvihārasimante acalo suppatitṭhito.
- 209 Tatratṭhite nāgarāje niccale niccale pana  
Bhalluko Damiḷo tattha sahasā 'bhimukhaṃ gato.
- 210 Dutthagāmaṇi rājānaṃ<sup>3</sup> uppaṇḍetvā mahīpatiṃ  
<sup>4</sup>uddhacchehi anekehi attano yuddhakammunā
- 211 rājavambhanasamyuttavacanehi <sup>5</sup>akāsi so.  
Sabbā Damiḷayodhāyo anvagā Bhallukena pi
- 212 rañño 'bhimukhaṃ āgantvā hasamānā<sup>6</sup> uppaṇḍisum  
pharusavacaneh' eva anekehi visum visum  
ukkamsitvāna attānaṃ vambhantā<sup>7</sup> pararājunāṃ.
- 213 Mukhaṃ pidhāya khaggena rājā akkosi Bhallukaṃ,  
Bhalluko ghosayanto so vadanto rājino iti :
- 214 „khattiyāṃ vijjhayissāṃ taṃ <sup>8</sup>pātetvā mukhaṃ-eva 'ham,”  
<sup>9</sup>vatvāna raññā saddhiṃ tu vijjhi kaṇḍaṇ ca so lahuṃ.
- 215 Āhacca so khaggatalaṃ khitto<sup>10</sup> pavatti<sup>11</sup> bhūmiyaṃ ;  
„mukho viddho ” ti saññāya ukkuṭṭhiṃ Bhalluko akā.
- 216 Pahatṭhamanaso hutvā kare pāde vikotayi,  
attano balasaṅghāyo ukkuṭṭhiṃ mahatiṃ 'karuṃ.
- 217 <sup>12</sup>Karontass' ukkuṭṭhisaddaṃ mukhamhi vivatte pana  
nisinno paccāhto rañño Phussadevo dhanuggaho
- 218 vissajjetvāna<sup>13</sup> taṃ kaṇḍaṃ ṣakāṃ rājakuṇḍalaṃ  
ghaṭṭetvā<sup>14</sup> Bhallukass' eva anto mukhamhi vijjhati.

<sup>1</sup> °gāhantaṃ C ; °gāhaṭṭhaṃ Pcor. <sup>2</sup> ṭhassitum CKS. <sup>3</sup> °rañño taṃ CK.  
<sup>4</sup> attano yuddhakammehi attanā attukkaṃsanāṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> anekadhā Q.  
<sup>6</sup> sahamānā CS. <sup>7</sup> vambhimsu Q. <sup>8</sup> pātayissāṃ idāni pi Q. <sup>9</sup> rañño  
mukhamhi pātemi iti kaṇḍaṇ' ca so khipi Q. <sup>10</sup> khittam CK. <sup>11</sup> papati Q.  
<sup>12</sup> vivatte ca mukhe tassa ukkuṭṭhiṃ karato pana Q. <sup>13</sup> °tvā sakāṃ  
kaṇḍaṃ Q. <sup>14</sup> saṅghantaṃ Bh° Q.

- 219 <sup>1</sup>Patitvā taṅkhaṇaññeva ubho pādā uddhā ahū  
 Duṭṭhagāmanirājassa tass' eva purato <sup>2</sup>ca so.
- 220 Mahāsippo <sup>3</sup>Phussadevo pitarā ca susikkhito  
 taṃ yeva vandanākāraṃ kārapento <sup>4</sup>yathicchitaṃ
- 221 <sup>5</sup>khipitvā aparaṃ kaṇḍaṃ vijjhivā tassa jaṇṇukaṃ  
 bhamitvāna disābhāgā sisāṃ katvāna rājino
- 222 kammaṃ kalebarass' eva sujīvassa ca yādisaṃ.  
 Bhalūke patite tasmim jayanādo pavattatha.
- 223 Balasaṅgho ghosayanto ekakolāhalaṃ akā  
 vasundharā va bhijjantā sāgarass' eva ummiyo.
- 224 Phussadevo taṃ <sup>6</sup>eva nāpetuṃ dosaṃ attano  
 kaṇṇavallim sakaṃ chetvā <sup>7</sup>pasataṃ lohitaṃ sayāṃ
- 225 dassetvāna taṃ rañño ; disvā rājā apucchi so,  
 „Phussadeva, bhāṇe, kiṃ nu evaṃ kammaṃ akāsi tvam ?”
- 226 „Rājadāṇḍo kato me” ti so avoca ; mahīpati  
 „ko te doso ? ” ti ; puṭṭho so, “deva, kuṇḍalaghaṭṭanaṃ ;
- 227 kaṇḍo vissajjito me ” ti so avoca mahīpatiṃ.  
 Paṭibhīto <sup>8</sup>tato sutvā sinehen' idam abravi :
- 228 „aḍosaṃ dosasaññāya no bhīto kari, bhātika ?”  
 iti vatvā mahārājā kataññū idam āha ca :
- 229 „guṇaṃ etaṃ kataṃ mayhaṃ doso na hoti, bhātika ;  
 aho vata janā sabbe jānantā attanīkataṃ,
- 230 guṇaṃ sappurisānaṃ pi lokamhī dukkaraṃ ahu ;  
 kataññū katavedī ca puggalā atidullabhā
- 231 buddhuppādasamā loke, ayaṃ dukkarakārako.  
<sup>9</sup>Tayā vissajjito mayhaṃ kaṇḍo 'nucchaviko imaṃ  
<sup>10</sup>mayi purāṃ pavitṭhamhī sakkāro hessate mahā.”
- 232 Ghātetvā Damiḷe sabbe rājā laddhajayo tato  
 Anurādhapure anto pavisitvāna tejavā
- 233 Maghavā devarājā va tṭhito Erāvane vare  
 jetvā asurayodho yo devayodhehi tehi pi
- 234 parivārasamantehi devayuddhehi sabbaso  
 laddhajayo pavisanto antodevapure subhe.
- 235 Yada āruyha so rājā pāsādatalake vare  
 sobhati devarājā va āruyhitvā tale vare

<sup>1</sup> taṅkhaṇaññev' ubho pādā patamānassa tassa tu Q. <sup>2</sup> ahu Q. <sup>3</sup> katusippo Ph<sup>o</sup> attano pitu santike Q. <sup>4</sup> paraṃ puna Q. <sup>5</sup> khipi'ssa jaṇṇukaṃ vijjhi pātesī lahuhatthako Q. <sup>6</sup> sayāṃ Q. <sup>7</sup> lohitaṃse apagghari all ex. P cor. <sup>8</sup> atī<sup>o</sup> P. <sup>9</sup> mayhaṃ vissajjito kaṇḍo pavitṭhamhī purāṃ mayi Q. <sup>10</sup> kaṇḍānucchavikā tuyhaṃ Q.

- 236 Vejayantapāsādassa varassa Tāvatiṃsake  
vibhattabhittivicittam vedikāhi parikkhite
- 237 suvaṇṇarajatamaṇimuttā pavāḷajotite  
supatitṭhitavijjotavisāladvārasaṃyute
- 238 nakkhattapatham passitum kamatā va vijambhitam,  
<sup>1</sup>samussayassa pāsādavarassa Duṭṭhagāmaṇi
- 239 naṭanāṭakamajjhamhi rājakaññāpurakkhito  
devaccharāhi <sup>2</sup>nekāhi paribyūḷho samantato
- 240 guṇam anussaranto so Phussadevassa taṅkhaṇe<sup>3</sup>  
ānāpetvā Phussadevaṃ saddhim yodhehi tehi pi
- 241 gāhāpetvāna<sup>4</sup> tam kaṇḍam <sup>5</sup>ṭhapāpetvāna ujjukam  
<sup>6</sup>pāsādatalake yeva dukūlapaṭamathake
- 242 kahāpaṇehi kaṇḍam tam poṅkhassosīdatūpari<sup>7</sup>  
chādāpetvāna dāpesi Phussadevassa taṅkhaṇe.
- 243 Guṇapakaraṇānurūpe yodhānañ ca dhane pana  
dhanasārupato bhoge dāpesi dharaṇipati.
- 244 Tadanantaram nahāyanto gandhodakam yathicchitam  
sugandham upalimpetvā nānāgandhasamāyutam
- 245 paṭakam uttamam maṭṭham dibbapaṭena sādisam  
kapparakkhā haritvāna<sup>8</sup> nivāsetvāna sobhanam
- 246 bhojanam bhūñjayitvāna Sakkabhojanasādisam  
narindo <sup>9</sup>tha sayanto so pāsādatalake vare
- 247 ulārasirivibhavasobhite samalaṅkate  
<sup>9</sup>sugandhadīpajalite nānāgandhasamāyute
- 248 <sup>10</sup>nīlapītavitāne va muttājālūpasobhite  
suvaṇṇarajatamaṇipabhāvajotibhāsīte,
- 249 parisuddham va ākāsam raṃsiyā-<sup>11</sup>m-upasobhitam  
tesam tāraganānam va sasindarājaraṃsiyo
- 250 nāṭakīnaṭayogehi accharāhi vibhūsite<sup>12</sup>  
suvaṇṇavalāyanūpūrasaṅghuṭṭhe saddasammissa
- 251 <sup>13</sup>madhurassarehi bhirude kathāhasanabhūsite<sup>14</sup>  
narindapāsādatalaṅkate sattaratanehi <sup>15</sup>laṅkate
- 252 ubhato rattupādhānavitānapariraṇjite  
supatṭhaṭe sattaratane <sup>15</sup>mahagghattharaṇehi ca

<sup>1</sup> samussaye ca pāsāde sīhāsanagato tīto Q. <sup>2</sup> Sakko va Q. <sup>3</sup> tam saram Q. <sup>4</sup> pakkosūpiya Q. <sup>5</sup> °petvā ujjukam thale Q. <sup>6</sup> pāsādassa varass' eva Q. <sup>7</sup> poṭṭhassa° all. <sup>8</sup> hatena pi Q. <sup>9</sup> nīlapaṭavītānena candagan° Q. <sup>10</sup> sugandhapadīpajalite Q. <sup>11</sup> rathiyā P. <sup>12</sup> Q adds Vefayante va pāsāde tathā tu chaṇabhūsite. <sup>13</sup> Q om. this line. <sup>14</sup> °hamsana° C. <sup>15</sup> khacitatharaṇehi ca Q.



- 253 goṇakattharanādihi<sup>1</sup> khacite<sup>2</sup> muduke subhe  
bhisakamalakusumābhikiṇṇe sayanuttame
- 254 phullitappadumapūṇḍarīkamajjagato viya  
hamsarājā viy' ūhanto sayitvā pupphasantharam
- 255 dakkhiṇamsena kūṭena<sup>3</sup> olokeno<sup>4</sup> sirīvibhūṃ  
sakalam Lankissariyaṃ<sup>5</sup> rājabhavanabhūsitam
- 256 tassa hetum apekkhanto<sup>6</sup> addakki manujādhipo.  
<sup>7</sup>Asankhiyānaṃ maraṇaṃ Damilānaṃ tadantare
- 257 vasundharāyaṃ katvāna sīsaṃ sabbadisāsu pi  
akkhīni nikkhamitvāna gattāni uddhumātakā
- 258 kākakaṅkagijjhasonasigālādīhi khādītā  
hatthapādaṅgapacceṅgā chavānaṃ chiddamānakam
- 259 sattehi khādayantehi okirīṃsu visuṃ visuṃ ;  
saddā nesaṅ ca sattānaṃ<sup>8</sup> mahantā bheravā ahu.
- 260<sup>9</sup> Khaṇe yeva vicintesi mahīpālo jutindharo  
„bhāriyaṃ vat'idaṃ kammaṃ mayā payojitaṃ ” iti.
- 261 'Nukkamen', nukkamen'eva saritvāna lahuṃ lahuṃ,  
„bhavissati phalaṃ mayhaṃ pati kin nu ito paraṃ ? ”
- 262 Omujji viya attānaṃ mahoghe yeva aṇṇave  
dāhayitvāna attānaṃ<sup>10</sup> titiṇhāya paramparaṃ,  
appamattakaṃ niddaṃ vā natth'eva adḍharattiyaṃ,
- 263 Piyaṅgudīpe arahantā<sup>11</sup> natvā taṃ tassa cintitaṃ  
<sup>12</sup>khīṇāsavā pi sabbe te sannipatitvāna rattiyaṃ
- 264 pāhesuṃ arahante 'ttha<sup>13</sup> assāsetuṃ mahīpatim  
ussāpetuṃ puññakammaṃ pure viya nisamsayaṃ.
- 265 Majjhimayāme gantvā te rājadvāramhi otaruṃ  
niveditabbhāgamaṇā<sup>14</sup> pāsādatalam āruhuṃ.
- 266<sup>15</sup> Vanditvā te mahārājā nisīdāpiya-m-āsane  
katvā vividhasakkāraṃ pucchi-m-āgatakāraṇaṃ :
- 267 „Bhadantā, kin nu tumhe tu rattiyaṃ āgamissatha? ”<sup>16</sup>  
„Piyaṅgudīpe arahantā<sup>17</sup> pesitā, manujādhipa,
- 268 samassāsayaṭuṃ amhe subhāsubhaṅ ca pucchituṃ.”  
Vaco sutvā<sup>18</sup> narindo so assudhāraṃ pavattayi :

<sup>1</sup> goṇaṇo C. <sup>2</sup> atthate Q. <sup>3</sup> bhujena C. <sup>4</sup> olokesi Q. <sup>5</sup> cakkavattibhavanam viya Q. <sup>6</sup> Damilānaṃ tadantare. <sup>7</sup> saram akkhohiṇiṅghātaṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> bheravā pākāṭā ahu Q. <sup>9</sup> sukhaṃ nālabhi cittaṃ taṅkhaṇaṃ va vicintayaṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> tinukkādahanaṃ viya Q. <sup>11</sup> evaṃ tassa vitakkitaṃ Q. <sup>12</sup> natvā khīṇāsavā sabbe Q. <sup>13</sup> taṃ assāsetuṃ issaram Q. <sup>14</sup> tamhāgamaṇaṃ CPS. <sup>15</sup> rājā pi āgataṃ sutvā uṭṭhāy' āsanaṃ tato Q. <sup>16</sup> āgataṃ iti Q. <sup>17</sup> saṅghena Q. <sup>18</sup> sutvāna tesam pi rājā pun'āha there te Q.

- 269 „kathaṃ nu, bhante, assāso mama hessati 'dāni pi ?  
akkhohiṇīmahāsenā mādisehi janehi pi<sup>1</sup>
- 270 <sup>2</sup>ghātāpayante ghāt' ettha mama atthamhi pi iti  
pāpakamme hi me evaṃ sukhaṃ kin nu bhavissati ?
- 271 saggamaggantarāyaṃ pi mayā passiyate'' iti.  
Narindavacanaṃ sutvā aṭṭha khīṇāsavā yatī
- 272 tathato taṃ kammaphalaṃ ñatvāna idam abravuṃ :  
„mā bhāyasi, mahārāja, tava kammaṃ pi yādisaṃ ;
- 273 tisaṇaṃ pañcasīlaṃ t̥hitā yā kāci pi narā  
tādisā pi narā loke manussā nāma āhu te.
- 274 Saggamaggantarāyo ca natthi te tena kammunā  
akkhohiṇisu senāsu patitā yuddhabhūmiyaṃ
- 275 diyad̥dhamanujā c' ettha ghātītā manujādhipa ;  
saṇesa t̥hito eko pañcasīle pi cāparo  
micchādītthī ca dussilā sesā pasusamā matā.
- 276 Sambuddhasāsanass' eva joteyyāsi 'dāni tvam ;  
karotha puññakammāni bahudhā ca paramparaṃ.
- 277 <sup>3</sup>Vinodaya nayan' eva hadayaṃhi vilekkhakaṃ  
amhākaṃ kathaneh' eva vimatiṃ vo vichindiya."
- 278 <sup>4</sup>Sutvāna vacanaṃ tesam narindo dīpavaddhano  
pahaṭṭhamanaso hutvā vinetvā<sup>5</sup> hadaye daram.
- 279 Khīṇāsavā pi ñatvā te rājānaṃ nibbutiṃ daram,  
„gamissāma, mahārāja, saṅghakiccaṃ, nipajjase."<sup>6</sup>
- 280 Vanditvāna visajjetvā sayitvā puna cintayi :  
„Aho daharakālamhi mama Tissena saha pi
- 281 <sup>7</sup>paṭṭhāya mātāpitaro karonto taṃ mahussavaṃ  
paribhuñjāpay' āhāraṃ <sup>8</sup>vacanaṃ idam abravuṃ :
- 282 'Duve bhātaro pi, tātā, tu sandesaṃ taṃ karissatha,<sup>9</sup>  
vinā saṅghena yaṃ kiñci bhuñjittabbaṃ pi, puttakā,
- 283 samvibhāgaṃ adatvāna mā bhuñjatha kadāci pi.'  
Dinnato yāva paṭṭhāya patto ajj' ev' idān' ahaṃ
- 284 mātāpitunnaṃ ovādaṃ bahumānena akariṃ ;  
adatvā bhikkhusaṅghassa bhuttaṃ atthi nu no ?'' iti
- 285 cintayitvā cintayitvā 'nukkamen' nukkamena so  
addasa pātarāsamhi ekaṃ maricavaṭṭikam

<sup>1</sup> pana Q. <sup>2</sup> ghātenti Damile tattha Q. <sup>3</sup> manovilekham tasmā tvam nayan' evaṃ vinodaya Q. <sup>4</sup> Iti vutto narindo so tehi assāsam āgato Q. <sup>5</sup> vinesi Q. <sup>6</sup> °jare C; °jituṃ S. <sup>7</sup> pubbe mātāpitāy' eva Q. <sup>8</sup> sapimsu dahare ca no Q. <sup>9</sup> karotha vo Q.

- 286 saṅghassāpi adatvāna paribhuttaṃ satim vinā.  
Anattamanaso hutvā daṇḍam kātuṃ tu-m-attano,
- 287 „tadaṭṭhaṃ daṇḍakammaṃ me kātabban ” ti vicintayi.  
Nekakoṭi nare rājā ghātetvāna pi cintayi
- 288 „ettakānaṃ manussānaṃ ghātayissaṃ idān’ ahaṃ  
kāmayamāno no hetuṃ pañcakāmaguṇesu pi ;
- 289 sāsanaṃ jotanaṭṭhāya vāyāmaṃ pakataṃ mayā,  
tasmā vipphaṇṣāro yo pāpakammehi pāpito
- 290 manasi niccakālamhi sappurisajanehi pi  
saṅkhārassāniccabhāvaṃ karonto manasī naro  
na ciren’ eva dukkhamhā pamokkhaṃ pāpuṇeyya so.
- 291 Asakkonto sace pattuṃ saṃsāresu subhagatiṃ  
saṃsaritvāna yo ’cāpi ubho loke paṭilabhe.
- 292 Ete te nekakoṭi idha manujagaṇe ghātite cintayitvā  
kāmaṇaṃ hetu etaṃ manasi ca kayirā sādhu ādīnaṃ taṃ  
sabbesaṃ ghātaniṃ taṃ manasi ca kayirā ’niccataṃ  
sādhu sādhu :  
evaṃ dukkhā pamokkham subhagatiṃ atha vā pāpuṇeyyā-  
cirenā ti.
- Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvaṃse Abhaya-Duṭṭha-  
gāmaṇiladdhavijayekādhipattako nāma pañcavīsatiṃ  
paricchedo.

### CHABBĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Ekacchattam karitvāna Laṅkārajjam<sup>1</sup> mahāyaso  
<sup>2</sup>datvāna-m-adhikāram so yodhānañ ca mahāraham.
- 2 Theraputtābhayo yodho diyyamānaṃ na icchi<sup>3</sup> taṃ ;  
 pucchito, „tvam mayā dinnam<sup>4</sup> kasmā samma, na gaṇha-  
 si ? ”
- 3 „kāmo ’ham yujjhituṃ, deva, parapaccatthikehi pi.”  
 Sutvā āsaṅkamāno so pucchanto Abhayam iti :<sup>5</sup>
- 4 „Laṅkādīpamhi sakale ekarajje kate mayā,  
 amhehi saha ajj’ eva ko rājā yujjhituṃ iti ?<sup>6</sup>
- 5 tasmā hi vacanaṃ ‘yuddham’ kasmā vuttaṃ idāni pi ? ”  
 „Deva, kilesacoram<sup>7</sup> hi jinetuṃ dukkaram siyā  
 ajjhattehi aham’ dāni<sup>8</sup> yujjhayissam” ti āha so.
- 6 Anattamanaso rājā<sup>9</sup> kāmo ’yam so pabbajitūṃ  
<sup>10</sup>ñatvā nivārayitvāna idam āha mahīpati :
- 7 „Pabbajitūṃ alaṃ, samma, adhikārañ ca gaṇhasi ;  
 mam’ accayena pabbajja yathākāmam hi attano.”
- 8 Abhiṅham yācayanto so nivāresi<sup>11</sup> punappunam,  
 satataṃ yācayitvāna rājānuññāya pabbaji.
- 9 Pabbajitvāna na ciram arahattaṃ apāpuṇi ;  
 khīṇāsavā pañcasataṃ parivāro ahosi pi.
- 10 Chattamaṅgalasattāhe gate gatābhayābhayo  
 rājā katābhiseko va Anurādhapure vare
- 11 sodhāpetvāna-m-añjasam yāva taṃ Tissavāpiyam<sup>12</sup>  
 pālayitvāna<sup>13</sup> cārittaṃ vijjamānamhi dīpake
- 12 bherim paricarāpetvā mahatā vibhavana pi  
 nikkhamitvānurādhamaṃhā kīlitaṃ Tissavāpiyam
- 13 gantvāna-m-añjasam yeva<sup>14</sup> janehi samalaṅkataṃ  
 yathicchitaṃ kīlitvā so patto taṃ Tissavāpiyam.

<sup>1</sup> Laṅkam rājā CP. <sup>2</sup> adā thānantaram so pi Q. <sup>3</sup> icchati CPS. <sup>4</sup> kimat-  
 thaṃ na ca icchasi Q. <sup>5</sup> bravi Q. <sup>6</sup> alaṃ Q. <sup>7</sup> corehi karissāmi suduj-  
 jayam Q. <sup>8</sup> yuddham iccevam āha so Q. <sup>9</sup> kāmo pabbajitūṃ ayam Q.  
<sup>10</sup> iti ñatvāna yodham taṃ mahīpati nisedhayi Q. <sup>11</sup> nivārito Q. <sup>12</sup> piyā  
 Q. <sup>13</sup> yitūñ ca cār° Q. <sup>14</sup> so Tissavāpiyam agā Q.

- 14 Narā sabbe gahetvāna paññākārasatāni pi  
sahūpabhogabhaṇḍehi rañño ca upanāmayum.
- 15 Kārāpayissate thāne Maricavattivihāraḥam<sup>1</sup>  
ṭhapesum rājabhaṇḍāni rājānuññāya te narā.
- 16 Kontakaṃ avhayaṃ taṃ pi <sup>2</sup>gahetvā rājamānusa  
sadhātukāvudhaṃ tattha thūpaṭṭhāne susajjite
- 17 ṭhapaṃyitvā no tiriyam ujukaṃ ṭhapaṃyimsu te.  
Sahorodho mahārājā kilītvā Tissavāpiyaṃ
- 18 yathicchītaṃ nirāsaṅko sāyaṃ 'macce iccābravi :  
,,Gamissāma mayaṃ, bhonto, kontam vaddhetha 'dāni  
pi.”
- 19 Cāletum taṃ na sakkhimsu kontam tadadhīhāraḥā  
gandhamālāhi pūjesum rājasenā samāgatā.
- 20 Rājā mahantaṃ accheraṃ disvā taṃ haṭṭhamānaso  
rakkhaṃ saṃvidhāpento antopure pavīsati.
- 21 Kontam parikkhipāpetvā cetiyam tattha kārayi  
thūpaṃ parikkhipāpetvā viharaṇ ca akārayi.
- 22 'Tihī vassehi niṭṭhāsi vihāro so ; narissaro  
ānāpetvā bhikkhusaṅghe Laṅkādiṭṭe samantato
- 23 kātuṃ cetiyamaḥam hi vihārena sah'eva so  
bhikkhūnaṃ sataśassāni tathā bhikkhūniyo pana
- 24 navuti<sup>3</sup> ca saśassāni āsum tattha samāgatā.  
Tasmim samāgame saṅgham idam āha mahīpati :
- 25 <sup>4</sup>,,Pamuṭṭhāham, bhadantā, ti samaye yeva kenaci  
maricavattaṃ ekaṃ pi adatvā saṃvibhāgataṃ
- 26 pure ca bhikkhusaṅghassa bhūñjayissaṃ asesato.  
Cetiyam Maricavattavīhāraṃ sumanoharam
- 27 akārayim daṇḍakammaṃ tamhi dosamhi me aham ;  
anukampaṃ upādāya saṅgho me paṭigaṇhatu.”
- 28 Vatvāna so narindo tu vandanto caraṇadvaye  
sabbesam bhikkhusaṅghānaṃ dīpamālāhi pūjayi.
- 29 Saṅghattherassa santikaṃ gantvāna dharaṇīpati  
ākiritvā kare yeva dakkhiṇodakavāsitaṃ
- 30 saṅghassa ca nīyādesi<sup>5</sup> vihāraṃ sumanoharam,  
'laṅkataṃ cetiyen' eva nānāpūjāvīdhāhi pi.
- 31 Samantato vihārassa mahantaṃ maṇḍapaṃ subham  
kāretvā tattha saṅghassa mahādānaṃ pavattayī.

<sup>1</sup> °vatta° all. <sup>2</sup> kontadhāraḥamānusa Q. <sup>3</sup> navutinaṃ sah° all ex. Q.  
<sup>4</sup> visaritvā bhadantā tu ekadekadine pana Q. <sup>5</sup> nīyādentō vihāraṃ sumano  
adā Q.

- 32 Tesam maṇḍapapādānaṃ jale Abhayavāpiyā  
tha-pāpetvāna yāvāpi, sesokāse kathā va kā ?
- 33 Sattāhaṃ annapānādiṃ datvāna manujādhipo ;  
na kevalaṃ annapānaṃ parikkhāraṃ manoharaṃ.
- 34 <sup>1</sup>Sabbesaṃ bhikkhusaṅghānaṃ adā niravasesakaṃ  
sāmaṇakaṃ parikkhāraṃ <sup>2</sup>anagghaṃ satasahassakaṃ  
mahātherapamukhassa adāsi dharaṇīpati.
- 35 <sup>3</sup>Saṅghanavakabhikkhūnaṃ parikkhāraṃ <sup>4</sup>pi bhāgakaṃ  
<sup>5</sup>na ūnaṃ agghakaṃ yeva ahu satasahassakaṃ.
- 36 Kā kathā bhikkhusaṅghānaṃ dadamānena vatthukaṃ ?  
Yācako pi ca yo eko patto yeva mahe dīne
- 37 anurūpaṃ pi tass' eva dānaṃ datvā arindamo.  
Na sūro yeva so rājā yujjhitaṃ Damilehi so
- 38 sūro yuddhe ca dāne ca ratanattayamāma<sup>6</sup>  
pasannāmalacittena jotesi satthu sāsanaṃ.
- 39 Raññā kataññunā tena <sup>7</sup>pariccattadhanāni pi  
<sup>8</sup>thūpavihāraṃ ārambhe patte yāva mahe dīne
- 40 pariccattadhanān' ettha anagghāni vimuñciya  
sesāni honti ekāya ūnavīsati<sup>9</sup>koṭṭiyo.
- 41 Bhogā dasaḍḍhavidhadosa<sup>10</sup>vidūsitā pi  
paññāvisesasa<sup>11</sup>hitehi janehi pattā  
hont' eva pañcagūṇayogagahitasārā  
iccassa sāragahaṇe matimā yatteyyā ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsa Marica-  
vaṭṭavihāramaho nāma chabbīsati<sup>12</sup>mo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> sabbassa bhikkhusaṅghassa Q. <sup>2</sup> bhikkhusaṅghassa tassa ca Q. <sup>3</sup> suta-  
saṅghasahassaggho Q. <sup>4</sup> sabhāgato Q. <sup>5</sup> kappiyo saṅghatherānaṃ ahu  
sabbo ca taṃ labhi Q. <sup>6</sup> sūrinā ratanattaye Q. <sup>7</sup> pūjetuṃ ratanattayaṃ Q.  
<sup>8</sup> pariccattadhanān' eva thūpakārāpanādito Q. For 40 ed CK have *visakoṭi-*  
*dhanagghāni ekāya ūna honti pi*. They omit 40 ab. Q has for 40 ab. *vihāra-*  
*mahanantāni anagghāni vimuñciya*. <sup>9</sup> P adds *saggamokkhaṃ gavesanto*  
*cinanto puññasācāyamaṃ gahaṇe hitasāraṃ pi vatthuto 'dha nidheyya pi*  
<sup>10</sup> *vidhamsitā* Q.

SATTAVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 <sup>1</sup>Maricavattavihāre mahe tath' eva nitthite  
tato rājā mahāpañño katapuñño jutindharo
- 2 paññāya-m-attano yeva cintesi hadaye iti :  
„Vissutaṃ <sup>2</sup>madhuraṃ dhammaṃ suttaṃ saṅghassa saṅtikā,
- 3 sabbe pi bhātadamiḷa<sup>3</sup> vijjamānā pi dīpake  
paccatthikā sāsanaṃ ghātitaṃ sabbathā mayā.
- 4 Sambuddhasāsanass' eva jotayim nimmalaṃ ahaṃ,  
kin' nu vata idaṃ kammaṃ rājavaṃsaṃ kataṃ mayā ? ”
- 5 <sup>4</sup>Tadanantaraṃ saranto so sandesaṃ vacanaṃ idaṃ :  
Pure kir' eko khattiyo Piyatisso ca avhayo ;
- 6 dīpappasādako thero bhuripañño mahāgaṇī  
Mahindattheranāmena Jambudīpamhi vissuto.
- 7 Thero so samay' ekasmiṃ kir' āha ayyakassa me  
Devānampiyatissassa mahāpuññaṃ rājino :
- 8 „Nattā tuyhaṃ, mahārāja, kir' eko khattiyo varo  
mahāpuñño mahābhogo Duṭṭhagāmaṇiavhayo
- 9 kāressati mahāthūpaṃ abhirūpaṃ manoramaṃ  
viṣaṃ ratanasataṃ<sup>5</sup> uccaṃ Hemamālikaavhayaṃ
- 10 vissutaṃ tilakabhūtaṃ Laṅkādiṇe anāgate.  
Puna uposathagāraṃ nānāratanaṃ dīpaṃ
- 11 navabhūmaṃ<sup>6</sup> karitvāna Lohapāsādam eva ca.  
Sutvāna vacanaṃ tassa ayyako kira taṅkhaṇe
- 12 lekhaṇpetvāna <sup>7</sup>tath' eva sovaṇṇapaṭaṭake lahuṃ  
karaṇḍake nidhāpetvā rājagehe ṭhapāpayi.”
- 13 Sandesaṃ saramānamhi<sup>8</sup> Gāmaṇī-Abhayaṃ pi  
gavesāpaya lekhaṃ so anto rājagare ṭhitaṃ
- 14 sovaṇṇapaṭṭaṃ laddhāna lekhaṃ tatha ca vācayī.  
„Chattimsasatavassāni atikkamma anāgate
- 15 Kākaṃsaṃsuto Duṭṭhagāmaṇī manujādhipo  
<sup>9</sup>kāressati idha thūpaṃ Laṅkābhūvadane subhe.”
- 16 Sandesaṃ ayyakass' eva sutvā <sup>10</sup>attamaṃ tu so  
amatenābhisitto va utthāya dīghato ṭhito

<sup>1</sup> Q omits this line. <sup>2</sup> vacanaṃ vuttaṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> bhāga° P. <sup>4</sup> Iti cinti mahāpuñño sudāpañño idaṃ sari Q. <sup>5</sup> hatthasataṃ P. <sup>6</sup> °miṃ all ex. K. <sup>7</sup> taṃ yeva Q. <sup>8</sup> °māno so Abhaya Duṭṭhagāmaṇi Q. <sup>9</sup> idaṃ c'idaṃ ca kammaṃ so evaṃ c'evaṃ karissati Q. <sup>10</sup> hattho mahāpati Q

- 17 <sup>1</sup>kare appoṭhayitvāna piyavācam udīrayi :  
 „Piyatisso Mahindo ca ayyako me purā kira ;  
 18 na añño Gamānī rājā Kākavaṇṇasuto ahaṃ ;  
 kārayissaṃ mahāthūpaṃ, sandesaṃ idisaṃ ahaṃ.”  
 19 Tato pāto va gantvā so Mahāmeghavaṇaṃ subhaṃ  
 manoharaṃ rammarūpaṃ nānārukkhopasobhitaṃ  
 20 sannipātaṃ kārayitvāna bhikkhusaṅghassa abravi :  
<sup>2</sup>„Devavimānasadisāṃ pāsādaṃ sabbalakkhaṇaṃ  
 21 dīpe acintanīyaṃ pi kārayissāmi vo ahaṃ.  
 Bhadantā, sādhu, gantvāna Tāvatisaṃ manoramaṃ  
 22 subhaṃ ekaṃ vimānaṃ passitvāna likhāpiya<sup>3</sup>  
<sup>4</sup>patena āhateṇ’ eva ānessatha mamaṃ lahuṃ.”  
<sup>5</sup>Ānāpayitvā saṅho te atṭha khīṇāsave taḥim.  
 23 Kassapamunino kāle Asoko kira brāhmaṇo  
 atṭha salākabhaddāni saṅghassaṃpi dine adā.  
 24 Bharanī<sup>6</sup> nama dāsīṃ so, „niccaṃ dehī ” ti pesayi.<sup>7</sup>  
 Sāmino vacanaṃ sutvā „sādhu ” ti sampañcehi sā.  
 25 <sup>8</sup>Datvāna dāsī sakkaccaṃ bhattaṃ tesāṃ dine dine  
<sup>9</sup>ten’eva puññakammaṇa yāvajīvaṃ tato eutā  
 26 ākasatṭhavimānaṃhi nibbatti rucire subhe  
 accharānaṃ sahassehi dāsīhi<sup>10</sup> parivāritā.  
 27 Tassa ratanaṃpāsādo dvādasayojanuggato  
<sup>11</sup>catumukho rañjamāno kiṅkiṇikopasobhito  
 28 dvādasayojanānañ<sup>12</sup> ca parikkhepo tu-m-ekako  
<sup>13</sup>āvattato parikkhepo pāsādaratanassa ca  
 29 <sup>14</sup>samantato yojanānaṃ cattālīsañ ca atṭha ca  
 kūṭāgārasahashehi maṇḍito navabhūmiko  
 30 sahasasagabbhasampanno <sup>15</sup>muttājālūpasobhito  
 ratanaṃvedikāyo pi āsum tattha samantato  
 31 alaṅkārasahasāni sovaṇṇarajatādini  
 dissantā bhāhiraṇ’ eva sihapañjarakassa<sup>16</sup> ca.  
 32 Ambalatṭhikapāsādo sattaratanamaṇḍito  
 uccatāro <sup>17</sup>ahu majjhe pāsādapavarassa pi.

<sup>1</sup> udānañ ca udānetvā appoṭhesi ubho kare Q. <sup>2</sup> vimānatulyaṃ pāsādaṃ ruciraṃ sāv° Q. <sup>3</sup> payuṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> paten’eva tadā lekhaṃ ānāpetvā dadātha me Q. <sup>5</sup> apesayi ca saṅho so Q. <sup>6</sup> Vāruñī CPcor. S. <sup>7</sup> appāyi Q. <sup>8</sup> sā tāni dāsī sakkaccaṃ saṅghassa ca dine dine Q. <sup>9</sup> tena puññena katvāna Q. <sup>10</sup> sā dāsī GKS. <sup>11</sup> muttājālehi saṅkhitto Q. <sup>12</sup> janeḥ’eva pamukho tu pamāṇiko Q. <sup>13</sup> ekameko ca tass’eva Q. <sup>14</sup> yojanānaṃ parikkhepo Q. <sup>15</sup> rañjamāno catumukko Q. <sup>16</sup> pañjaranettavā Q. <sup>17</sup> subo tassa majjhesu dissamānako Q.



- 33 Dhajāni nānāvāṇṇāni kūṭesu ṭhapitehi pi  
aggāni ghāṭayantāni aggehi pi samantato.
- 34 Tāvatiṃsaṅ ca gacchantā <sup>1</sup>disvā therā tam eva te  
jātihiṅgulaken'eva paṭe lekhaṃ akārayuṃ.
- 35 <sup>2</sup>Saggato otaruṃ sabbe paṭaṃ saṅghassa dassayum ;  
saṅho paṭaṃ gahetvā taṃ pāhesi rājasantikam.
- 36 Lekhaṃ disvā mahārājā pañcavaṇṇāya pītiyā  
ajjhotthitena kāyamhi<sup>3</sup> saddho āsi nirantaram.
- 37 Iti cintesi bhūmino <sup>4</sup>indatulyaparakkamo :  
„Ālekatulyaṃ kāressaṃ <sup>5</sup>Lohapāsadam uttamam.”
- 38 Kammārambhanakāle so Tīssārāmamhi bhūmiyaṃ  
usabhappamāṇam katvāna vitthārāyāmadīghato
- 39 catumukhaṃ catuddvāraṃ vibhattaṃ bhāgaso mitaṃ  
atthattasatasahasāni hiraññāni ṭhapāpayi
- 40 sabbesaṃ kammamūlatthaṃ <sup>6</sup>dvāraṃh' eke taḥiṃ taḥiṃ.  
Parosahassavatthāni dvāre dvāre ṭhapāpiya
- 41 gulatelasakkharamadhupūrā ca nekacāṭiyo  
ṭhapāpesi paṭidvāre saha khādaniyehi pi.
- 42 „Amūlakam kammam ettha na kātabban ” ti bhāsiya  
agghāpetvāna taṃ kammaṃ tesam mūlāni dāpayi.
- 43 <sup>7</sup>Hatthasataṃ hatthasataṃ āsi ekekapassato  
uccato tattako yeva pāsādo so catummukho.
- 44 Tasmim pāsādasatthasmim ahesuṃ nava bhūmiyo  
ekekissāya bhūmiyā kūṭāgarasatāni ca.
- 45 Kūṭāgarāni sabbāni rajatakhaṇitehi<sup>8</sup> pi  
<sup>9</sup>kiṅkiṇikasajjhupantī āsu tesam samantato.
- 46 <sup>10</sup>Supupphitāni padumāni khacitehi dhajehi pi  
ratanehi anekehi jotayantehi sabbaso
- 47 antare antare tāsam <sup>11</sup>olambim̐su visum̐ visum̐.  
Pavāḷavedikā <sup>12</sup>āsūṃ nānāratanaḥhūsitā
- 48 saḥassagabbhā pavarā dhajehi<sup>13</sup> pi susaṅkhatā  
sattavidhehi ratanehi antopāsādaḥe ahuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> te tam eva vudikkhiya Q. <sup>2</sup> tato 'tarim̐su sabbe te Q. <sup>3</sup> kāyena Q.  
<sup>4</sup> pāsādam pavaruttamaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> āgammārāmam uttamam Q. <sup>6</sup> dvare-  
kekamhi tāmi pi Q. <sup>7</sup> rattasatarattasataṃ CK. <sup>8</sup> sajjhena kh° Q. <sup>9</sup> pavāḷa-  
vedikā tesam nānāratanaḥhūsitā Q. <sup>10</sup> āsuṃ padumasaṅkāsaṃ khacitehi  
ratanehi pi nānāvidhehi nekehi jotayantehi sabbaso Q. <sup>11</sup> ahesuṃ pi yathāra-  
ham Q. <sup>12</sup> tāsam āsuṃ tesam samantato Q. <sup>13</sup> pupphehi CS, janehi Q.

- 49 Paṭimukhaṃ ekam ekam katvāna sīhapañjaram  
khacitaṃ rataneḥ' eva t̥hitaṃ nabhatale viya  
navakammāni sabbāni kāresi lekhasādisaṃ.
- 50 Nārivāhanayānaṃ tu sutvā Vessavaṇassa so  
kārāpesi <sup>1</sup>ca tatth' eva antopāsādake vare.
- 51 Majjhe ratanamāṇḍapaṃ <sup>2</sup>kārāpetvā narissaro  
alaṅkatehi rūpehi anekehi visuṃ visuṃ
- 52 sīhabyagghādirūpehi devatārūpakehi ca  
ahu ratanamayeh' esa thambhehi ca vibhūsito,  
pavāḷavedikā c'ettha pubbe va vividhā ahu.
- 53 Sattaratanakhacitassa vemajjhe maṇḍapassa tu  
ruciro dantapallaṅko rammo phalिकासantharo
- 54 dantamayo upassayo<sup>3</sup> vemajjhe maṇḍapassa tu  
suvaṇṇamayam suriyam rajatamayañ candimaṃ
- 55 kārāpetvā-m-ubho passe tass'eva upassayassa so  
majjhe-m-upassayass' eva tārā muttāmayaḥ katā.
- 56 <sup>4</sup>Likkhitā nātakā sabbe hemalatāya-m-antare  
nānāratanaḥpadumāni tattha tattha yathārahaṃ ;
- 57 <sup>5</sup>likkhitā jātakān' eva āsuṃ sovaṇṇasanthare  
<sup>6</sup>mahagghapaccattharaṇe pasārente vicittake
- 58 <sup>7</sup>pallaṅke dantamaye ca manohare surucire  
manohar' āsi t̥hapitā rucirā dantavijānī.
- 59 Veḷuriyā pādūkāyo t̥hapāpetvāna<sup>8</sup> passato  
setacchattaṃ sajjhudaṇḍaṃ kalasaṃ piṇḍikaṃ pi ca
- 60 sabbam hemamayaṃ katvā pallaṅkassoparī bhava  
rajatānañ ca ghaṇṭhānaṃ pantiyā<sup>9</sup> avalambitā
- 61 chattānaṃ mukhavaṭṭasmim tārā va-m-upasobhati  
sattaratanamayān' ettha at̥thamaṅgalikāni ca
- 62 pavāḷavedikāyaṃ pi phalikaṃhi patit̥thitā  
catuppadānaṃ pantī ca maṇimuttantarā ahu.
- 63 <sup>10</sup>Pāsādo setacchatto ca pallaṅko maṇḍapo pi ca  
<sup>11</sup>sabbān' eva anagghāni kāritāni subuddhinā.
- 64 Mahagghaṃ paññāpetvāna mañcapit̥haṃ yathārahaṃ  
tato bhūmattharaṇaṃ pi at̥tharāpesi bhūmiyaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> tadākāraṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> pubbe uttavidhā ahu. Q. <sup>3</sup> passay' ettha Q. <sup>4</sup> nāṭa-  
kāni ca at̥thāsuṃ sovaṇṇatalam antare Q. <sup>5</sup> om. this line. <sup>6</sup> pasārita-  
vicittakamahagghapaccattharaṇe Q. <sup>7</sup> tasmīñ ca dantapallaṅke Q. <sup>8</sup> pāpita  
va Q. <sup>9</sup> pantī ca ava' Q. <sup>10</sup> pāsādachattapallaṅkamaṇḍapā 'suṃ  
anagghakā Q. <sup>11</sup> cattār'eva Q.

- 65 Vicittam kambalañ c'eva nānāvaṇṇūpasobhitam  
pahūtam<sup>1</sup> attharāpesi bhūmattharaṇam upari
- 66 ācāmakumbhi-m-ulluṅko hemapāko ahū taḥim  
tasmim pāsādavare<sup>2</sup> ratanehi alaṅkate
- 67 paribhogesu ssesu bhājanesu kathā va kā ?  
Cinivā cārupākāram pāsādassa samantato
- 68 bahūhi<sup>3</sup> dvārakoṭṭhehi abhirūpaṃ manoharam  
pāsādo 'laṅkato sobhi lokānaṃ dassanaṃ akā.
- 69 Tāvatiṃse devaloke rammo devasabhūpamo  
tambalohitṭhikāh' eso pāsādo chādito ahu.
- 70 Lohapāsādavohāro tena tassa ajāyatha.  
Niṭṭhite Lohapāsāde so saṅgham sannipātayi ;
- 71 Laṅkāḍīpamhi sakale<sup>4</sup> saṅho sabhikkhuṇihi ca  
sannipatimsu tatth' eva Maricavaṭṭamahe viya.
- 72 Bhikkhū puthujjanā c'eva tṭhitā paṭhamabhūmiyaṃ,  
<sup>5</sup>bhūmiyaṃ dutiyañ c'eva tepitakadharā tṭhitā ;
- 73 sotāpannā pi bhikkhū ca sakadāgāmino pi ca  
visesakā pi ye bhikkhū anāgāmiḡuṇādhikā
- 74 aṭṭhamsu tatiyādīsū bhūmisu paṭipāṭiyā,  
arahantā pi ye bhikkhū pabhinnapaṭisambhidā
- 75 paṭipāṭiyā taṃ upari aṭṭhamsu sattabhūmisu.  
Sannisinne bhikkhusaṅghe tasmim pāsādake vare
- 76 pahaṭṭhamānaso rājā saddhāya paripūriya  
aṅjalim paggahevāna saha antepurittihi
- 77<sup>6</sup> pūjayivāna sakkaccaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ caraṇadvaye  
mālāgandhappadīpehi cuṇṇehi abhisakkari.
- 78 Mahātherassa santikaṃ<sup>7</sup> gantvāna dharaṇīpati  
jalaṃ hatthe ākiritvā adā pāsādam uttamaṃ
- 79 cātuddisassa saṅghassa bhuñjanatthaṃ yathāsukhaṃ.  
Rājā datvā mahādānaṃ sattāhaṃ taṃ pure viya
- 80 itṭhakavaḍḍhakīnaṃ pi kārakānaṃ 'nurūpaṃ  
dhanasārūpabhogāni adāsi dharaṇīpati.
- 81<sup>8</sup> Lohapāsādahetu pi pariceāgena tādina<sup>9</sup>  
cattāri pi anagghāni tṭhapetvān' eva piṇḍitā.

<sup>1</sup> mahantaṃ K. <sup>2</sup> pasādanavare K. <sup>3</sup> catūhi Q. <sup>4</sup> bhikkhubhikkhuṇiyo  
pi ca Q. <sup>5</sup> dutiyāya ca aṭṭhamsu bhikkhū tepitakadharā Q. <sup>6</sup> abhivandīya  
Q. <sup>7</sup> santike CP. <sup>8</sup> pāsādahetuchattāni mahācāgena rājina Q. <sup>9</sup> gāminā  
CKS Por.

- 82 <sup>1</sup>dhanasādhāraṇaṃ nāma ahesuṃ tiṃsa koṭiyo.  
Sādhupaññā ca ye sattā nissāradhananicayā
- 83 dānaṃ visesasāraṇaṃ ti tulayitvā vijāniya  
saṅgāmaṃ iva otiṇṇā yuddhapaccatthikehi pi
- 84 jinitvā te pi maccheraṃ paramaṃ hitapāṇinaṃ  
dānaṃ bahuvidhaṃ sabbaṃ dadanti pi yathābalaṃ.
- 85 Nissāre te dhananicaye visesasāraṇaṃ  
ye dānaṃ parigayhanti<sup>2</sup> sādhpupaññā  
te dānaṃ vipulaṃ apetaçittasaṅgā  
sattānaṃ parahitaparamā dadanti evaṃ ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse  
Lohapāsādamaho nāma sattavīsatiṃ paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> see Introd.    <sup>2</sup> °gaṇhanti S ; pariggahanti Q.

ATTHAVĪSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Tato so satasahassam viissajjetvā mahīpati  
kārapesi mahābodhipūjam oḷaram uttamam.
- 2 Puna puram pavisanto thūpatthānam patitthitam  
passitvāna silāyūpam sandesam pubbakam sari.<sup>1</sup>
- 3 <sup>2</sup>Vācāpetvāna akkharam tasmim yeva khaṇe pana  
„kāressāmi mahāthūpam,” <sup>3</sup>hattho so iti cintayi.
- 4 Pāsādatalam āruyha orodhehi janehi pi  
cakkavattibhojasadisam bhojanam bhuñjayī tu so.
- 5 Sayanamhi nipajjanto niddam upagato ahu.  
Pattamhi bheriyam yāmam pabujji so vicintayi :
- 6 „Ettakam vicarivā ’ham jinitvā Damiḷe gaṇe<sup>4</sup>  
gaṇheyyam ettakam rajjam loko ’yam piḷito mayā.
- 7 Kārento pi mahāthūpam katham dhammena itthakā  
<sup>5</sup>akatvā piḷanam tesam lokānam pi pure viya ? ”
- 8 Cintayantassa-m-iccevam <sup>6</sup>chattamhi vasidevatā  
<sup>7</sup>jānitvā kāraṇam sabbam ugghosetvāna<sup>8</sup> tāvade.
- 9 Devā aññe pi saddam tam sutvā <sup>9</sup>kolāhalam iti  
ye devā vijjamānā pi devalokesu chasu vā
- 10 anukkamena sutvā te ekakolāhalam karum.  
Tato pi so Sahassakkho ñatvā kolāhalam iti
- 11 Viissukammam avhayitvā idam vacanam abravi :  
„Viissukamma, tvam kin nu saddam ghosam na jānasi ?
- 12 Duṭṭhagāmanirājā so kātukāmo tu cetiyam  
itthakammam cetiyassa ajj’eva iti cintayi.
- 13 <sup>10</sup>Gantvā uttarapassena nagaramhā tu yojane  
māpehi itthakam tattha Gambhīranaditīrake<sup>11</sup>.
- 14 <sup>12</sup>Itthakāyo pi sabbā ca ete thūpe cinehi pi ;  
pure tiṇṇam pi buddhānam asmim kappe pahūtaram.”<sup>13</sup>
- 15 <sup>14</sup>Viissukammo tattha gantvā māpetvā itthakā lahum  
’nucchavikā mahāthūpam puna devapuram gato.

<sup>1</sup> sutim Q. <sup>2</sup> akkharam vācayitvāna Q. <sup>3</sup> iti hattho pi cintayi Q. <sup>4</sup> bahū  
Q. <sup>5</sup> uppādessāmi lokassa akatvā piḷanam iti Q. <sup>6</sup> chattādhivattihādevatā  
Q. <sup>7</sup> jānantī cintitam sa° Q. <sup>8</sup> sesī ca tā° Q. <sup>9</sup> ugghositam param Q.  
<sup>10</sup> puram ut° gantvā purā tu yo° Q. <sup>11</sup> nadiyantike Q. <sup>12</sup> buddhānam  
cetiyaṣṣāpi uppajji yattha itthakam, tato pi Viissukammo so māpesi tattha  
itthakā Q. <sup>13</sup> sahu° CK ; <sup>14</sup> idhāgantvā khane yeva Q.

- 16 Pabhāte luddako eko sunakhehi vanam gato  
vicarivāna tam thānam adisvān<sup>1</sup> itthakam lahum.
- 17 <sup>2</sup>Tasmiṃ khaṇe bhummadevā ekā disvāna luddakam  
nimminivāna attānam godham ekam mahantakam
- 18 ekadonippamānam pi dassesi luddakam caram.<sup>3</sup>  
Luddo tam anubandhanto gantvā disvāna itthakā ;
- 19 <sup>4</sup>antaradhāyi godhāyam, iti cintesi so tahim :  
„Kāretukāmo kira no mahāthūpaṃ mahīpati,  
<sup>5</sup>paññākaram idam laddham rājino upaneyy' aham.”
- 20 <sup>6</sup>Cintayitvā gharam gantvā rattiṃ tam vitināmayi ;  
pāto va bhavanam gantvā <sup>7</sup>nivedesi mahīpatiṃ.
- 21 Tam tassa vacanam sutvā rājā<sup>8</sup> janahite rato  
pītiphuṭṭhasarīro so amacce idam abravi :
- 22 „Bhaṇe, ayaṃ pi sāsanaṃ madhuraṃ tam sunissatha,<sup>9</sup>  
sakkāram assa karotha<sup>10</sup> sāsanaṃ anurūpakam.
- 23 Sattaratanam gahetvā mukham tassa purussatha.”<sup>11</sup>  
Sukhumam sāṭakayugam aggham sataśassakam
- 24 idisaṃ kañcukam aggham dāpesi dharanīpati ;  
hemamālañ ca uttamam aggham sataśassakam,
- 25 kahāpanam dvādasānam sahasāni adāpayi  
catuvīśasahasakarīsamattakhetam ca dāpayi.
- 26 Sīgham lakkhanasampannaṃ kumudapattasannibham  
catusindhavayuttañ ca rājā ratham adāpayi.
- 27 Dāpayante dhane tasmiṃ luddassa idam abravi :  
„tvam gantvā, samma luddaka, gopehi itthakam lahum.”
- 28 „Itthakolokanattāya gantum icchāmi ” āha so.  
„Carāpento pure bheriṃ kontam vadḍhetha bho ” iti.
- 29 Nikkhamante mahīpāle tasmiṃ yeva khaṇe pana  
sāsanaṃ aparañ c'eva narā aññe pi āharuṃ :
- 30 Pubbuttarakaṇṇe thāne yojanattayamatthake  
Ācaraviṭṭhigāmamhi 'nurādhambhā manoramā
- 31 tiyāmarattiyaṃ yeva deve vuṭṭhe mahantake  
solasakarise thāne<sup>12</sup> hemabijāni jāyarum.

<sup>1</sup> nāddasa Q. <sup>2</sup> tadā ca devatā tattha Q. <sup>3</sup> param P. <sup>4</sup> antarahitāya godhāya Q. <sup>5</sup> uppāyanam idam tassa Q. <sup>6</sup> iti gantvā gh° Q. <sup>7</sup> rañño tam pi nivedayi Q. <sup>8</sup> piyam Q. <sup>9</sup> sunāpayi Q. <sup>10</sup> katvātha C Por. <sup>11</sup> purāpayi Q. <sup>12</sup> thale Q.

- 32 Hemabijāni sabbāni vividhāni <sup>1</sup>visuṃ visuṃ  
<sup>2</sup>paricchedaṃ ukkaṭṭhena vidatthiparimāṇato  
 heṭṭhato aṅgulimāni, tato natth' omakāni ca.
- 33 Rattiyā accayen' eva āhiṇḍantā pi mānusa  
 kammena attano yeva hemabijāni addasuṃ.
- 34 „Kāretukāmo kira no mahāthūpaṃ mahīpati,  
 rājārahaṃ vata bhaṇḍaṃ ānetabbaṃ tu no ” iti.
- 35 Pātiyā āharitvāna gantvā rañño nivedayuṃ.  
 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tesam somanassaṃ <sup>3</sup>anappakaṃ
- 36 rājā dāpesi sakkāraṃ narānaṃ so yathārahaṃ  
 hemagopakam<sup>4</sup> etesaṃ niyojesi mahīpati.
- 37 Pasannā sāsanaṃ rañño ānesuṃ pi khaṇe narā  
<sup>5</sup>pācīnapassanagarā Gaṅgāpāramhi tamhi<sup>6</sup> vā
- 38 Tambapitṭhe janapade sattayojanamattthake  
 bijāni tambalohānaṃ jāyaruṃ aggisādisā.
- 39 Sakakammehi gantvāna <sup>7</sup>tato nekkhamma gāmikā  
 disvā vimhayarūpā te bijan' ādāya pātiyā
- 40 rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ atthañ ca nivedayuṃ.  
 Gāmikavacanaṃ sutvā tuṭṭhacitto rathesabho
- 41 sakkāraṃ anurūpaṃ so tesam dāpesi taṅkhaṇe.  
 Gopakā<sup>8</sup> tambalohānaṃ janānaṃ pesayī tu so.
- 42 Tad' aññaṃ sāsanaṃ yeva ānesuṃ rājino narā :  
 Sumanavāpigāme tu catuyojanamattthake
- 43 pubbadakkhiṇakaṇṇamhi Anurādhapurā<sup>9</sup> hi vā  
 pahūtamaṇiyo c'eva saṃsatṭharatanehi pi
- 44 uppalakuruvindehi avhayantehi-m-utṭhahaṃ.  
 Sumanavāpigāmamhā nikkhamitvāna gāmikā
- 45 carantā te pi patvāna disvā thānaṃ pabbassaraṃ  
 nabhatalaṃ va obhāsaṃ tārakāgaṇaramsiyā
- 46 ādāya pātiya yeva gantvā rañño nivedayuṃ.  
 Sampuṇṇamanasaṅkappo suṇamāno vaco tadā
- 47 kārāpetvāna sakkāraṃ narānaṃ so yathārahaṃ  
 gopakamaṇiyo tesam narānaṃ pesayī tato.
- 48 Pasannaṃ sāsanaṃ aññaṃ narā aññe pi-m-āharuṃ :  
<sup>10</sup>lenaṃ ekamhi Ambatṭhakolajanapade vare

<sup>1</sup> pamāṇato. Q. <sup>2</sup> vidatthukkaṭṭhamānāni aṅgulimāni heṭṭhato tūni  
 suvaṇṇadāyāni tulo . . . <sup>3</sup> janesi ca Q. <sup>4</sup> gopanakam tesam Q. <sup>5</sup> pura-  
 pācīnapassehi Q. <sup>6</sup> bhūmiyā Q. <sup>7</sup> tatthāpi taṃ pi gāmikā Q. <sup>8</sup> pakā-  
 naṃ Q. <sup>9</sup> purchi sa CKS. <sup>10</sup> lene Ambatṭhakole hi ekajanapade vare Q.

- 49 *ṭhāne dakkhiṇapassamhi aṭṭhajojanamatthake*  
Anurādhapurā rammā rajatāni<sup>1</sup> ajāyaṃ.
- 50 *Tato pi vāṇijo eko vāṇijaparivārīto*  
*ādāya pañcamattāni sakaṭāni satāni pi*
- 51 <sup>2</sup>*haliddisiṅgiverādi kiṇiṭuṃ Malayamaṃ gato*  
*lenamhā avidūramhi sakaṭāni visajjayi.*
- 52 *Patodadāruṃ patthento āruyhanto mahidharam*  
*cāṭṭipamāṇekaphalaṃ pakkabhārena nāmitaṃ*
- 53 *disvā panasayatthiṅ ca pāsāṇatthaṅ ca taṃ phalaṃ*  
*upagantvā khaṇe yeva karen' āmasanaṃ akā.*
- 54 *Ṇatvāna pakkabhāvaṃ taṃ vaṇṭe chetvāna vāsiyā*  
*panasayatthiṃ uggantvā aṭṭhāsi ujukaṃ khaṇe.*
- 55 *Vāṇijo so vicintesi, „sādhu vata-m-idaṃ phalaṃ*  
*pure adatvā saṅghassa bhūñjitaṃ ayuttaṃ mayā ;*
- 56 <sup>3</sup>*loke viseso ce atthi āgacchatu mama santike.”*  
*Matthake pabbate ṭhatvā kālaṃ sandhāya ghosayi.*
- 57 *Khīṇāsavā pi cattāro pabhinnapaṭisambhidā*  
*saddaghosamaṃ sunivāna vehāsen'eva āgamaṃ,*  
*purato otaruṃ sabbe purisassa nisīdato.*
- 58 *Disvā attamano so pi tesamaṃ āgamaṃ pi ca*  
*pāde tesamaṃ 'bhivanditvā nisīdāpiya sādaro*
- 59 *vāsiyā vaṇṭasāmantā tacamaṃ chetvā apassayamaṃ<sup>4</sup>*  
*luñcitvān' ujukaṃ katvā yūsapuṇṇamaṃ avāṭakamaṃ*
- 60 *gahetvā so karā pattamaṃ osīditvā avāṭake*  
*manosilodakavaṇṇamaṃ yūsamaṃ taṃ panasamaṃ pi ca*  
*ādāya<sup>5</sup> paripūretvā adāsi ekakassa pi.*
- 61 *Pūretvā te tayo patte yūsen'eva nayena pi*  
*pasannāmalacittena catunṇamaṃ pi adāsi so.*  
*Passantass' eva-m-ādāya nabhasā pakkamimsu te.*
- 62 <sup>6</sup>*Khīṇāsave pakkamante aciren'eva so puna*  
*„panasamiṅjaṃ vaṭṭetvā dānaṃ dassamī ” ti cintayi,*
- 63 *saddhāya<sup>7</sup> tāya ṭhitako kālaṃ ghosesi so puna.*  
*Aññe khīṇāsavā therā cattāro nabhasā 'gamaṃ.*
- 64 *Disvā pasannamanaso vandanto pādayottame*  
*tesamaṃ patte gahetvāna katvā pāsāṇapiṭṭhiyamaṃ*

<sup>1</sup> *rājadhāni* all. <sup>2</sup> *Malayasiṅgiverādiṃ ānitaṃ* Q. <sup>3</sup> *saṅgāhass' ev*  
*imassāpi dassam' agghan ti cintiya* Q. <sup>4</sup> *°yumaṃ* CQ. <sup>5</sup> *taṃ pi pūretvā* Q.  
<sup>6</sup> *pakkantesu tu thesesu* Q. <sup>7</sup> *ṭhitako tattha* Q.



- 65 hemavaṇṇaṃ panasamiñjaṃ tesu pottesu-m-ākiri ;  
khīṇāsavaṇaṃ pādāsi, tesam<sup>1</sup> tayo apakkamuṃ.
- 66 Khīṇāsavo pi itaro Indagutto ca-m-avhayo  
rajataṃ tassa dassetuṃ orohitvā tato hi so
- 67 nisajja lenāsannaṃhi miñjāni tāni bhuñjiya.<sup>2</sup>  
Kāle tesam gatānaṃ pi miñjasesaṃ pi thānato
- 68 gahetvā bhuñjayitvā so yāvadaṭṭhaṃ khāṇe pana  
sesaṃ pi bhaṇḍikaṃ katvā otaritvā<sup>3</sup> vicintayi :
- 69 <sup>4</sup>“Bhadantā te tayo gantvā eko ayyo na dissati,”  
thānato<sup>5</sup> so pi-m-otiṇṇo therassa padasā ’nugo
- 70 theram nisinnaṃ bhuñjantaṃ thāne lenasamīpake  
disvā pahaṭṭhahadayo upasaṅkamma vandati.
- 71 Niṭṭhite bhuttakiccambi<sup>6</sup> gahetvān’ udakaṃ tu so  
pattasodhanasākhāni<sup>7</sup> therassādāsi tāvade.
- 72 Thero lenaduvārena tassa maggaṃ amāpayi  
„añjasā iminā tvam pi gacch’, upāsaka, idāni taṃ.”<sup>8</sup>”
- 73 Theram vandiya so tena gacchanto lenam addasa ;  
lenadvāramhi thatvāna sajjhurāsiṃ vudikkhati
- 74 samuddaphenapuñjaṃ va vāyunā-m-odataṃ pi ca  
vimhayaṃānaso hutvā „kiṃ etaṃ ” ti vimamsati.
- 75 Vāsiyā paharitvāna rajataṃ ti vijāniya  
gahetvā taṃ sajjhupiṇḍaṃ gantvā sakaṭasantikam
- 76 sakaṭāni nidhetvā so sampuṇṇodakatiṇake  
amse<sup>9</sup> katvā sajjhupiṇḍaṃ garukaṃ turitaṃ gato
- 77 sedā muñcimsu gattato patto antopuraṃ varam  
dassayitvāna taṃ rañño taṃ atthañ ca nivedayi.  
Sakkāraṃ anurūpaṃ so dāpesi tassa bhūpati.
- 78 Uruvelapaṭṭane thāne pañcayojanamatthake  
pacchimena<sup>10</sup> ca passena Anurādhapurā hi vā
- 79 mahāmalakamuttāyo pavāḷamissakā mahā  
ūminā ānayaṇṭena <sup>11</sup>āsum sāgaravelato.
- 80 Ratanāni pi sabbāni piṇḍitāni anekadhā  
saṭṭhinam sakatānaṃ va āsum va gaṇatārakā.
- 81 Kevatṭā tāni disvāna<sup>12</sup> rāsiṃ katvāna<sup>13</sup>-m-ekato  
muttā saha pavālehi pātiyā ādiyimsu te.

<sup>1</sup> tesu P. <sup>2</sup> °jati Q. <sup>3</sup> gahetvāna. <sup>4</sup> tayo gatā bhadantā te Q.  
<sup>5</sup> pabbatā Q. <sup>6</sup> bhattā<sup>2</sup> CKS. <sup>7</sup> sākḥāyo Q. <sup>8</sup> tvam Q CK ; °ti Q.  
<sup>9</sup> anke K. <sup>10</sup> °masmiñ ca passamhi, Q. <sup>11</sup> sāgarā thalam okkamam Q.  
<sup>12</sup> samekkhivā Q. <sup>13</sup> karimsu Q.

- 82 Rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma taṃ atthañ ca nivedayum :  
rājā tesam pi sakkāraṃ dāpesi pi yathārahaṃ.
- 83 Itaraṃ sāsaṇaṃ tassa narā aññe pi-m-āharum :  
Velivāpikagāmassa pulinapitthakandare<sup>1</sup>
- 84 <sup>2</sup>nagaramhā pi thāne tu satthiyojanamatthake  
uttarassa disāyamhi jāyarum caturo maṇi
- 85 <sup>3</sup>uttamā ca mahantā ca ummāpupphanibhā subhā  
<sup>4</sup>āvattassa pamāṇena ahū nisadapotakā
- 86 <sup>5</sup>āyāmato vidatthi ca adhikā caturaṅgulā.  
Tadā eko soṇaluddo Matto nāmāsi thāmavā
- 87 soṇeh' eva vanaṃ gantvā <sup>6</sup>thānaṃ patvā khaṇe tato  
<sup>7</sup>disvāna maṇiyo sabbe girikaṇṇikasannibhe
- 88 sarade viya ākāso nilobhāso samantato,  
„rājārahaṃ t'idaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ nivedetum mayā alaṃ
- 89 <sup>8</sup>vālukapulīneh' eva chādetvāna samantato  
pahaṭṭhamanaso Matto <sup>9</sup>punāgantvāna santikaṃ
- 90 „evarūpā maṇi diṭṭhā mayā ” iti nivedayi.  
Dāpesi tassa sakkāraṃ anurūpaṃ mahīpati.
- 91 „Ko nāmo 'sī ” ti pucchitvā rājā Laṅkāhite rato  
„Matto nāmen' ahaṃ, deva ” luddo, pun' idaṃ'bravi :
- 92 „Ajja tvam, samma, patthāya Maṇimatto ” ti āha so ;  
<sup>10</sup>gopakamaṇikaṃ taṃ pi yojesi dharaṇīpati.
- 93 Itthakādīni etāni mahāpuñño mahīpati  
Mahāthūpattham uppannā assosi tadahe va so.
- 94 Yathānurūpaṃ sakkāraṃ tesam katvā sumānaso  
te yeva rakkhike katvā sabbāni āharāpayi.
- 95 Naro yo cittasaddhāya gāravo ratanattaye  
kurumāno, pacitaṃ<sup>11</sup> tu puññasambhārasaṅcayam
- 96 pīletum avicintetvā<sup>12</sup> kadāci pi mahājane  
diṭṭhe dhamme samparāye sakkā pāpūnitum sakam<sup>13</sup>  
pattheyya sadisaṃ nāthaṃ puññaṃ, sādheti-m-attano.
- 97 Patthayanto naro yasmā yāvajivaṃ v'ubhayaṃ hitaṃ  
pasannamanaso yeve kare puññaṃ dine dine.

<sup>1</sup> Vāpipakkhantakandare Q. <sup>2</sup> vālikāpitthiṭṭhānesu Q. <sup>3</sup> nisadapota-  
kappamāṇā āsum āvattato pana Q. <sup>4</sup> uttamā dighāto tā pi vidatthicatū-  
raṅgulā Q. <sup>5</sup> āsuñ ca vaṇṇato te pi ummāpupphanibhā subhā Q.  
<sup>6</sup> khuddaṇ ca kandarānugo Q. <sup>7</sup> tato pi ma° Q. <sup>8</sup> maṇiyo vālukāh' eva Q.  
<sup>9</sup> āgantvā rājasantikaṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> maṇiyo gopakaṃ Q. <sup>11</sup> pacitaṃ CK ;  
pavittaṃ P. <sup>12</sup> mā vic° S; mā vicintesi Q. <sup>13</sup> hitaṃ Q.

98 Khedaṃ pi kāyajam asayham acintayitvā  
 puññaṃ pasannamanaso pacitaṃ hi evaṃ  
 sādheti sādhanasatāni sukhākarāni  
 taṃmā pasannamanaso va kareyya puññaṃ t'.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Thūpāra-  
 mbhasabbadhanapaṭilābho<sup>1</sup> nāma aṭṭhavisatimo paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> *thūpapasādhanapalabbhano Q.*

ĒKŪNATĪMASATĪMO PARICĒHEDO.

- 1 Sampatte dhanasambhāre Vesākke puṇṇamāsiyaṃ patte Vesākhanakkhatte puṇṇamīposathe dine
- 2 Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā so Mahāthūpattham ārabhi harāpetva<sup>1</sup> silāyūpaṃ thūpatthānaṃ thapāpitaṃ.
- 3 <sup>2</sup>Niccakaraṇaṭṭhaṃ taṃ sattaṭṭhappamāṇakaṃ<sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup>gambhīrato ca āvaṭṭaṃ haṭṭhipantippamāṇakaṃ
- 4 khaṇāpetvā mahācammaṇiṭakhe' eva paṃsuyo apanetvā narā sabbe samabhūmiṃ akārayuṃ.
- 5 Pakkosāpesi te yodhe narānaṃ baladhārake satānaṃ pi sahasānaṃ guḷaseḷaṃ thapāpayi.
- 6 Mahantaṃ<sup>5</sup> ayakūṭehi bāhubalehi poṭṭhayuṃ vicuṇṇe guḷaseḷaṃhi<sup>6</sup> vālukā <sup>7</sup>okirimsu te.
- 7 Cammāvanaddhapādehi mahāhatthīhi maddayi bhūmiyā thirabhāvattaṃ atthānatthavicakkaṇo.
- 8 <sup>8</sup>Nikkhamm' Ākāsagaṅgāyo Anotattasārā tato uggantvā-m-uddham uddham pi yojanānaṃ ca satthi pi
- 9 <sup>9</sup>yasmim ākāsagaṅgāyo patitvāna khaṇe pana tasmim patitapatitabindūni pi bhijjanti ca
- 10 matthake yojanānaṃ pi tiṃsānaṃ ca samantato <sup>10</sup>mattikā sukhumā niccaṃ tintā tattha mudūtarā,
- 11 <sup>11</sup>nāmaṃ <sup>12</sup>Tintakolasīso navanītamattikavhayo khīṇāsavā sāmaṇerā mattikāy' oharuṃ<sup>13</sup> tato.
- 12 <sup>14</sup>Upaṇi guḷaseḷāya tādisāy' okirāpayi iṭṭhakā attharāpesi upaṇi mattikāya pi .
- 13 <sup>15</sup>Kārāpetvā kharasudhaṃ iṭṭhakāy' upaṇi tato pāsāṇakuruvinḍaṃ ca kharasudhāyaṃ upaṇi
- 14 santharivā ayojāḷaṃ kuruvindaṃ tadantaraṃ sugandhagandhasampannaṃ marumbaṃ āhataṃ pi ca

<sup>1</sup> hāretvā hi taṃ yūpaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> cetiyakaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ satta° K. <sup>3</sup> °patta° all ex. Q for haṭṭha. <sup>4</sup> K om. this line. <sup>5</sup> yodhehi aya° Q. <sup>6</sup> guḷapāsāne Q. <sup>7</sup> okirāpayi Q. <sup>8</sup> Ākāsagaṅgāpatitāṭṭhāne satatātintake, yasmim hi uddham uddhaṃ ca satthi va yojanāni pi Q. <sup>9</sup> uggantvā 'kāsagaṅgā ca patitā va kh° Q. <sup>10</sup> tattha Tintasīlakole sukhumā mattikā ahū Q. <sup>11</sup> navanītamattikā c'esā sukhumattā paruccati Q. <sup>12</sup> °silā°ālo CP. <sup>13</sup> mattikā tā 'haruṃ Q. <sup>14</sup> mattikā attharāpesi tathā pāsāṇakuttīme Q. <sup>15</sup> tatopari kharosudhaṃ kārāpesi narissaṃ uruvindattharāpesi kharasudhāyaṃ upaṇi Q.

- 15 Himavato sāmaṇerehi <sup>1</sup>santharāpesi antaram.  
Katvāna kharapāsāṇaṃ marumbānaṃ tato 'pari
- 16 kharapāsāṇaṃ upari katvā pāsāṇaphalakaṃ  
silāyo <sup>2</sup>santharāpetvā pāsāṇaphalakopari .
- 17 <sup>3</sup>Kiccāni mattikāy' eva navanītavhaya' ahū  
<sup>4</sup>tambapattāṃ lohapattāṃ atthaṅgulaṃ bahalato
- 18 niyyāsena kapitthassa saṅhitena rasodakā<sup>5</sup>  
<sup>6</sup>santharāpesi-m-upari silāya tadanantare.
- 19 Sajjhupattāṃ parisuddhaṃ sattaṅgulaṃ bahalato  
saṅhite tilatena manosilāya sah' eva so  
<sup>7</sup>tambalohānaṃ upari tṭhapāpesi rathesabho.
- 20 Paṭalāni pi sabbāni guḷaselāni ādayo<sup>8</sup>  
anto mediniyaṃ yeva dvādās' eva tu honti pi.
- 21 <sup>9</sup>Mahāthūpaṃ cinitvāna tṭhāne evaṃ mahīpati  
kāretvā parikammāni vippasannaena cetasā
- 22 Āsaḷhasukkapakkhassa divasaṃhi cātuddase  
<sup>10</sup>bheriṃ paricarāpetvā sannipātesi tāvade.
- 23 <sup>11</sup>Sabbesaṃ bhikkhusaṅghānaṃ rājā so idam abravi :  
„Mahācetiya-m-atthāya, bhadantā, maṅgaliṭṭhakaṃ
- 24 tṭhapayissaṃ ahaṃ yeva suve punṇa-m-uposathe  
<sup>12</sup>nakkhatten' Uttarāsāḷhamuhuttana katena pi  
yasmā, tasmā suve c'ettha sabbo saṅho sametu no.”
- 25 Pavisitvā puraṃ anto <sup>13</sup>bheriyo so carāpayi,  
<sup>14</sup>ghosāpayitvā vacanaṃ nāgarānaṃ idam iti :
- 26 <sup>15</sup>„Bhonto, suve tṭhapayitvā so rājā taṃ maṅgaliṭṭhikaṃ  
<sup>16</sup>subhanakkhattaken' eva ; <sup>17</sup>bhavantā suṇhāyatha
- 27 uposathaṅgān' ādāya gandhamālādi gaṇhatha<sup>18</sup>  
Mahāthūpapatitṭhānc<sup>19</sup> osarantu suve ” iti.
- 28 Cetiyaṭṭhānabhūsāya amacce ca niyojayi  
anekehi pakārcchi taṃ tṭhānaṃ samalaṅkaruṃ.

<sup>1</sup> jālasanthārato 'pari Q. <sup>2</sup> attharāpesi khīrapāsānato 'pari. <sup>3</sup> sabbattha mattikā kiccā nava° Q. <sup>4</sup> Q om. this line. <sup>5</sup> Q adās atthaṅgulaṃ bahalato lohapattāṃ silopari. <sup>6</sup> attharāpesi tambāṃ ca tathā pi tadanantaram Q. <sup>7</sup> lohatambānaṃ upari santharāpayi bhūpātī Q. <sup>8</sup> ādāni Q. <sup>9</sup> Mahāthūpa-patitṭhānaṭṭhāne evam . . . Q. <sup>10</sup> patte Mahāvihāramhi bheriṃ paricarāpayi Q. <sup>11</sup> sakkāritvā bh° Q. <sup>12</sup> uttārasāḷhanakkhatte mu° Q. <sup>13</sup> tato bheriṃ carāpayi Q. <sup>14</sup> sakalanagarānaṃ ca pure evaṃ aghosayi Q. <sup>15</sup> tṭhapayissati bhonto suve rājā maṅgala° Q. <sup>16</sup> buddhapūjāpayogena Q. <sup>17</sup> mahājāno suṇhāyatu Q. <sup>18</sup> gaṇhīya Q. <sup>19</sup> patitṭhānatṭhānaṃ yantu suve . . . Q.

- 29 Rajatapattavannāni vālukāni samantato  
Mahacetiyaṭṭhānesu te narā okiṛuṃ tadā,
- 30 lājapañcamapupphāni vālukāyo ca okiṛuṃ ;  
kadalitoraññaṃ c'eva ussāpesuṃ samantato.
- 31 Pantī puṇṇaghaṭānaṃ pi āsum tattha samantato  
dhajāni pañcavaṇṇāni bandhayitvāna mānusa
- 32 manivaṇṇamhi velumhi ṭhapayimsu diso disaṃ  
vaṇṇagandhasugandhāni pupphāni vividhāni pi  
santharivāna tatth' eva cuṇṇehi abhivāsayaṃ.
- 33 Nagaraṃ sakalaṃ c'eva <sup>1</sup>añjasaṃ ca vihāraṃ  
anekehi pakārehi nāgarā samalaṅkaruṃ.
- 34 Mahājanatthaṃ bhūmindo Laṅkājanahite rato  
<sup>2</sup>nagarassa catudvāre pabhāte ca ṭhapāpayi.
- 35 Nhāpīte nhāpake c'eva kappake ca bahū tadā,  
vatthāni gandhamālāyo pānāni madhurāni ca,
- 36 saha khajjakabhojehi tambūlakaramukhehi ca  
<sup>3</sup>catudvāre paṭidvāre ṭhapāpesi mahīpati.
- 37 Āyuttake avhayanto mahīpālo iccābravi :  
<sup>4</sup>„Bhaṇe, sabbe pi santikā khettpālādayo narā
- 38 idh' eva Laṅkādīpamhi attānaṃ samalaṅkaruṃ  
ṭhānantarānurūpena <sup>5</sup>suve anventu maṃ ” iti.
- 39 „Atha pi nāṭakā sabbā sant' imā bhavane subhe  
soḷasannaṃ sahasānaṃ sah' orodhajanehi ca
- 40 alaṅkaritvā attānaṃ vividhābharaṇchi ca  
sukhumehi paṭeḥ' eva dhārentu chaṇavesakaṃ.”
- 41 Pasādhanāni sabbāni ādiyitvā yathāruceṃ  
<sup>6</sup>nāgarā jānapadā c'eva thūpaṭṭhānaṃ upāgamuṃ ;  
sabbābharaṇaṃ <sup>7</sup>attānaṃ sayam rājā alaṅkari.
- 42 Sumaṇḍitehi nekehi ṭhānantaravidhānato  
āraḅbhito amaccehi uttuṅgehi mahīpati
- 43 sumaṇḍitāhi 'nekāhi devakaññūpamāhi ca  
nāṭakīhi paribbūlho sah' orodhajanehi so.
- 44 <sup>8</sup>Cattāḷīsasahasseehi narehi parivārito  
turiyasaddaravantehi devarājavilāsavā
- 45 Mahāthūpapatiṭṭhānaṃ āruyhanto gajuttamaṃ  
mahājanaṃ tosayanto upāgaṅchi rathesabho.

<sup>1</sup> maggaṃ c'eva idhāgatam Q. <sup>2</sup> pabhate catudvāresu nagarassa  
apāpuni Q. <sup>3</sup> nagarassa ca dvāresu Q. <sup>4</sup> sabbe posā bhane santā Q.  
<sup>5</sup> Thūpaṭṭhānaṃ samentu te Q. <sup>6</sup> pattaṭṭhānantarā 'muccā sabbe  
rakkhantu maṃ iti Q. <sup>7</sup> alaṅkārehi Q. <sup>8</sup> tato turiyasāṅghuṭṭho Q.

- 46 Aṭṭhuttarasahassāni vatthāni sukhumāni so  
puṭabaddhāni<sup>1</sup> majjhamhi maṅgalattham ṭhapāpayi.
- 47 Aññānekāni vatthāni anagghāni visuṃ visuṃ  
ṭhapāpetvāna puñjāni catupassesu so tato  
madhusappigulādī ca mangalattham ṭhapāpayi.
- 48 Nānādcasā pi āgañchum bahavo bhikkhavo idha,  
Laṅkādiṭṭhamhi saṅghassa kā kathā āgame ahu ?
- 49 <sup>2</sup>Indagutto mahāthero chaḷabhiñño visārado  
bhikkhū 'sītisahassāni Rājagahamhi ādiya  
nabhatalena-m-uggantvā thūpaṭṭhānamhi otari.
- 50 <sup>3</sup>Dhammaseno mahāthero bhikkhūnam Isipatanā  
dvādasāni sahasāni gahetvā nabhasā'gami.
- 51 Saṭṭhim bhikkhusahassāni ādāya dipam āgamā  
Piyadassī mahāthero Jetārānavihārato.
- 52 Vesālimahāvanato thero 'rubuddharakkhito  
aṭṭhārasasahassāni bhikkhūn' ādāya āgamā.
- 53 Kosambighositārāmā thero 'rudhammarakkhito  
tiṃsabhikkhusahassāni ādāya dipam āgamā.
- 54 <sup>4</sup>Saṅgharakkhitathero so bhikkhūn' ādāy' Ujjeniyā  
cattālīsasahassāni Dakkhinagirivihārato  
55 nabhato yeva gantvāna cetiyatṭhānam otari.  
<sup>5</sup>Yati Mittinnathero so saṭṭhisahassāni ādiya  
56 bhikkhūnam satasahassam Pupphapure varuttame  
<sup>6</sup>'sokārānavihāramhā nabhasā tattha-m-otari.
- 57 Sunetto ca mahāthero bhikkhūnam ādiy' āgato  
duve satasahassāni sahasāni asīti pi
- 58 Kasmīragandhāraṅgisayā Laṅkādiṭṭhamhi otari.  
Devathero mahāpañño mahāiddhivisarado  
59 cattāri satasahassāni sahasāni ca saṭṭhi ca  
bhikkhūnam ādiyitvāna Mahāpallavabhoggato, <sup>7</sup>
- 60 uggantvā nabhatalato cetiyatṭhānam otari.  
<sup>8</sup>Yonamahādahammarakkhitatthero tveko mahiddhiko

<sup>1</sup> muttavaddhāni all. <sup>2</sup> Thero 'sītisahassāni bhikkhū ādāya āgamā, Rājagahassa sāmantā Indagutto mahāgaṇi Q. <sup>3</sup> Sahassān' Isipatanā bhikkhūnam dvādas' ādiya, Dhammaseno mahāthero cetiyatṭhānam āgamā Q. <sup>4</sup> Āday' Ujjeniyam thero Dakkhinagirito yati, cattālīsasahassāni agorudhammarakkhito Q. <sup>5</sup> bhikkhūnam satasahassam saṭṭhisahassāni c'ādiya Pupphapure 'sokārāmā thero Mittinnanāmako Q. <sup>6</sup> Thūpārāmā ca-m-uggantvā nabhasā idha āgamā Q. <sup>7</sup> all ex. P corrupt. <sup>8</sup> Yonorudhamma° Q.

- 61 *tiṃsabhikkhusahassāni Yonaratthamhi ādiya*  
<sup>1</sup>*Alasandavihāramhā uggantvā tattha-m-otari.*
- 62 <sup>2</sup>*Uttarattherapavaro pabhinnapaṭisambhido*  
*saṭṭhibhikkhusahassāni Viñjhāaviyam ādiya*  
<sup>3</sup>*senāsanamhā nabhasā uggantvā tattha-m-otari.*
- 63 *Cittagutto mahāthero Bodhimaṇḍavihārato*  
*tiṃsabhikkhusahassāni ādiyitvā idh'āgamā.*
- 64 *Candagutto mahāthero Vanāvāsipadesato*  
*bhikkhū' sītisahassāni ādāya tattha-m-otari.*
- 65 *Suriyagutto mahāthero mahāñāṇavisārado*  
*channavutisahasāni bhikkhūn' ādāya tāvado*
- 66 *Kelāsamahāvihārā uggantvāna nabhe tale*<sup>4</sup>  
*iddhiyā nikkhamitvāna cetiyaṭṭhānam otari.*
- 67 *Cuddas' ime mahātherā āgatā Jambudīpato :*  
*Indagutto Dhammaseno Piyadassī Buddharakkhito*
- 68 *Dhammarakkhītathero ca thero ca Saṅgharakkhito*  
*Mittinno ca Sunetto ca Mahādevo Dhammarakkhito*
- 69 *Uttaro Cittagutto ca Candagutto tath' eva ca*  
*Suriyagutto mahāthero cuddasamo ti pavuccati.*
- 70 *Cuddasā pi mahātherā katakiccā anāsavā*  
*mahiddhikā paññavantā pabhinnapaṭisambhidā*
- 71 *sabbaṃ pi cintitaṃ rañño jānantā taṅkhaṇe pana*  
*antevāsikabhikkhū ca saddhivihārabhikkhavo*
- 72 *eka-m-eke*<sup>5</sup> *pariveṇe sannipāte*<sup>6</sup> *khaṇe pana*  
*pattacīvaraṃ ādāya uggantvā gagane tale*
- 73 *sisseh' eva saddhiṃ tu cetiyaṭṭhānam otaruṃ*  
*ekadvitīcatupañcadasavīsatiṃsati*
- 74 *pañcasatasahasānaṃ nikkhamantā disāsu pi*  
*bhikkhūnaṃ otarantānaṃ paricchedo*<sup>7</sup> *na hoti pi.*
- 75 *Samāgatānaṃ sabbesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ ca samāgame*  
<sup>8</sup>*soṭāpannādi vajjetvā suddhacittā guṇādhikā*  
<sup>9</sup>*vuttā khīṇāsavā eva te channavutikoṭiyo.*
- 76 *Te Mahācetiyaṭṭhānaṃ parivāretvā samantato*  
*sundarā ca parikkhepā pavāḷavedikāya ca*

<sup>1</sup> *ādāya nabhasā yeva āgantvā tattha Q.* <sup>2</sup> *Viñjhāaviyattanīyā senāsanā tu Uttaro thero saṭṭhisahasāni bhikkhū ādāya āgamā Q.* <sup>3</sup> *iddhiyā yeva āgantvā nabhato tattha-m-otari Q.* <sup>4</sup> *tato Q.* <sup>5</sup> *sake sake Q.* <sup>6</sup> *patetvā Q.* <sup>7</sup> *na bhāsito Q.* <sup>8</sup> *vuttā khīṇāsavā eva suddhippattā Q.* <sup>9</sup> *soṭāpannādi vajjetvā Q.*



- 77 *aṭṭaṃ iva parikkhepā rattakambalasāṇiyā*  
*majjhe ṭhapetvā okāsaṃ rañño aṭṭhamsu bhikkhavo ;*  
*ānubhvena-m-attano aññaṃ aññaṃ na bādhayum.*
- 78 *Sannisinne bhikkhusaṅhe niccale taṅkhaṇe pana*  
*oloketvā ṭhitākāraṃ therānaṃ iti cintayi :*
- 79 <sup>1</sup>,Mahā me īdisaṃ kammaṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇissati  
<sup>2</sup>Sugatanāmakō tveko ayyo thero ca sādiso
- 80 *pañcasatā bhadante tu attanā sadisanāmake*  
*gahetvā pācīnadvāre ajj'eva saha tiṭṭhatu.*
- 81 *Dhammaratananāṃ' eko ayyo thero<sup>3</sup> ca sādiso*  
*muninā paṭividdho tu rattanāgharanujjale*
- 82 *pañcasatā bhadante tu attanā sadisanāmake*  
*gahetvā dakkhiṇadvāre ajj'eva saha<sup>4</sup> tiṭṭhatu ;*
- 83 *saṅgharatanānāṃ' eko ayyo thero ca sādiso*  
*oraso puṅgavass' eva mahātejassa tādino*
- 84 *pañcasatā bhadante te attanā sadisanāmake*  
*gahetvā pacchimadvāre ajj' eva saha<sup>5</sup> tiṭṭhatu.*
- 85 *Āyasmā Dhammaḥaṇḍo-tu-gārikānandanāmakō*  
*ayyo tveko paññavanto mahātejo ca sādiso*
- 86 *pañcasatā bhadante te attanā sadisanāmake*  
*gahetvā uttaradvāre ajj' eva saha<sup>6</sup> tiṭṭhatu.*
- 87 *Piyaddasī nāṃ' eko tu ayyo sadisanāmake*  
<sup>7</sup>tiṭṭhatu pubbuttarakaṇṇe bhikkhusaṅhehi „<sup>8</sup>saha pi.”
- 88 *Khīṇāsavā viditvāna rañño ajjhāsayaṃ tato*  
*parivāre gahetvāna samantā te nisīdisuṃ.*
- 89 *Siddhattho avhayo eko mahāthero mahāgaṇī*  
*vītarāgehi therchi ekādasa yaṭihi pi*
- 90 <sup>9</sup>puṇṇaghaṭānaṃ tesam pi katvāna purato tato  
<sup>10</sup>gantvāna pubbābhimukhaṃ khaṇen' eva nisīdati.
- 91 *Pavisitvāna tahiṃ rājā bhikkhusaṅhaṃ yathāṭṭhitam*  
*disvā pasannacittena vanditvā bahumānaso*
- 92 *gandhamālāhi pūjetvā katvāna tipadakkhiṇam*  
*majjhe puṇṇaghaṭānaṃ ādarena pavīsati.*
- 93 *Suvaṇṇakhīle paṭimukkaṃ paribbhamapaṇaṇḍakam*  
*rajatena kataṃ suddham lakkhaṇen'eva sundaram*

<sup>1</sup> *sace me idha kammantaṃ ve° Q.*      <sup>2</sup> *eko thero ca buddhassa*  
*nāmasādisanāmakō Q.*      <sup>3</sup> *eko all ex. Q.*      <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> *tehi Q.*      <sup>7</sup> *gahetvā pu° Q.*  
<sup>8</sup> *tiṭṭhatu Q.*      <sup>9</sup> *gantvā puṇṇaghaṭān'eva Q.*      <sup>10</sup> *puratthābhimukho hutevā Q.*

- 94 ekena amaccaputtena 'laṅkāraṃañḍitena pi  
samppannamaṅgalattena<sup>1</sup> uttamena sujātinā  
95 ubhato pakkhato c'eva mātāpitusu jīvako<sup>2</sup>  
abhimāṅgalasuttena<sup>3</sup> gaṇhamānena purato  
96 mahantaṃ cetiyāvattaṃ kāretuṃ katanicchayo  
bhamāpayitum āraddho parikkammakatabhūmiyaṃ.  
97 Siddhattho nāma nāmena mahāthero mahiddhiko  
tathā karontaṃ rājānaṃ dighadassī nivārayi.  
98 Ajjhāsayaṃ mahantena thero kasmā nivārayi ?  
Dve yeva kāraṇe thero passamāno anāgate :  
99 „Evaṃ mahantaṃ thūpaṃ ca ayaṃ rāj' ārabhissati  
thūpe anitthite yeva maraṇaṃ assa hessati ;  
100 bhavissati mahanto so thūpo duppatisaṅkharo” ;  
4jānitvāna ubhinnaṃ so tasmā rājānaṃ nivārayi.  
101 Nivārente mahāthere anattamanaso tato<sup>5</sup> ;  
utthāya bhikkhusaṅho taṃ rājānaṃ idam abravi :  
102 „Paṇḍito, deva, thero taṃ<sup>6</sup> sabbātitaṃ anāgataṃ  
jānitvā kāraṇ'amhehi kātuṃ te vacanaṃ alaṃ.”  
103 Saṅghassa<sup>7</sup> ca anuññāya therānaṃ icchitāya ca  
mahantaṃ kattukāmo pi gaṇhitvā therabhāsitaṃ  
104 „pamāṇaṃ kīdisaṃ, bhante, kārayissaṃ ” ti pucchati.  
„Karoḥi cetiyāvattaṃ gamanaṭṭhānato mama ” ;  
105 āha therūpadissanto rañño so purato gami ;  
therassa upadesena vattaṃ rājā akārayi.  
106 „Ko nāmo 'si tvam, bhante,” khaṇe theram apucchi so  
iti āha, „Mahārāja, ahaṃ Siddhattha-m-avhayo.”  
107 Sutvāna-m-., īdisaṃ kammaṃ mayā kāraṇaṃ idha  
nimittaṃ eva siddhāya bhavissati ” ti cintayī.  
108 Gandhamālāhi pūjetvā vanditvā haṭṭhamānaso  
pucchi 'nantaraṃ therassa, „kin nāmo 'si tuvaṃ ? ” iti.  
109 Abravi, „rāja, 'haṃ so tu Maṅgalatthera-m-avhayo.”  
Sutvāna so hi cintetvā<sup>8</sup>, „Mahāthūpaṃ idam kataṃ  
110 lokiyamahājanassa maṅgalatthaṃ bhavissati.”  
Gandhacūṇehi<sup>9</sup> pūjetvā vanditvā pītimānaso  
111 theasantikaṃ 'nantaraṃ gantvā nāmaṃ apucchi so :  
„Ahaṃ Mahāsumanathero, mahārājā ” ti so'bravi.

<sup>1</sup> sammata<sup>o</sup> KS. <sup>2</sup> jīvato Q. <sup>3</sup> bhūtena gāhāpeteāna Q. <sup>4</sup> iti so  
nāgataṃ passam mahantattaṃ nivārayi Q. <sup>5</sup> ahū Q. <sup>6</sup> yaṃ Q.  
<sup>7</sup> saṅghassa anumatiyā Q. <sup>8</sup> cintesi Q. <sup>9</sup> pupphehi Q.

- 112 „Mayā<sup>1</sup> imam kataṃ thūpaṃ somanassupapattiyā mahājanānaṃ<sup>2</sup> tesam,” pi kāraṇaṃ so vicintayi.
- 113 Dipamālāhi<sup>3</sup> pūjetvā vanditvā dharaṇīpati pucchi ’nantaraṃ therassa, „bhante nāmo ’si ko ? ” iti.
- 114 „Mahāpadumathero ’haṃ, mahārājā ” ti so’bravi ; „satānaṃ cetiyam idaṃ padumaṃ va suphullitaṃ
- 115 maggaphalapaṭivedhaṃ kāraṇaṃ ” so vicintayi ; pūjesi kusumeh<sup>4</sup> eva udaggo santamānaso.
- 116 Pucchi ’nantaraṃ therassa, „kin nu nāmo ’si tvaṃ ? ” iti ; iti vutte ’bravī evaṃ, „Simbalittheranāṃ’ ahaṃ.”
- 117 „Mahācetiyaṃ idaṃ pi nibbāpetuñ ca kāraṇaṃ narānaṃ cittasantāpam samsāre,” so vicintayi.
- 118 Purimen’ eva pūjetvā gantvā pucchi tadantaraṃ : „Ayyo nāmo ’si ko tvaṃ ? ” ti sutvā thero tam abravi :
- 119 „Candagutto ahaṃ, rāja ” ; sutvā rājā vicintayi : „Aho va cetiyam idaṃ kusalaṃ hetu chandanaṃ<sup>5</sup>
- 120 nipphattiyā narānaṃ pi candam viya virocati.” Pūjesi taṃ mahātheraṃ gantvā pucchi tadantaraṃ :
- 121 „Kinnāmo ’si tvaṃ ayyo ? ” thero rājānaṃ abravi : „Suriyagutto, mahārāja,” ; sutvā rājā vicintayi :
- 122 „cetiyaṃ idaṃ ākiṇṇaṃ ramsiyā tu sahasakam<sup>6</sup> suriyamaṇḍalaṃ loke jinetvā va virocati.”
- 123 Vanditvā pūjayitvā taṃ antaraṃ pucchi bhūpati : „kinnāmo ’si tvaṃ, bhante ? ” thero rañño iccabravi ;
- 124 „Indagutto ahaṃ, rāja ” ; sutvā rājā vicintayi : „Laṅkā dipamhi indo va cetiyaṃ tilakaṃ taḥim<sup>8</sup>
- 125 ekūnayojanasate jeṭṭhakaṃ pi bhavissati.” Dipamālāhi<sup>9</sup> pūjetvā gantvā pucchi tadantaraṃ :
- 126 „kinnāmo ’si tvaṃ, ayya,” thero rājānaṃ abravi : „Sāgaratther’ ahaṃ, rāja,” ; sutvā rājā vicintayi :
- 127 „ajjhāsayaṃ narānaṃ pi<sup>10</sup> Mahāthūpaṃ kataṃ mayā<sup>11</sup> pūretvāna samuddo va ubbāṭento bhavissati
- 128<sup>12</sup> lokiyalokuttaraṃ pi saddhammaratanākaraṃ.” Taṃ theram pūjayitvā so pucchitvā<sup>13</sup> tadanantaraṃ

<sup>1</sup> ayaṃ kato thūpo Q.    <sup>2</sup> janassa kāraṇaṃ bhavissati ti cint° Q.  
<sup>3</sup> gandhamā° Q.    <sup>4</sup> kusumādīhi Q.    <sup>5</sup> candanaṃ PK.    <sup>6</sup> sahasayā Q.  
<sup>7</sup> rucissati Q.    <sup>8</sup> idaṃ Q.    <sup>9</sup> gandhamā° Q.    <sup>10</sup> imam pi katacetiyaṃ Q.  
<sup>11</sup> pūressati ca pūrento ajjhāsayaṃ va sāgaro Q.    <sup>12</sup> bhavissati  
lokuttarasadd° Q.    <sup>13</sup> taṃ pucchaññaṃ tad° Q.

- 129 „kinnāmo 'si tvam, bhante ? ” thero āha mahīpatim :  
 „Mittaseno aham, rāja ” ; sutvā rājā vicintayi :
- 130 <sup>1</sup> „Āghātañ ca manussānaṃ vinodetvāna cetiye  
 mettacittaṃ paṭilābhatthaṃ pubbanimittaṃ bhavissati.”
- 131 Vanditvā pūjayitvā so<sup>2</sup> pucchanto tadanantaram :  
<sup>3</sup> „nāmo 'si ko tvam, bhante ? ” thero rañño iccabravi :
- 132 „Jayaseno aham, rāja, ” sutvā so iti cintayi :  
<sup>4</sup> „Aparājayabhūtam pi-m-idam thūpaṃ mayā kataṃ
- 133 lokānaṃ uttamaṃ yeva jayaṃ sampāpuñissati.”  
 Vanditvā pūjayitvā taṃ antaram pucchi bhūpati :
- 134 „kinnāmo 'si tvam, bhante ? ” thero rājānaṃ abravi :  
 „Mahārāja, aham yeva Acalattherasammato.”
- 135 Sutvā pasannamanaso passantō iti kāraṇaṃ<sup>5</sup> :  
 „aho vata-m-idam thūpaṃ ārabhaṃ cinituṃ mayā
- 136 micchādītthijanādīhi Mārabrahmādidevatā  
 paccatthikā sāsanaṃ na cāletuṃ pi kenaci
- 137 niccalaṃ supatitthaṃ taṃ nimittena bhavissati.”  
 Pañcaṅgapatitthitena vanditvā pādayottame
- 138 sabbapūjāhi pūjento sakkaccaṃ so yathārahaṃ  
<sup>6</sup>tadanantaram 'maccaputtaṃ paribbhamanadaṇḍakaṃ
- 139 gāhāpitaṃ<sup>7</sup> thitaṃ yeva santike pucchi bhūpati :  
 „Bhaṇe, aham pi pucchissaṃ <sup>8</sup>tuvam nāmo 'si ko ? ” iti.
- 140 „Supatitthitabrahmā 'ham, <sup>9</sup>deva ” macco 'bravī iti ;  
 „kinnāmo 'si pitā te tu ? ” „Nandasenaṃ vayo, ” 'bravi.
- 141 „Mātā te sā ca kinnāmā ? ” „Sumanādevī ” ti so 'bravi ;  
 sutvā rājā vicintetvā, „nāmaṃ tesam 'bhisundaram ;
- 142 yasmā 'bhimaṅgalaṃ jātaṃ <sup>10</sup>janehi abhisammataṃ ;  
 anantarāy' idam kammaṃ <sup>11</sup>karontaṃ me nipajjati.”
- 143 Patte Vesākhanakkhatte patitthāpetuṃ itthakā  
 hemaatthaghaṭe yeva rajatatthaghaṭe pi ca
- 144 thapāpetvāna majjhamhi rājā so dīpavaddhano  
 hemarajataghaṭānaṃ parivāretvā<sup>12</sup> samantato
- 145 atthuttarasahass' eva thapāpesi nave ghaṭe ;  
 attha hemitthikāyo ca thapāpesi visuṃ visuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> idam janassa āghātaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> thitañ ca tad° Q. <sup>3</sup> pucchi kinnāmako tvam ti Q. <sup>4</sup> idam me nimittaṃ thūpe gāhaṃ apannakam jayaṃ, uttamaṃ pāpuñanānaṃ mahājanassa hessati Q. <sup>5</sup> cintayi Q. <sup>6</sup> tato amaccaputtañ ca Q. <sup>7</sup> gāhāpakam Q. <sup>8</sup> kinnāmo 'si tvam iti Q. <sup>9</sup> devā ti so tam abravi Q. <sup>10</sup> janābhisammataṃ iti Q ; abhimaṅgalasammataṃ C. <sup>11</sup> nipphajjissati me iti Q. <sup>12</sup> parivāre sam° Q.

- 146 Atthasu parivāretvā tāsu taṃ ekam ekakaṃ  
atthuttarasatā rajatattikāyo tṭhapāpayi.
- 147 Atthuttara-atthuttarasātakāni satāni pi -m-  
ittikānaṃ itthikānaṃ uddhaṃ uddhaṃ tṭhapāpayi.
- 148 Hemittakāṃ subhaṃ ekam Supatittitabrahmuṇā  
'maccaputten' avhayantena gaṇhāpetvā narādhipo
- 149 sujivamātāpitarehi 'maccaputtchei sattahi  
nāmechi sādiseh' eva bhūsitehi anekadhā
- 150 sesā satt' itthikāyo ca gaṇhāpetvā tato ca so.  
Tasmiṃ khaṇe mahāthero Mittaseno ca avhayo
- 151 sugandhapiṇḍaṃ gaḥetvā vattalekhāya bhūmiyā  
puratthimadisābhāge tṭhapesi-m-upari tato.
- 152 Jayaseno mahāthero gaḥetvā jalavāsitaṃ  
siñcivā gandhapiṇḍaṃhi sannetvāna samaṃ akā.
- 153 Supatittitabrahmā tu paṭhamam maṅgaliṭṭhakaṃ  
patittṭhapesi sakkaccaṃ suddhe sugandhakaddame.
- 154 Jātisumanapupphesu Sumanatthero 'bhipūjayi  
māhavasundharāyaṃ sā dharaṃ yāva jalaṃ pi ca
- 155 saṅkampati pakampati pavedhati khaṇe pana ;  
satt' itthikā 'nayan' eva tṭhapesuṃ satta pi janā.
- 156 Aññā rajatittikāyo mahīpālo <sup>2</sup>tṭhapāpayi  
tṭhānaṃ sugandhamālāhi pūjayitvā yathāvidhiṃ.
- 157 Maṅgalassa vidhānassa nitthāpesi khaṇe pana,  
'Mayā idh' eva kātabbaṃ kiccaṃ natthī ' ' ti so bravi.
- 158 Hemakaraṇḍato e'eva <sup>3</sup>kusumāni mahīpati  
pubbadisābhimukho ca tato tass' eva santikaṃ
- 159 Buddharakkhitatherassa gandhamālāhi pūjayi.  
Puechitvā tṭhitam ekam pi bhikkhuṃ therassa santike
- 160 „Bhante, ayyo tu ko nāmo bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato ? ”  
Pun' aha so, „Mahārāja, Buddharakkhita-m-avhayo ;
- 161 tṭhitā te parivāretvā pañcasata khīṇāsavā  
sadisānāmakā sabbe mahātherena tena pi.”
- 162 Pītiyā pañcavaṇṇāya phutthagatto vicintayi :  
'sārīkamaḥādhatu <sup>4</sup>mayā tṭhāne patittṭhitam ;
- 163 Buddharakkhitaayyo so bhikkhupañcasatehi ca  
munisamānanāmehi parivuto tṭhito idha

<sup>1</sup> janā satta tṭh' tadananantaram Q. <sup>2</sup> sayam tṭhapi Q. <sup>3</sup> ku° va gaṇhiya Q.  
<sup>4</sup> me patittṭhāpane idha Q.

- 164 diyyamānañ ca kusumaṃ aggahesi idāni pi.”  
Attamano tato gantvā passivā Dhammarakkhitam
- 165 nisinnaṃ dakkhiṇe dvāre bhikkhupañcasatehi pi  
khīṇāsavavisuddhehi tato theram tadantikam
- 166 dīpamālāhi pūjetvā katvā pañcapatitṭhitam  
kadaliṃ viya nāmento sovaṇṇamaṇibhittiyam
- 167 pucchitvā ṭhitam ekam pi bhikkhum therassa santike  
„Bhante, ayyo tu ko namo nisinno saha bhikkhuhi ? ”
- 168 Pun’ āha so, „Mahārāja, <sup>1</sup>Dhammarakkhita-m-avhayo ;  
ṭhitā te parivāretvā pañcakhīṇāsavasatā
- 169 sadisaṇāmakā sabbe mahātherena tena pi.”  
Taṃ tassa vacanaṃ sutvā tussitvā dhaṇṇipati
- 170 dasanakhasamodhānaṃ akā añjaliṃ cintayi :  
„Aho vata mahāthero<sup>2</sup> Dhammarakkhita-m-avhayo
- 171 muniṇa paṭividdho tu ṭhito khīṇāsavehi ca ;  
kusumaṃ diyamānaṃ taṃ mayā paṭiggahesi so.”
- 172 Gantvā pacchimābhimukho passanto Saṅgharakkhitam  
theram taṃ upasaṅkamma gandhamālāhi pūjayi.
- 173 Sinerupādāmūlamhi katvā pañcapatitṭhitam  
pātentō puṇṇacandaṃ so devo pi iddhimā viya
- 174 pucchitvā ṭhitam ekam pi bhikkhum therassa santike  
„Bhante, ayyo tu kinnāmo nisinno saha bhikkhuhi ? ”
- 175 Pun’ āha so, „Mahārāja, Saṅgharakkhita-m-avhayo ;  
ṭhitā taṃ parivāretvā pañcasatakhīṇāsavā
- 176 sadisaṇāmakā sabbe theren’ eva sah’ eva vā.”  
Sutvā attamano hutvā cintesi iti bhūpati :
- 177 „Aho vat’ avhayo thero saṅgharatanasādiso  
oraso Sakyaputtassa dakkhiṇeyyavarassa pi
- 178 añjalikaraṇīyassa puññakkhettuttamassa<sup>3</sup> ca  
ṭhito idh’ eva kusumaṃ diyamānaṃ paṭiggahi.”
- 179 Gantvā uttarābhimukho Ānandattheram addasa  
nisajjam<sup>4</sup> uttaradvāre sabbapūjāhi pūjayi.
- 180 Hemagghikaṃ onamento vandanto caraṇadvaye  
santike ṭhitam ekam pi bhikkhum taṃ anupucchī so :
- 181 „Bhante, ayyo tu ko nāmo saṅghamajjhe nisinnako ? ”  
Nāme tass’ eva bhikkhunā bhāsīte so pi cintayi :

<sup>1</sup> and <sup>2</sup> *Dhammaratana* all ex. Q. <sup>3</sup> *°khettaṃ tu uttamo* Q. <sup>4</sup> *nisinnaṃ* Q.

- 182 <sup>1</sup>„Idhāgata<sup>1</sup>avhayo ayyo thero so cūlapituno  
<sup>2</sup>puttassa puṅgavass' eva Ānandattherasādiso,  
 183 kusumaṃ dīyamānaṃ taṃ aggahesi idāni pi.”  
 Āmodito pamudito suppasanno vicintayi :
- 184 „Samiddhaṃ cintitaṃ sabbhaṃ catudvāresu patthitaṃ  
 addhā manoratho mayhaṃ matthakaṃ pāpuṇissati.”
- 185 Amatenābhisitto va tuṭṭhacitto rathesabho  
 ummujjanto pañcavidhaṃ <sup>3</sup>talākanto naro viya.
- 186 Gantvā pubbuttarakaṇṇaṃ Piyadassiṃ anāsavaṃ  
 disvā taṃ upasaṅkamma mālāgandhehi pūjayi.
- 187 Cando viya pavissanto rattavalāhakantare  
 pañcaṅgapatiṭṭhitena vanditvāna khaṇe pana
- 188 pucchitvā ṭhitakaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ therassa santike  
 „Bhante, ayyo ca ko nāmo nisinno saha bhikkhuhi ? ”
- 189 „Piyadassī mahāthero avhayanto ” ti so 'bravi ;  
 sutvā rājā vicintetvā, „Mahāthūpaṃ <sup>4</sup>idam mayā  
 190 mahājanānaṃ sabbesaṃ pītākaraṃ bhavissati.  
 Vaddhetu mangalaṃ ayyo,” vandanto puna so 'bravi.
- 191 Vaco sutvā narindassa addakki parisam tato  
 saddhāvantaṃ sannisinnaṃ dibbacakkhūhi so pana.
- 192 Vane missakamālaṃ taṃ ocinanto naro viya  
 sajjento cumbitaṃ <sup>5</sup>mālaṃ janaṃ atthāya tāvade
- 193 parisāṅkhobhayanto so lokuttaraguṇena pi  
 madhurena saren' eva anucchavikamaṅgalaṃ
- 194 vaḍḍhesi tassa rañño tu parisānaṃ vasena pi.  
 Cakkavālaṃ iva cakkaṃ vijjhivāna Sinerunā
- 195 katvān' akkhena pātesi <sup>6</sup>bhavaggaṃ upari khaṇe ;  
 therassa desanā tassa janānaṃ 'hosi sātthikā.
- 196 Tecattāḷisahasassānaṃ dhammābhisamayo ahu  
 cattāḷisahasassānaṃ sotāpattiphalaṃ ahu.
- 197 Sahassaṃ sakadāgāmi anāgāmi ca tattakā  
 gihīnañ ca sahassaṃ pi arahatte patiṭṭhaṃ.
- 198 Atthārasasahasassāni bhikkhūnaṃ phalaṃ uttamaṃ  
 bhikkhuṇīnañ ca cuddasa sahasassāni <sup>7</sup>tath' eva ca

<sup>1</sup> idhāgāto ayaṃ ayyo buddhassa cūlapituno Q. <sup>2</sup> Ānandatherass' eva  
 nāmasadīsanāmako Q. <sup>3</sup> pītitalākaantare Q. <sup>4</sup> mayā kataṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> muccitaṃ  
 S. <sup>6</sup> pātenā nānaṃ bhavaggaṃ upari Q. <sup>7</sup> samāgamaṃ. Q.

- 199 <sup>1</sup>patit̥ṭṭhahum arahatte therassa desanāya pi.  
 Evam Āsālahamāsassa sukkapakkhampi sammate
- 200 uposathe paṇṇarase patit̥ṭṭhāpesi-m-it̥ṭṭhakā.  
 Cāgaṃ ārambhamānassa saddhāya ratanattaye
- 201 payojanantaṃ lokānaṃ siddhantu paramaṃ matam.  
 Bhavatī ti viditvāna matimā yo sukusalo  
 saddhādiguṇayogena ratim̥ kareyya sabbadā.
- 202 <sup>2</sup>Evam pasannamatinā ratanattayamhi  
 cāgādhimuttamanasā janatāhitena  
 lokatthasiddhiparamā bhavatī<sup>3</sup> ti ñatvā  
 saddhādinekaḡuṇayogaratim̥ kareyyā ti.  
 Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsa Mahā-  
 thūpārambho nāma ekūnatimsatimo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> therassa desanāy' eva arahatte patit̥ṭṭhahum. Q. <sup>2</sup> Saddhāpasannama timā  
 all ex. P cor. Q. <sup>3</sup> bhavissati Q.



TIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Vanditvāna mahārājā sabbam saṅgham nimantayi :  
„Yāva cetiyaniṭṭhānā bhikkham gaṇhatha me ” iti.
- 2 Nādhivāsesi rañño taṃ bhikkhusaṅgho nimanatanam ;  
yācento yāva sattāham anupubbena so tato
- 3 <sup>1</sup>tesu upadḍhabhikkhūnam sattāham adhivāsanam  
<sup>2</sup>pahaṭṭhahamanaso yeva labhamāno narissaro
- 4 samāgatānam tesam pi vatthabhesaḷḷajjapānakam<sup>3</sup>  
madhusakkaratelādīm dāpesi dharanīpati.
- 5 Aṭṭhārasasu thānesu thūpaṭṭhānasamantato  
mahantaṃ maṇḍapam yeva kāretvā samalaṅkataṃ
- 6 sabbe nimantite bhikkhū nisidāpesi maṇḍape.  
Mahādānam pavattetvā sattāhān’ eva<sup>4</sup> bhūpati
- 7 uyyojetvāna sabbe te sattame divase pana  
pure bheriṅ carāpetvā Laṅkādiḷe samantato,  
„iṭṭhakavaḍḍhakiyo ca sannipātehi”<sup>5</sup> so ’bravi.
- 8 Samāgatā va sabbe te pañcamattasatā tadā  
Tesu-m-iṭṭhakavaḍḍhakī eko iti vicintayi :
- 9 „ārādetum aham sakko cittaṃ tass’ eva rājino  
kārayissam idam thūpam dīpamhi sayam eva tu.”
- 10 Upasaṅkamma rājānam pure va vaḍḍhakī tato ;  
„kāriṣṣasi katham, tāta ? ” vaḍḍhakī pucchito pi so,
- 11 „pesakānam satam laddhā paṃsūnam sakaṭam aham  
khepayissāmi ekāham,” rājānam idam abravi;
- 12 <sup>6</sup>paṭibāhati sutvā so, „addhānam na ppavattati ;  
<sup>7</sup>paṃsurāsi pi tatth’ eva tiṇarukkāni jāyaruṃ.”
- 13 Paṭibāhanam sutvā so itaro<sup>8</sup> idam abravi :  
„Satāni parisāyo pi gahetvān’ ekadivasam
- 14 paṃsukumbham ekam ekam khepayissam aham ” iti.  
<sup>9</sup>„Pañcammanāni ” añño tu, „paṃsūnam khepayiss’ aham ”
- 15 „dve ammanāni khepetvā<sup>10</sup>” itaro āha bhūpatim.  
Sutvā rājā paṭibāhi caturo te pi vadḍhakī.

<sup>1</sup> Alathopadḍhabhikkhūhi Q. <sup>2</sup> te laddhā sumano yeva haṭṭhatutṭho na<sup>o</sup>  
Q. <sup>3</sup> bhāta<sup>o</sup> Peor. <sup>4</sup> tatha bhū<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>5</sup> pātesī bhūpati Q. <sup>6</sup> paṃsurāsi  
pi tatth’ evam tiṇarukkāni jāyare Q. <sup>7</sup> na pavattissatī thānam taṃ rājā  
paṭibāhayaī Q. <sup>8</sup> añño ca Q. <sup>9</sup> añño pañca ambanāni paṃsūnam khepayi-  
ssati Q. <sup>10</sup> khepissam añño ca āha bh<sup>o</sup> Q.

- 16 Ath' eko paṇḍito byatto pariyodātasippavā  
upasaṅkamma rājānaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :
- 17 „Deva, sakkom' ahaṃ kātuṃ yādisaṃ tava cintitaṃ.”  
<sup>1</sup>Rājā „kathaṃ, bhāṇe ? ” pucchi, „kāresi 'dāni cetiyaṃ ? ”
- 18 Sutvāna vacanaṃ tassa vaḍḍhakī āha bhūpatiṃ :  
„Udukkhale koṭṭayitvā ahaṃ suppehi vaṭṭate<sup>2</sup>
- 19 piṃsāpayitvā nisade ekaṃ paṃsūna ammanaṃ  
ekāhen' eva khepessaṃ kammakārasatehi pi.”
- 20 Iti <sup>3</sup>vutte tu tussitvā <sup>4</sup>ārādhētṷā, „bhāṇe, mama  
<sup>5</sup>cittaṃ sakkosi kātuṃ,” so bhūmino idaṃ abravi :
- 21 „Evaṃ sati hi kamme tu tiṇādīn' ettha no siyuṃ,  
cetiyaṃ dīghaṃ addhānaṃ ṭhassayissati ” cintayi.
- 22 „Kiṃsaṅṭhānaṃ cetiyaṃ taṃ karissasi tuvaṃ ? ” iti  
pucchi taṃ taṅkhaṇe yeva Vissakamma taṃ āvisi.
- 23 Sovannaṇapātiṃ toyassa pūrāpetvāna vaḍḍhakī  
pāṇinā vārim ādāya vāripitṭhiyaṃ āhani.
- 24 Phaḷikagoḷasadisam<sup>6</sup> mahābubbulaṃ utṭhahi :  
„īdisaṃ cetiyaṃ ahaṃ karissāmi ” ti so bravi.
- 25 „Sādhū ” ti sampaṭicchitvā tussitvā dharaṇīpati.  
„Kinnāmo 'sī ? ” ti pucchanto „Sirivaḍḍhana-m-avhayo.”
- 26 „Antevāsiko kinnāmo ? ” „Bhaddako avhayo ” iti.  
Nāmāni sundarāny eva sutvā attamano 'bravi ;
- 27 saḥassaggaṃ vatthayugaṃ<sup>7</sup> duve suvaṇṇapādukā  
saḥassaggaṇikā yeva vaḍḍhakissa adāpayi.
- 28 Punṇavhayaṃ alaṅkāraṃ suvaṇṇamayam agghakaṃ  
saḥassaṃ dvādasāny eva saḥassāni tath'<sup>8</sup> eva ca
- 29 kahāpaṇāni<sup>9</sup> gehaṇ ca khettaṇ ca tassa dāpayi.  
„Itṭhakā āharāpeyyaṃ aṭṭento kathaṃ nare ? ”
- 30 Rattibhāge vicintesi bhūmino dīpavaḍḍhana .  
Tasmaṃ khaṇe pi maruyo ṇatvā taṃ tassa cintitaṃ
- 31 cetiyassa catudvāre āharitvāna itṭhakā  
rattiyaṃ yeva ṭhapayaṃ ekekāhaṃ pahonakā.
- 32 Pabhātāy' eva rattiyā narā disvā nīvedayaṃ ;  
taṃ sutvā sumano rājā cetiyakammam ārabhi.
- 33 Yāva cetiyaniṭṭhānā ekekadivassasa pi  
itṭhakā āharuṃ sabbe<sup>10</sup> pahonakā dine dine.

<sup>1</sup> rājā pucchi bhāṇe tvaṃ taṃ thūpaṃ kathaṃ karissasi Q. <sup>2</sup> vaṭṭitaṃ Q.  
<sup>3</sup> vutto ca bhūmino Q. <sup>4</sup> indatulyaparakkamo Q. <sup>5</sup> anuyāsi mamaṃ  
cittaṃ ārādhētum samatth' asi Q. <sup>6</sup> ghanasadisam all ex. P. <sup>7</sup> paṭayū<sup>8</sup>  
all ex. P. <sup>8</sup> ca dāpayi Q. <sup>9</sup> paṇānaṃ gahetvā C. <sup>10</sup> devā Q.

- 34 Ekekadvisabhāge kataṭṭhānamhi kammikā  
mattikhittakacunṇā vā na paññāyati cetiye.
- 35 Patirattiyam patirattiyam devā antaradhāpayum.  
„Amūlam ettha kammañ ca na kātabbam ” ti nāpayi
- 36 āyuttake amacce te āṇāpesi mahīpati.  
Mūlattham hatthakammassa catasso parisāya pi
- 37 soḷasa satasahassāni kahāpaṇāni ṭhapentu te.  
Ekekamhi dvāramhi sāṭakāni bahūni pi
- 38 vividhañ ca alaṅkāraṃ khajjabhojjaṃ sapānakaṃ  
gandhamālāgūḷādī ca mukhavāsakapañcakaṃ
- 39 <sup>1</sup>pati catusu dvāresu sādarena ṭhapentu te :  
„Karonṭā cetiyakammaṃ gihī pabbajitā narā
- 40 <sup>2</sup>yathārucim gaṇhitvāna kammaṃ katvā yathārucim,  
agahetvāna mūlañ ca kammaṃ kātum na detha vo.”
- 41 Oloketvāna kammassa tesam tesam <sup>1</sup>nurūpakaṃ  
dine dine bhatim yeva adamsu rājakammikā.
- 42 Thūpakammaṃ<sup>3</sup> sahāyattaṃ eko bhikkhu nikāmayam  
katvāna mattikāpiṇḍam yādisam mattikākataṃ
- 43 ādāya mattikāpiṇḍam attanā abhisāṅkhataṃ  
karen’ eva ekena kusumen’ eva gaṇhati.
- 44 Gantvāna cetiyatṭhānaṃ vañcetvā rājakammike  
vaḍḍhakiss’ eva pādāsi, <sup>4</sup>gaṇhanto yeva jāni so,
- 45 „pakatimattikāya no sukhamañ ca bhavissati ; ”  
punappunam vavatthāpaṃ akā therassa vaḍḍhakī.
- 46 <sup>5</sup>Narā nātvāna -m-ākāraṃ kotūhalam akārayum.  
Kamena rājā sutvāna gantvā taṃ puechi vaḍḍhakim.
- 47 „Tuyhaṃ kira, bhāṇe, eko ayyo mattikapīṇḍikaṃ  
amūlam saha pupphena adāsi, kim payojitam ? ”
- 48 „Deva, <sup>6</sup>tveko pabbajito pupphaṃ ādāya pāṇinā  
ekena mattikāpiṇḍam deti mayhaṃ ” ti so ’bravi.  
„Ajānitvān’ ahaṃ, deva, cetiyamhi niyojajim.
- 49 ‘Ayaṃ āgantuko bhikkhū, ayaṃ nevāsiko’ iti  
no jānāmi ahaṃ, deva, maññe āgantuko ahaṃ.”
- 50 Vaco sutvā narindo so vaḍḍhakiss’ idam abravi :  
„dassehi tvam balatthassa <sup>7</sup>mattikādāyakaṃ yatim.”

<sup>1</sup> tam mūlam pati dvāresu Q. <sup>2</sup> suvaṇṇādīni gaṇhantu kammaṃ  
Q. <sup>3</sup> kamme sahāyattaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> tam gaṇhanto vijāni so Q; dāni so CK.  
<sup>5</sup> tatthākāraṃ viditvāna totthākāsi kutūhalam Q. <sup>6</sup> bhikkhū ca eko so Q.  
<sup>7</sup> mattikādāya gantukam all ex. P cor.

- 51 <sup>1</sup>Appesi vaddhakim ekam balattham tam mahallakam,  
<sup>2</sup>puna pi āgate kāle theram dassesi tassa so.
- 52 Sañjānitvā balattho so tam rañño paṭivedayi.  
 Adāsi saññaṃ tass' eva balatthassa mahīpati :
- 53 „Katvā rāsiṃ, bhāṇe, ṭhatvā mahābodhissa aṅgaṇe  
 jātisumanamakule tayo kumbhe sugandhake
- 54 saḥagandhasugandhehi, ṭhapehi tvaṃ lahuṃ ” iti.  
 Pattakāle tu therassa bhodiyāṅgaṇake subhe
- 55 pūjanatthāya ayyassa āgantukassa dāpitaṃ :  
 „gandhamālaṃ idam rañño dehi,” therassa abravi.
- 56 Uttanayena tam sabbam rañño āṇāya tāvade  
 therassa pattakāle tam vañcetvāna adāsi so.
- 57 Vaco sutvāna thero so pasannamanaso tato  
 dhovivā selasanthāram gandhehi paribhaṇḍakam
- 58 pupphapūjam kārayivā catutthānesu tāvade  
 vanditvā pācinadvāre paggaḥetvāna-m-añjaliṃ
- 59 volokento tam aṭṭhāsi pupphapūjam manoramam.  
 Upasaṅkamma theram so <sup>3</sup>vandanto idam abravi :
- 60 „Bhante, dāpesi maṃ rājā mālāgandhasugandhikam  
 mūlaṃ mattikapinḍassa dinnassa vaddhakissa pi.”
- 61 Sutvāna vacanam thero anattamanaso 'bravi :  
<sup>4</sup>„Mamaṃ ittaramaggena kasmā vañcesi 'dāni tvaṃ ? ”
- 62 Iti vutte balattho so therassa-m-idam abravi :  
 „pag eva makule kumbhe tayo ime tu kusume<sup>5</sup>
- 63 tattakān' eva pupphāni suvaṇṇāni akāsi pi  
 ekassa mattikapinḍassa, bhante, nāgghanti vo ” iti,
- 64 „yasmā tasmā pasādettha cittaṃ tumhe anāvilam.”  
<sup>6</sup>Abhattikam pi aññesaṃ katvā tatth' eva cetiye<sup>7</sup>
- <sup>8</sup>kārāpanabhāvo sabbattha rājino pākaṭo ahu.
- 65 Kontivāte<sup>9</sup> janapade Piyangallavihārake  
 thero eko nivāsetvā<sup>10</sup> nātako vaḍḍhakissa pi
- 66 nātva ayuñjabhāvaṃ so aññassa santakassa pi  
<sup>11</sup>samsandetvā vaḍḍhakinā gantvā tatth' eva cetiye

<sup>1</sup> mahallakam balattham vaddhakim tam samappayi Q. <sup>2</sup> so balatthassa dassesi tam abhikkham āgataṃ Q. <sup>3</sup> balattho tam nivedayi Q. <sup>4</sup> bodhi-pūjāya-m-eteḥi kasmā vañcesi dāni tvaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> kosume Q. <sup>6</sup> apittakam PC apittikam QS. <sup>7</sup> rājino Q. <sup>8</sup> tam kārāpanabhāvo so sabbattha pākaṭo ahu Q. <sup>9</sup> Kelwaṭṭe Peor. <sup>10</sup> nivuttho va Q. <sup>11</sup> gantvā vaḍḍhakinā tena samsandetvā va cetiye, tattha itthakamattena nātva pamānasabbaso Q.

- 67 vijāni pamāṇiṭṭhakaṃ bahala-dīgha-tiriyato.<sup>1</sup>  
 Punāgantvāna āvāsaṃ madditvā mattikaṃ sayāṃ
- 68 <sup>2</sup>katvāna pamāṇiṭṭhikaṃ pacitvā pakkhipi tato  
 pattassa thavikāyaṃ so punāgantvāna cetiye
- 69 karen' ekena rañño tu gaṇhanto-m-itthakaṃ pi ca  
 gahetvā kusum' ekena āruya cetiyaṅgaṇe
- 70 iṭṭhakāy' attano yeva saha rañño tu-m-itthakaṃ  
<sup>3</sup>iṭṭhakaṃ vaḍḍhakiss' eva adāsi turito tato.
- 71 Iṭṭhakañ ca gahetvā so cctiyamhi niyojayi.  
 Sañjātasomanasso so thero iti vicintayi :
- 72 „Aho aho sahāyo 'haṃ āsiṃ cetiyakammike<sup>4</sup>” ;  
 karonto hatthakammañ ca orohitvā lahuṃ lahuṃ
- 73 tasmim iṭṭhakaśālasim parivenamhi ṭhassati.  
 Bhāro niyojitattāya<sup>5</sup> kolāhalam ahosi so.
- 74 Sutvāna vaḍḍhakiṃ āha, „Nātuṃ sakkā tam iṭṭhakaṃ ? ”  
 Nātakānuggaheṇ' eva viddhamsā ca bhayena so
- 75 jānanto pi, „na sakko” ti idam āha mahīpatiṃ.  
<sup>6</sup>„Ayyena dinna-m-iṭṭhakā amhākaṃ sadisiṭṭhikā.”
- 76 Sutvāna vaḍḍhakiṃ puechi : „Ayyaṃ jānāsi 'dāni tvam ? ”  
 „Jānāmi taṃ ahaṃ, deva, āmā ” ti ajjhabhāsi so.
- 77 Taññāpanatthaṃ appesi balatthaṃ tassa bhūpati.  
 Pabhāte yeva taṃ theram āgataṃ tattha cetiye
- 78 khalu tassa balatthassa dassesi vaḍḍhakī tato.  
 Yadā thero gato tattha-m-iṭṭhaka-parivenake
- 79 pacchato anugo tassa sallakkhetvā nivesanaṃ  
 santikaṃ so punāgantvā rañño taṃ paṭivedayi.
- 80 Rājā sutvā balatthassa idam vacanam abravi :  
 „Uppādayitvā vissāsaṃ theren' eva, bhāṇe, saha
- 81 gantvā gamanakāle tvam ārocchi mamaṃ ” iti.  
 Atikkamma balattho so divase apare duve
- 82 gantvā parivenamhi nisīditvā tadantike  
 katvāna paṭisanthāraṃ puechanto idam abravi :
- 83 „Āgantuko ayyo kiṃ, bhante, nevāsiko tuvaṃ ? ”  
 „Āgantuko, upāsaka, ” vutte iti-m-abhāsi so :

<sup>1</sup> girito CKS. <sup>2</sup> tappamāṇiṭṭhakaṃ katvā Q. <sup>3</sup> gahetvā attano nāli-  
 vaḍḍhakiss' eva 'dāsi taṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> gumbake K. <sup>5</sup> atthāya CK ; atthassa Q.  
<sup>6</sup> iṭṭhakā tena dinnā sā amhākiṭṭhakaśādisā Q.

- 84 „bhante, so kattha ratthasmim vāsiko 'si tuvaṃ ? ” iti.  
 „Kontivāte<sup>1</sup> janapade Piyaṅgallavihārake
- 85 <sup>2</sup>nivāsissam ahaṃ „tena vutte therena-m-itaro  
 „kin nu idh' eva vasatha, gacchathā ? ” ti apucchi so.
- 86 „Idh' eva na vassāmi, asuke divase ahaṃ  
 gamissāmi adum<sup>3</sup> gāmaṃ, āvuso ” ti vutte tato,
- 87 „evaṃ sati pi ayyena saha gacchām' ahaṃ ” iti,  
 „gāmo mayhaṃ pi tatth' eva Kontijanapde<sup>4</sup> ahu.<sup>5</sup> ”
- 88 Sūtvāna vacanaṃ thero, „sādhū ” ti sampañicchi so ;  
<sup>6</sup> „asuke divase yeva ayyo gacchissatī ” ti so
- 89 balattho tu pun' āgantvā rañño taṃ paṭivedayi.  
<sup>7</sup>Gaṇhāpetvā vatthayugaṃ sahaṃsagghanikaṃ pi ca
- 90 „janapadavāsī ayyo kambalassa piyāyati,”  
<sup>8</sup>gaṇhāpetvā mahagghañ ca rattakambalam eva ca
- 91 kattarayaṭṭhivāsīñ ca araṇiparissāvanaṃ  
 sugandhatelanāliñ ca upāhanayugaṃ pi ca
- 92 sakkharam pahutañ c'eva phānitaṃ pahutaṃ tathā  
 dāpetvāna<sup>9</sup> balatthassa <sup>10</sup>rājā so anusāsati :
- 93 „Gahetvā tāni sabbāni gantvā tena sah' eva so  
 adatvā antarāmagge yadā thāne nisīdati
- 94 dissamānamhi chāyāya Piyaṅgallavihārake  
 sītāya sodakāy' eva datvā sakkharapānakaṃ
- 95 sambāhivāna pāde te sugandhatelaṃ makkhiya  
 sakkaccaṃ paṭimuñcivā duve yeva upāhane
- 96 samaṇaparikkhāre te dehi tvaṃ vacanena ca :  
 'kulūpagassa therassa gahitā me ime mayā
- 97 vatthayugaṃ tu puttassa sabbam' dāni dadāmi vo ”.  
 Balattho vacanaṃ rañño „sādhū ” ti sampañicchi so.
- 98 Ādāya te parikkhāre gantvā taṃ pariveṇakaṃ  
 vasitvā santike rattiṃ pabhātāy' eva rattiya
- 99 nikkhamitvāna therena anvento pacchato tato  
 anupubbena gantvā so Piyaṅgallavihārake

<sup>1</sup> so all. <sup>2</sup> nivāsiko ti vutte so kin nu 'dh' eva vasissatha, bhante udāhu  
 xññattha gamissathā ti mantiya Q. <sup>3</sup> mamam thānaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> Koṭi<sup>o</sup> C.  
<sup>5</sup> iti P. <sup>6</sup> balatthānāgamunāhañca paṭiṭṭhānañ ca jāniya, purāgantvāna  
 rañño va sabbam taṃ paṭivediya Q. <sup>7</sup> rājā vatthayugaṃ tassa sah' adā  
 Q. <sup>8</sup> iti vatvāna rājā so mahaggham rattakambalam sūmaṇakaparikkhāre  
 bahuke yaṭṭhidandakam Q. <sup>9</sup> adāpuyi<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>10</sup> attā ca anusāsī taṃ Q.

- 100 udakaphāsuke thāne nisīditvā yadā pana  
dhovitvāna duve pāde gandhatelena makkhiya  
101 katvāna paṭisanthāraṃ datvā tassa guḷodakaṃ  
pādapamsuñ ca muñcitvā yojetvāna upāhanam  
102 sabbam pi taṃ parikkhāraṃ attanā gahitaṃ pi ca  
datvā tass' eva therassa vanditvā idam abravi :
- 103 „Kulūpagassa therassa atthāya gahitaṃ mayā  
api ca 'dāni ayyassa dammi 'haṃ, paṭigaṇhiya<sup>1</sup> ;  
104 mayā-m-idaṃ vatthayugaṃ ānitaṃ maṅgaluttamaṃ  
kātuṃ me piyaputtassa, <sup>2</sup>jānissāmi paccā ahaṃ  
105 gahetvā cīvaraṃ katvā ayyo pārupitum alaṃ.”  
Ṭhapesi pādāmūlamhi thcrass' eva yugaṃ paṭam.  
106 Sutvā thero saddahanto pahaṭṭhamanaso tato<sup>3</sup>  
<sup>4</sup>yugaṃ paṭaṇ ca gaṇhanto thavikāyamhi pakkhipi  
107 sabbam sesaparikkhāraṃ vāsiparisavam ādikaṃ  
katvāna bhaṇḍakaṃ yeva āruyhitvā-v-upāhanam  
108 gahetvā kattarayatthiṃ paṭipajj' añjasam tato.  
Thokaṃ gantvā balattho so tena saddhiṃ nivedayi :
- 109 „Mayhañ c'eva ayaṃ pantho<sup>5</sup> ayyo, bhante, patitthatu ;  
atha pi parikkhārāni rājā dāpesi maṃ kira  
110 ekāya-m-itthakāy' eva mūlaṃ ayyassa no tayā  
dinnāya vaḍḍhakiss' eva amumhi divase pana.”  
111 Sutvā calitahadayo uttamaṅgamhi attano  
assudhārāssūni viya patitā patitā sakiṃ  
112 atthasi, so pi cintesi, „aho kamm' idisaṃ kataṃ  
parakkamaṃ mahantena nirattham me bhavissati.”  
113 Mahāsaṃvegajato so assudhāraṃ pavattayi  
„Upāsaka, parikkhāre gaṇhāhi tava ” āha so.  
114 Ṭhito chaddesi sabbam taṃ parikkhāraṃ visuṃ visuṃ ;  
kammaṃ disvā balattho so vandanto tassa-m-abravi :
- 115 „Mā dummano 'si, bhante, maṃ rañño kārāpanam idaṃ ;  
pūretvā ca bhavaggekaṃ cakkavālaṃ samantato  
116 paṭhavitalato yāva catūhi paccayehi so  
datvā 'nucchavikaṃ kātuṃ na sakkā-y-itthikāya vo ;

<sup>1</sup> gaṇhatu Q. <sup>2</sup> gavesissāmi ahaṃ puna Q. <sup>3</sup> piyo K ; pajo Q. <sup>4</sup> yugaṇ  
ca kambalaṃ pattathavi° Q. <sup>5</sup> bhaṇḍo P.

- 117 tasmā laddhaṃ parikkhāraṃ gahetvān' attanā tuvaṃ  
cittaṃ pasādayitvāna, bhante, gacchā " ti so bravi.
- 118 <sup>1</sup>Mahāthūpe kayiramāne bhatiyā kamma-kārakā  
<sup>2</sup>anekasaṅkhā hi janā pasannā sugatiṃ gatā.
- 119 Cittappasādamattena sugate gati-m-uttamā  
labbhatī<sup>3</sup> ti viditvāna thūpapūjaṃ kare budho.
- 120 Etth' eva bhatiyā kammaṃ karitvā itthiyo duve  
Tāvatiṃsamhi nibbattā Mahāthūpamhi nitthite
- 121 āvajjitvā pubbakammaṃ ditthakammaphalā ubho  
gandhamālā 'diyitvāna thūpaṃ pūjetum āgatā
- 122 gandhamālāhi pūjetvā cetiyaṃ abhivandisum.  
Tasmiṃ khane tu eko tu thero Mahāsivavhayo
- 123 Bhātivaṅkavīhāramhi nevāsī silapaññavā  
rattibhāge Mahāthūpaṃ vandanaṭṭhaṃ gato kira
- 124 devadhītā duve disvā vandantā taṃ upassato  
mahāsattapaṇṇarukkassa <sup>4</sup>taṃ attānaṃ adassayi.
- 125 Tāsaṃ pi pariyosāne vandantānaṃ yathāruceṃ  
pucchanto gamanakāle idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :
- 126 „Devatāyo pi tumhākaṃ dehobhāso vinicchatī  
vijjutikāpattaraṃsī <sup>5</sup>kāyo te sadiso bhava ;
- 127 hemavaṇṇapaṭavaṇṇe sakale Tambapaṇṇike  
atha vā paṭtharivā tā dīpamhi sakalamhi vā
- 128 suvaṇṇaraṃsidhārāya āsīncitvā samantato ;  
kin nu kammaṃ karitvāna devalokaṃ <sup>6</sup>gamittha vo.”
- 129 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā duve tā byākaruṃ iti :  
„Cajitvā santakaṃ, bhante, amhākaṃ natthi kiñci pi ;
- 130 karitvā bhatiyā kammaṃ pasādetvā manaṃ mayam  
tatth' eva jinathūpamhi Tāvatiṃse gamāmhase.
- 131 Cittena pi pasannena tasmiṃ sambuddhasāsane  
bhatiyā pi kataṃ kammaṃ aphalaṃ nāma natthi pi ;
- 132 tasmā manaṃ pasādetvā ākāren' eva kenaci  
sambuddhasāsane tasmiṃ kattabbaṃ puñña-sañcayam.”
- 133 Evaṃ vatvāna vanditvā devalokaṃ gatā duve.  
Ubhinnaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Sivathero mahāmatī

<sup>1</sup> Thūpe kayiramāne hi Q. <sup>2</sup> °satā hi narā P; narā nekā ca tatth' eva Q. <sup>3</sup> labhanti P. <sup>4</sup> sāruppo va patitthaki Q. <sup>5</sup> all Mss. corrupt. <sup>6</sup> gamissatha all ex. Q.



- 134 mahājanānaṃ hāsentam kathesi vacanaṃ iti :  
„bhavantā, te narā sabbe ca jeyyūṃ dehaṃ attano
- 135 kenaci sāsane yeva pasannamanacetasā  
pag eva hi narā cāpi bhatiyā kamma kārakā  
buddhasāsane saddhāya evarūpā mahapphalā.”
- 136 Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā so indatullaparakkamo  
cināpetvā Mahāthūpaṃ ekā iṭṭhikakoṭiyo
- 137 <sup>1</sup>niṭṭhapetvāna pūjāya tayo te pupphasanthare;  
<sup>2</sup>khīṇāsavā iddhimantā mahāpaññā visāradā
- 138 thirakāmā Mahāthūpaṃ vasudhāy ’avasādayuṃ.  
Mahāthūpaṃ nāyen’ eva kārapento puna pi so
- 139 dutiye tatiye vāre pupphādhānattaye kate  
-m-iṭṭhakakoṭiyā yeva ekāya pi samaṃ samaṃ
- 140 <sup>3</sup>samaṃ vasundharāyaṃ te nāyena avasādayuṃ.  
Nava vāre pi taṃ evaṃ evaṃ avasādayiṃsu te.
- 141 Kāraṇaṃ taṃ ajānanto anattamanaso tadā  
bheriṃ paricarāpetvā saṅghaṃ so sannipātayi.
- 142 Khīṇāsavā pi sabbe te jānitvā tassa cintitaṃ  
tato tato pi āgantvā Laṅkā dīpaṃhi otaruṃ.
- 143 Aṭṭhāsītisāhassāni sannipāt’ ettha bhikkhavo ;  
bhikkhusaṅghaṃ upāgama pūjayitvā ’bhivandiya
- 144 iṭṭhakosīdane hetuṃ bhūpati paṭipucchati :  
„Bhadantā, cetiye tattha pupphādhānattaye kate
- 145 niṭṭhite navavāraṃhi paṭhavīyaṃ <sup>4</sup>nimujjisuṃ ;  
kamma ssa jīvitass’ eva antarāyaṃ <sup>5</sup>na bujjhisuṃ.”
- 146 Saṅgho viyākāritvāna,” antarāyo na hoti taṃ <sup>6</sup>  
kamma ssa cāpi tuyhaṃ vā, mahārājā ” ti abravi.
- 147 „Pupphādhānattayaṃ ’dāni na osīdissate,” iti  
„kāretvā cetiye kammaṃ tuvaṃ rāja, na bhāyisi.”
- 148 „Kathetha kāraṇaṃ, <sup>7</sup>bhante ” pucchī, saṅgho viyākari :  
„nosīdanatthaṃ thūpassa iddhimantehi bhikkhuhi
- 149 kataṃ etaṃ, mahārājā, na idani karissate <sup>8</sup> ;  
aññathattaṃ akatvā tvaṃ Mahāthūpaṃ samāpaya.”
- 150 Sutvā attamano rājā thūpa kammaṃ akārayi  
pupphādhānesu dasasu iṭṭhikā dasakoṭiyo.

<sup>1</sup> niṭṭhāpesi ca thūpassa pupphādhānattayaṃ pana Q. <sup>2</sup> pupphādhānattayaṃ thūpe khīṇāsavā visāradā Q. <sup>3</sup> samaṃ paṭhavīyā katvā iddhimantā vasādayuṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> ’vasīdayi Q. <sup>5</sup> nu me ii Q. <sup>6</sup> kaṃ P. <sup>7</sup> kin ti Q. <sup>8</sup> bhavissate Q.

- 151 Bhikkhusaṅgho avhayanto sāmaṇere duve tadā  
jātiṭṭhārasavassesu Uttare Sumanavhaye
- 152 khīṇāsave vasippattte pañcākārehi vissute  
cetiye dhātugabbhatthaṃ pāsāṇe medavaṇṇake
- 153 rattāsītipamaṇena <sup>1</sup>āharatthaṃ niyojayi.  
Saṅghassa vacanaṃ sutvā „sādhū ” ti sampatiṇchisum.
- 154 Niṭṭhāpitamhi rañṇā tu pupphādhānattaye tadā  
gantvānottarakurum iddhiyā gagaṇe tadā
- 155 asīratanāyāmavittṭhārā ravibhāsura  
<sup>2</sup>bahalaṭṭhaṅgulen' eva gaṇṭhipupphanibho<sup>3</sup> subhe
- 156 cha medavaṇṇapāsāṇe āharimsu khaṇe tato.  
Tesu-m-ekaṃ pi pāsāṇaṃ <sup>4</sup>dhātugabbhassa bhūmiyaṃ
- 157 <sup>5</sup>santharītvāna cattāro catupassesu yojitā  
niccalā pañca pāsāṇā mañjūsaṃ viya ṭhassare.<sup>6</sup>
- 158 Ekaṃ pidahanatthāya disābhāge puratthime  
samīpe Vāḷukārāme ṭhapaṃsu mahiddhikā.
- 159 Bhamāpetvā dhātugabbhaṃ paribbhamanarajjukaṃ  
majjhamhi dhātugabbhassa tassa rājā akārayi.
- 160 Ratanamayaṃ bodhirukkhaṃ sabbākāramanoramaṃ  
atṭhārasarataṇiko khandho bubbulasādiso.
- 161 Mahāsākhā pi pañcā' eva gatā pañcadisāsu pi  
atṭhārasa-atṭhārasarattarattappamāṇakā<sup>7</sup>
- 162 khuddasākāhi sampannā aññaṃ aññaṃ susanthatā.  
Pavālamayamūlo so indanilo patiṭṭhito
- 163 susuddharajatakkhandho suvaṭṭo uju sobhano  
indanilamayeh' eva pattataruṇehi 'laṅkato.
- 164 Sundaro paṇḍupattehi pākahemamayehi pi.  
Phalahemamayāny eva dissanti pi samantato
- 165 pavālavēluriyamayo pallavaṅkurabodhiyā  
atṭhamaṅgalikā tassa khandhe pupphalatāni ca
- 166 catuppadānaṃ pantī ca haṃsapantihi sobhanā  
kārapento bodhirukkhaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ samantato
- 167 morapupphakalāpaṃ va maṇitālapaṇṇasādisaṃ  
nilamaṇivītānaṃ va rattakambalasādisaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> see Introd. <sup>2</sup> atthaṅgulāni bahale Q. <sup>3</sup> bhaṇḍa' CKS Q. <sup>4</sup> majjhe  
heṭṭhā nipātiya Q. <sup>5</sup> caturo dhātugabbhassa Q. <sup>6</sup> thāpitā Q. <sup>7</sup> Q has  
halhahattha for rattaratta.

- 168 pasāritam va ākāse accheraṃ ahu jantunaṃ  
uddhaṃ cāruvitānaṃ tu dāmāni ca tahiṃ tahiṃ
- 169 vitānassa catukoṇe muttādāmakalāpako  
navasatasahassaggho ekeko āsi lambiyo.
- 170 Muttāmāyā kiṅkiṇikā <sup>1</sup>lambantā tadanantare  
hemasajjhughatāpanti catukoṇe adho bhave.<sup>2</sup>
- 171 Dhātugabbhassa majjhe tu tasmim̐ ṭhāne viṣuṃ viṣuṃ  
kaṇakamaṇimuttehi<sup>3</sup> pavālarajatehi pi
- 172 pupphapattadāmeḥ' eva sugandhehi vibhūsiṭam̐  
ussannaṃ padumeḥ' eva hemasajjhumāṇiḥi pi
- 173 <sup>4</sup>pavālahitaṅgehi masāragallamayehi pi  
<sup>5</sup>api ca dhātugabbhamhi candarūpehi 'laṅkataṃ
- 174 hemamaṇimayeh' eva pavālarajatehi pi  
suriyeh' eva rūpehi sattarataṇamayehi pi
- 175 sājjhupavālaḥaḷikarataṇehi sulaṅkataṃ  
hematārakarūpehi <sup>6</sup>tesaṃ tesaṃ tadantare.
- 176 Aṭṭhuttarasahassāni paṭāni vividhāni ca  
anagghāni nānāraṅgāni<sup>7</sup> vitānaṃhi vilambitā.
- 177 Aṭṭhuttaraaṭṭhuttarapaṭehi pi tath' eva ca  
vicitraṇānāvāṇehi dhajaṃ katvā anekadhā
- 178 bandhitvā catukaṇṇesu antobhāgassa dhātuyā  
bodhiṃ parikkhipitvāna nānāratana vedikā
- 179 <sup>8</sup>muttāyo ratanāny eva <sup>9</sup>mahāmalappamāṇakā  
gahetvā santharāpetvā vedikāya tadantare.
- 180 Dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ vedikānaṃ antare antare hi vā  
nānāratanaḥapupphānaṃ catugandhodakassa ca
- 181 puṇṇapuṇṇaghaṭā sabbā pantiyo pantiyo ahū .  
Tāsu sabbāsu pantiṣu kaṇakamhi ghaṭamhi vā
- 182 pavālamāyapupphāni ahesuṃ toyavāsitaṃ  
hemapupphamayān' eva āsuṃ pavālake ghaṭe ;
- 183 maṇighatesu vā āsuṃ pupphasajjhumayāni pi  
maṇimayāni pupphāni āsuṃ sajjhughatesu vā.
- 184 Kusumāny eva sabbāni sattarataṇamayāni pi  
<sup>10</sup>ahesuṃ te ghaṭe sabbe sattarataṇamayehi pi vā.

<sup>1</sup> olambantā tahiṃ tahiṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> ahu Q. <sup>3</sup> suvaṇṇamaṇi<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>4</sup> CK om. this line. <sup>5</sup> vitānaṃ dhā' Q. <sup>6</sup> vitāne aparitān' ahum̐ Q. <sup>7</sup> vitāne lambitāni tu Q. <sup>8</sup> katā 'hosi ca muttāhi Q. <sup>9</sup> mahāmalakāhi pi Q. <sup>10</sup> āsuṃ ghaṭamhi sabbamhi Q.

- 185 Disābhāgamhi pācīne bodhikkhandhassa purato  
koṭianagghapallaṅko sabbaratanamayo kato  
186 attharāpesi bhūmino saha pūjāvidhāhi pi  
pallaṅkassa ca majjhamhi nisīdāpesi bhāsuram  
187 hemamayam buddhapaṭimam ghanam yeva sukoṭimam  
nisinnam piṭṭhito katvā bodhikkhandhavarassa pi  
188 dipaduttamasambuddho dharamāno va raṃsiyo  
bodhimandaṇḍapato hutvā nisinno va viroceti.  
189 Sarirāvayavā tassā paṭimāya yathārahama  
nānāvaṇṇhi ratanehi katā surucirā ahu.  
190 Nakhā vīsati tassā pi setaṭṭhānāni akkhīnam  
katān' eva ahesum pi jātiphaḷikamayehi pi.  
191 Aṅguliyo ca sabbe te hemapākamayā katā  
hatthapādatalā cāpi dantass' āvarānāni ca  
192 rattatṭhānāni akkhīnam pavaḷajamayakatā<sup>1</sup>  
sakalā kesamassū ca dvayam pi bhamukam pi ca  
193 kālatṭhānāni akkhīnam indanīlamanimayā<sup>2</sup>  
samacattāḷisa dantā tassā ca paṭimāya pi  
194 <sup>3</sup>vajiramayam saṇṇehi susuddhehi karissare.  
Uṇṇalomam pan' ass' eva ahosi rajatamayam  
195 vilāsamānam ruciram sajjhububbulasādisam  
suvaṇṇabhittiyam yeva ṭhapitam sapabhassaram  
196 sesarūpāni tatth' eva āsum evam nayena pi  
koṭikoṭidhanagghā ca pallaṅkā satta atthaṭā.  
197 Tattha <sup>4</sup>disāsu sabbāsu bodhiyā tu samantato  
dantamayadaṇḍam satasahassagghanikam pi ca  
198 vicitravijaniyo ca pallaṅkesu ṭhapāpayi.  
Bodhim ussīsake katvā nānāratanamandaṇḍitam  
199 koṭidhanagghakam yeva rajatasayanam subham  
bodhiyā parivārattham attharāpesi bhūpati.  
200 <sup>5</sup>Sahampatī Mahābrahmā rajatamayam dhārakam  
<sup>6</sup>setacchattam ṭhitam katvā antodhātughare subhe  
201 <sup>7</sup>dadamānassa Sakkassa vilāsam abhisesakam  
Vijayuttarasāṅkhena <sup>8</sup>kārāpesi tadantare.

<sup>1</sup> pavāḷehi katāni ca Q. <sup>2</sup> indanīlamayāni ca Q. <sup>3</sup> vajirehi sumatṭhehi  
susuddhehi katā ahu Q. <sup>4</sup> suttasu disāsu all ex. Peor. <sup>5</sup> kārāpito Mahā-  
brahmā rajatamayadhāraḷako Q. <sup>6</sup> setacchattān' ca tatth' eva ṭhito dhātughare  
subhe Q. <sup>7</sup> Sakko kārāpito c'eva vilāsavā' bhisekadā Q. <sup>8</sup> ṭhito pi tadanantare  
Q.

- 202 Devaputtam Pañcasikham vināhattham surūpakam  
gandhabbam kurumānam tam tathā kārapayī tu so.
- 203 Thutighosehi nekehi Mahākālavhayam tathā  
nāgarājam mahātejam pasamsantam narāsabham
- 204 nāgakaññāhi nekāhi paribyūlham samantato.  
Kārāpetvā Vasavattim devarañño tadantare
- 205 māpetvā bāhusahassam sisam pañcasatam pi ca  
muggarādīni ganhitvā sahasān' āvudhāni ca
- 206 hatthikkhandham sahasakumbham Girimekhalam avha-  
yam  
āruyha bodhimaṇḍam tam <sup>1</sup>gantvā Mārabalehi pi.
- 207 Pallaṅkam issakam thānam animisena cakkhunā  
sattāham abhisambodhipattadasabalassa pi
- 208 nekkamma pūjitaṃ bodhim rājā kārapayī tato.  
Sattāham caṅkamaṭṭhānam tasmim ratanacaṅkamaṃ
- 209 sattappakaraṇānam tam ratanāgharaṭṭhānakam  
pavisitvāna sattāham sammasantam akārayi.
- 210 Mucalindavhayam nāgam sattakkhattum parikkhitaṃ  
Gotamass' eva tam kāyam bhogeh' eva sattāhakam
- 211 mahantaṃ pi phaṇam katvā katvā sirassa-m-uparūpari ;  
Ajapālakanigrodham Rājāyatanakam akā.
- 212 Dibbosadham haritakam Sakko sabbañño adā<sup>2</sup> ;  
catunnam lokapālānam <sup>3</sup>pattaggahaṇakam akā
- 213 narāsabham bhāgyavantaṃ karato so akārayi.  
Tapassu-Bhallukeh' eva <sup>4</sup>kaniṭṭhabhātarehi pi
- 214 dimaṭṭhānam jinass' eva <sup>5</sup>madhupiṇḍikabhojanaṃ  
adhikāraṇ' c' akāresi Brahmāyācanakālato.
- 215 Dhammacakkappavattiṃ ca Yasapabbajjanam tathā  
Kappāsike vanasaṇḍe Bhaddavaggiyapabbajam ;
- 216 Tebhātikajaṭṭilānam Uruveḷāyadamaṇam  
sahassajaṭṭileh' eva saddhim kārapayī tadā.<sup>6</sup>
- 217 Bimbisārass' upagamaṇam Latthivanuyyānake vare  
pavesantaṃ bhagavantaṃ Rājagahanagaramhi so.
- 218 Jinaṃ Veḷuvanārāmaṃ <sup>7</sup>paṭiggahaṇam akāsi so,  
asītiyā sāvake tattha<sup>8</sup> Sāriputtādayo pi <sup>9</sup>ca.

<sup>1</sup> balāna saha āgataṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> dadam Q. <sup>3</sup> pattaganhanakam pi ca Q.  
<sup>4</sup> bhātikavānījehi pi Q. <sup>5</sup> mandaṇ' ca madhupinḍakam Q. <sup>6</sup> tato Q.  
<sup>7</sup> paṭiganhantaṃ akārayim Q. <sup>8</sup> katvā all ex. Q. <sup>9</sup> akā all ex. P Q.

- 219 Kapilavatthugamanam tattha nāṭisamāgamam  
kārāpetvā ṭhitatṭhānam satthu<sup>1</sup> ratanacaṅkame
- 220 Rāhula-Nandapabbajjam gahaṇam Jetavanam tathā  
Gaṇḍambarukkhamūlamhi yamakam pāṭihāriyam
- 221 Sāvatthinagaradvāre satthuno so akārayi.  
Paṇḍukambalasilāyam <sup>2</sup>nisiditvāna desitam
- 222 mātupamukhadevānam pāricchattakamūlake  
abhidhammapakarānam bhāgyavantam<sup>3</sup> narādhipo.
- 223 Sineruno tu muddhani katvā lokavivaraṇam  
devorohaṇakaṅ c'eva dvāre<sup>4</sup> Saṅkassa-m-avhaye
- 224 samāgamaṅ ca devānam therapaṅhaṃ tathā akā.  
Mahāsamayasuttantaṃ Rāhulovādam eva ca
- 225 Mahāmaṅgalasuttaṅ ca Dhanapālasamāgamam  
Ālavakaṅgulimālam damanam Sākyapuṅgavam
- 226 nāgarājadamanakam <sup>5</sup>Apalālavhayam akā.  
Samāgamaṅ ca devānam Pārāyanasuttadesane
- 227 <sup>6</sup>nāthassa āyusaṅkhāram ṭhānam vossajjanam akā.  
Cundakammāraputtēna sūkaramaddavabhojanam<sup>7</sup>
- 228 lokanāthassa bhūñjitvā dinnatṭhānam akārayi.  
<sup>8</sup>Pukkusenāpi dinnassa siṅgivaṇṇayugassa ca
- 229 paṭamatṭhassa gahaṇam kārāpetva<sup>9</sup> narāsabham  
pasannodakapānassa Kakutthanadiyantike.<sup>10</sup>
- 230 Mañce dakkhiṇapassena nipajjitvāna tādinā  
kāretvā nibbutatṭhānam yamakasālānam antare.
- 231 Bhikkhūnam bhikkhuṅṇānam pi paridevam mahantakam  
marūnam pi manussānam tathā katvā viṣum viṣum.
- 232 Nipannassa dasabalassa tasmim sovaṇṇadoṇiyam  
tattṭh' eva dārucitake <sup>11</sup>vanditvā pādakkhaṇe
- 233 Māhakassapatherena<sup>12</sup> ṭhānam kārāpay' issaro.  
Sarīradahanass' eva agginibbāpanam akā.
- 234 Ālāhanamhi sakkāram mahantaṃ tattha kārayi  
<sup>13</sup>avhayantena Doṇena brāhmaṇena vibhājanam.

<sup>1</sup> tattha P. <sup>2</sup> Tāvatisānam desanam Q. <sup>3</sup> vantassa kārayi Q. <sup>4</sup> Saṅkassanagarassa pi Q. <sup>5</sup> Apalālaṅ ca kārayi Q. <sup>6</sup> lokanāthassa ṭhānaṅ ca āyuvossajjanam tathā Q. <sup>7</sup> gāhakaṃ Q. <sup>8</sup> Upakussena all ex. Q. <sup>9</sup> petvāna satthuno Q. <sup>10</sup> Kukuddha° CPS; nahāyanam nadiyā pi ca Q. <sup>11</sup> therena pādavandanam Q. <sup>12</sup> kassapanāmena kārāpesi narissaro Q. <sup>13</sup> dhātuviḥhāṅgaḍoṇena brāhmaṇena kataṃ pi ca Q.

- 235 dhātuyo Gotamass' eva kārāpesi yathārahaṃ  
 Hatthissarathapattihi nayitvā rājūnaṃ akā  
 dhatūyo attano bhāge aññaṃ aññaṃ patipure<sup>1</sup>.
- 236 Kāretvā adḍhachakkāni jātakāni satāni so  
 yebhuyyena kāresi jātakāni sujātimā.
- 237 Vessantarajātakam tu vitthārena akārayi  
 Sañjayapituno c'eva Phussatidevirūpakam
- 238 Vessantaramahārājam bhariyam Maddim avhayam  
 duve puttā ca Jālī ca Kaṇhajānā 'bhirūpakā
- 239 nāgindapaccayavhañ ca bodhisattassa rūpakam  
 aṭṭhannaṃ brāhmaṇānañ ca Kaliṅgaratthato adā<sup>2</sup>.
- 240 Sattasatakadānassa dinnam ṭhānam asesato  
 puramhā nikkhamitvā tam nagarassa vilokanam
- 241 anvente bodhisattassa cattāro brāhmaṇe tathā  
 tesam sindhavadānañ ca brāhmaṇānam akārayi.
- 242 Devaputtehi cattāro nimmitvā deham attano  
 rohitamigavaṇṇena dhurassa vahane akā.
- 243 Pacchato brāhmaṇass' eva ratham datvāna otarum  
 rudamānam dārakānam onatadumat' ocini ;
- 244 dinnatṭhānaphalān' eva guṇabhāvena attano.  
 Cetaratthassa tass' eva dvāre sālam<sup>3</sup> bahi akā.
- 245 Cetitthīnam rodamānam Maddisambāhanam akā  
 satṭhisahassarājūnam rudamānam samantato
- 246 sālāya nikkhamantam tam gatam rājūhi sabbaso  
 hemasuciṃ dinnam satasahassagghanikam madhu
- 247 maṃsam dinnam nesādassa kataññū kataveditā  
 vajirapūritasatasahassagghanikam hi pi.
- 248 Vaṅkapabbatakucchimhi vasitatṭhānakam akā  
 pabbajjāya pavesanam saha puttehi deviyā.
- 249 Jūjakabrāhmaṇam gantvā yācitvā dārake duve  
 palāyante kumāre duve otiṇṇe mucalindake
- 250 nisinnam saratīramhi aggahitvāna pitaram  
 Jūjakabrāhmaṇass' eva siñcayitvā kare jalam
- 251 ubhinnam rājaputtānam dinnatṭhānam akārayi.  
 Jūjakam vallim chetvāna bandhitvā dārake duve

<sup>1</sup> sake pure Q.    <sup>2</sup> dadam Q.    <sup>3</sup> sālām pavesanam Q.

- 252 khalitvā patitaṭṭhānaṃ anventāṃ pacchato gataṃ.  
Subhaṃ lakkhaṇasampannaṃ Maddideviṃ patibbata
- 253 Sakkassa brahmāṇass' eva dinnatṭhānaṃ tadantare.  
Sañjayassa narindassa ṭhānaṃ taṃ purato gataṃ
- 254 kārento Jūjakass' eva netvā te dārake duve  
devatāyānubhāvena patvā Jetuttare pure
- 255 kāretvā Sañjayass' eva gantvā tath' eva assame  
senābyūhehi ṭhānaṃ taṃ nikkhamitvā purā varā
- 256 channaṃ samāgamā tesāṃ khattiyānaṃ pi assame  
samappitānaṃ sokehi Vaṅkapabbatakucchiyaṃ
- 257 Vessantarassa Maddiyā pattatṭhānaṃ 'bhisekatā  
sattaratana vassānaṃ vasitattṭhānaṃ akā.
- 258 Pavisitvāna nagare hatthiassarathehi pi  
pāramīpariyosānaṃ thatvāna yāvatāyukaṃ
- 259 Tusiṭabhavane ramme akā nibbattaṭṭhānaṃ.  
Dasasahassacakkavāḷadevatāyācanaṃ akā
- 260 buddhabhāvāya taṃ ṭhānaṃ bodhisattassa, antaraṃ  
kucchiy' okkamaṇaṃ katvā mātuyā apunabbhavaṃ
- 261 Suddhodaṇamaḥārājaṃ Māyādeviṃ janettikaṃ  
jātaṭṭhānaṃ bodhisatte tath' eva Lumbinīvane
- 262 dvinnaṃ jaladharānaṃ patanaṭṭhānaṃ tathā<sup>1</sup>  
ākāsatalato yeva kārāpesi mahissaro.
- 263 Sattapadavītiḥāraṃ gantvā ṭhānaṃ tadantaraṃ  
tenottarābhimukhena pādodddharapatipade
- 264 padumāni mahantāni dhārayantāni tāvade  
duvepādapatiṭṭhānaṃ jaṭāya matthake pi ca
- 265 Devalajaṭilass' eva bodhisattassa kārayi.  
Jambuchāyāya dhātīnaṃ akā bāhiraṇiṇiyaṃ
- 266 pallaṅkena nisīditvā tath' eva sayanuttame  
chāyānivattamānāya āpannatṭhānaḥhānaṃ.
- 267 Rāhulamātaraṃ katvā Bimbādeviṃ ca āvhaṃ  
kārapetvā piyaṃ puttaṃ dāraṃ Rāhulavhaṃ
- 268 ekūnatimsavassena gamanasamayena vā  
uyyānakīḷanattṭhāya devadūte tayo akā,
- 269 jīṇabyādhimataṭṭhānaṃ disvā nivattanena tu  
ṭhānaṃ catutthavāraṃhi disvāna pabbajaṃ akā.

<sup>1</sup> pi ca Q.



- 270 Anubhavitvāna siriṃ tasmim uyyānake vare  
samalaṅkaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ <sup>1</sup>tena tā Vissukammunā
- 271 majjhimarattiyam yeva disvāna vippakāraṇam  
sabbesam nāṭakitthīnaṃ ṭhānaṃ kārapay' antaram.
- 272 Vivaritvā sirigabbham dvāraṃ vasanaṭṭhānaṇam  
Rāhulamātuyā c'assā <sup>2</sup>teladīpo va jhāyati
- 273 abhippakinnasayane ambamattchi tchi pi  
sumanamallikapupphehi ṭhapetvā puttam attano  
matthakamhi karaṇam devim niddayantim akārayi.
- 274 <sup>3</sup>Pāsādam otaritvāna nivattitvāna ṭhānaṇam  
nikkhamitvā gataṭṭhānaṇam mahānikkhamanaṇam akā<sup>3</sup>.
- 275 Hayavaram āruhitvā Channena saha vāladhim  
dasasahassacakkavāladevatāhi pūjāvīdhiṃ
- 276 kataṃ ubhosu passesu purato pacchato pi vā  
cattāro lokapālā ca kārapento rathesabho.
- 277 Hayassa caturo pāde vikasitapadumehi pi  
kamalapattakeh' eva dhārayitvā paṭipade
- 278 antalikkhe gandhamālādhūpāharaṇapūjitaṃ.  
Kanthakanivattacetiyatṭhānaṇam kārapay' antaram.
- 279 Kāresi pabbajjatṭhānaṇam Anomānaditīraṇe  
kārapetvā bodhisattaṃ Rājagahapavesanaṃ
- 280 yācanaṃ Bimbisārassa bodhisattaṃ nisinnaṇam  
Paṇḍapabbatachāyāyaṃ rajjatthaṃ ṭhānaṇam akā.
- 281 Bhūmiyā Uruvelāyaṃ mahāpadhānaṇam tathā  
gahaṇam khīrapāyāsaṃ Sujātādinnaṇam akā.
- 282 Nerañjarāya tīramhi pāyāsaṃ paribhogakaṃ  
nadiyā paṭivissatthaṃ, cetanāvīyaṭṭhānaṇam
- 283 paṭisotaṃ gataṃ katvā adhiṭṭhānabalena hi  
supupphite sālavane divāvihāraṭṭhānaṇam
- 284 <sup>4</sup>vaṇṇato patamānānaṃ sāyaṇhe vanato tato  
Sotthiyena paṭumāyaṃ <sup>5</sup>kusatiṇam paṭiggahaṃ
- 285 kārapetvāna <sup>6</sup>nisinnaṭṭhānaṇam āruhya bhūpati  
cuddasaratanappamānaṇam pallaṅkaṃ<sup>7</sup> bodhimaṇḍake.
- 286 Dīpappasādaṇam theram Mahindattheram avhayaṃ  
mahākhīnāsavapattaṃ pabhinnaṇapaṭisambhidaṃ

<sup>1</sup> āgamāna Vi° Q. <sup>2</sup> dvāre pi taṃ akārayi Q. <sup>3</sup> pi ca Q. <sup>4</sup> pupphānaṃ  
patamānānaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> dīnaṃ tīnaṃ paṭi° Q. <sup>6</sup> pallaṅkaṃ acalāruhya  
kārayi Q. <sup>7</sup> nisinnaṇam Q.

- 287 chaḷabhiññāṃ mahāpaññaṃ kārāpesi tadantare.  
Mahindattherapamukhe patte satta jane akā.
- 288 Kammādhiṭṭhāyakaṃ Indaguttattheraṃ apucchi so  
„Āḷāhanamhi sakkāraṃ dehassa satthuno pi vā  
289 bhante, kena pakārena devatāyo akāmsu te ? ”  
Thero kira mahīpālaṃ vitthārena kathesi so.
- 290 Vuttanayena therassa<sup>1</sup> rājā kārāpayī tu so.  
Cattāro mahārājāno gaṇhanto khaggam uttamaṃ  
291 cātuddisāsu ṭhatvāna tassa āḷāhanassa pi  
dvattimsadevaputte te kārāpesi tadantare.
- 292 Hemadaṇḍavaradīpā dvattimsā ca kumāriyo  
<sup>2</sup>attano paṭihatthesu ṭhitā hutvā samantato.
- 293 Yakkhasenāpatī aṭṭhavīsatiyo tato akā.  
Āḷavakādayo c’eva ṭhitā hutvā samantato.
- 294 Añjaliṃ paggaḥetvāna devatāyo ṭhitā akā  
devatāyo gaḥetvāna kalāpaṃ uppalassa pi  
295 sattaratanamayassa ṭhitā hutvā tadantare<sup>3</sup>  
devatāyo tathā sataśahassagghanikaṃ pi ca  
296 gaṇhitvā pupphasākhāyo ṭhitā ante samantato.  
Devatāyo ṭhitā sabbā gaḥetvā candamaṇḍale.
- 297 Suriyamaṇḍale devatāyo sabbā tathā ṭhitā  
padumāni gaḥetvāna devatāyo ṭhitā akā.
- 298 Chattātichattaṃ gaṇhitvā devatāyo ṭhitā tathā  
naccakadevatāyo ca kārāpesi anekadhā.
- 299 Devatāyo akā sabbā turiyavādaka-m-eva ca  
nānāvesadharāmalladevaputte<sup>4</sup> tathā akā.
- 300 Tāsaṃ pi antare yeva ṭhitā hutvā samantato  
kārāpetvā devatāyo dussapoṭhanam eva ca.
- 301 Ratanagghike gaḥetvāna devaputte<sup>5</sup> tathā akā,  
tesaṃ pi antare yeva ṭhitā hutvā visuṃ visuṃ  
302 dhammacakkāni gaṇhitvā devatāyo ṭhitā pi vā  
khaggadharā devatāyo kārāpento tadantare.
- 303 Āvaṭṭato ca ādāsaṃ dasaḥatthappamāṇakaṃ  
ekekaṃ eva tu sataśahassagghanikaṃ tathā  
304 paggayhitvā devatāyo kārāpesi anekadhā  
katvāna ghaṭapantiyo hemasaḷḷhumayā pi vā

<sup>1</sup> °rena Q. <sup>2</sup> gaṇhitvā sakahatthehi Q. <sup>3</sup> akārayi Q. <sup>4</sup> akārayi Q.  
ṭhitā tathā Q.

- 305 thapayitvāna tāsam pi ādāsānaṃ tadantare  
devatāyo tu ratanapupphadāmāni dhārakā
- 306 nekadhā ghaṭapantīnaṃ antaramhi thapāpayi.  
Devaputte bhamitvāna khaggahatthe tu bhūpati
- 307 kārāpesi mahītaṃ antogabbhamhi dhātuyā.  
Devatāyo ca dhāretvā dīpakānañ ca cāṭiyo<sup>1</sup>
- 308 pañcarattappamāṇayo gandhatelehi pūritā  
āvaṭṭato pajjalitaṃ dukūlapaṭavaṭṭikaṃ
- 309 attano matthakeh' eva kārāpesi tadantare.  
Mahāmaṇiyo pi cattāro thapāpetvāna matthake
- 310 phaḷikaṃ agghikass' eva catukaṇṇesu issaro  
rattindivaṃ sadā tāsam rasmiyo tu pabhassarā
- 311 cattāro rāsiyo c'eva kanakamaṇimayaṃ pi vā  
muttvāvājirakānaṃ pi catukaṇṇesu thāpayi.
- 312 Vijjulātāyo kāretvā meghavaṇṇamhi bhittiyaṃ  
ratanalatāyo c'eva hemalatāyam antare.
- 313 Buddhānubuddhā ariyā puthujjananarā pi vā  
pavisitvā yathā dhātugabbhaṃ anto arindamo
- 314 „anto kacavaraṃ sakkā chaḍdetuṃ no bahi ” iti  
katvā devadhītāyo so dhāretvā sisam attano
- 315 tāni hemakaṭāhāni catukaṇṇesu thāpayi.  
Tattha parikkhipāpetvā mahāsāṇihi yeva tu
- 316 sattaratanakhacīchi Laṅkindo so narādhipo  
medakavaṇṇapāsaṇabhittiyaṃ vijjulātā-r-iva
- 317 kumāriyo tu appitā dhātugabbhamhi bhūsitā ;  
kāresi vijaniyo pi vālavijaniyo tathā.
- 318 Nāgamāṇavikāyo ca uttamarūpadharā thitā  
nīlupplasugandhāni gaṇhitvāna akārayi.
- 319 Yadi bālo ca assaddho micchādīṭṭhi naro pi vā  
ajānitvā 'nubhāvānaṃ sāsanaṃ vadeyya ce :
- 320 „Kirāyaṃ dhātugabbho tu uccadīghaputhūlato  
samacaturasso āsi 'sītirattappamāṇako
- 321 vuttappakāraṃ pūjaniyaṃ bhaṇḍam sabbam anappakaṃ  
kasmā pahoti tath' eva anto gabbhassa dhātuyā ? ”
- 322 „Dhātu gabbhavidhānaṃ hi nipphannaṃ tīhi-m-iddhihi  
rājiddhiyā deviddhiyā ariyānañ ca iddhiyā,

<sup>1</sup> pāṭiyo Q.

- 323 tasmā pahoti sabbam tam anto gabbhamhi dhātuyā.  
Tathā hi satthuno pāde cakkāṅkitatale subhe
- 324 yaṃ kiñci sammataṃ rūpaṃ gataṃ hutvāna lakkhaṇaṃ  
maṅgalottamaṃ lokamhi dissamānamhi natthi no.
- 325 Maṇimhi Puṇṇakass' eva tālapaṇṇe ca rūpakaṃ  
loke adissamānamhi yaṃ kiñci vattamānakaṃ
- 326 Kusarājassa tass' eva natthi yeva tathā hi pi.  
Yathā tathā dhātugabbhe rūpāni vividhāni pi  
pūjanīyabhaṇḍasabbāni asamābhāni dissare."
- 327 <sup>1</sup>Bhātiyo-m-avhayo eko Lanākādipe pure kira  
tisaraṇagato āsi pasanno buddhasāsane.
- 328 Sāyaṃ pātaṃ avanditvā Mahācetiyaṃ uttamaṃ  
bhattaṃ no paribhuñjanto<sup>2</sup> Bhātiyo so narādhipo.
- 329 Pun' ekadivasaṃ rājā nisīditvā vinicchaye  
duvnicchitaṃ taṃ aṭṭaṃ vinicchitvā sayam tadā
- 330 vuṭṭhitvā atisāyaṃ so thūpavandaṇaṃ vissari.  
Bhojane upanīte so dhovitvā karam attano
- 331 gahetvā taṃ bhattapiṇḍaṃ manusse pucchi tāvade :  
"Vandito amhi ajj' eva, bhaṇe, 'ham mama ayyakaṃ ?"  
—Nāthaṃ porāṇakhattiyā „ayyako " ti vadanti te—
- 332 "Ayyakaṃ tvam na vandittha " <sup>3</sup>manussā devam abravuṃ.  
Rājā hatthena gahitaṃ bhattapiṇḍaṃ pi cātiyaṃ
- 333 pātetvāna khaṇe yeva uṭṭhāya turitaṃ gato  
vivarāpesi dakkhiṇaṃ dvāraṃ cetiyaṃ vanditum.
- 334 Tena pācinadvārena cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ āruhi.  
Khīṇāsavānaṃ tesam taṃ dhammosaraṇasaddakaṃ
- 335 suṇitvā dhātugabbhamhi maññaṃāno tadantare  
"Aho dakkhiṇadvāramhi dhammaṃ osārayiṃsu te,"
- 336 tattha gantvā adsivā so eten' eva nayena pi  
itarāni pi dvārāni gantvā n'addakki bhūpati ;
- 337 „Dhammosaraṇā ayyā te vicariṃsu " vicintayi.  
Rakkhaṃ kārapayitvā te catudvāresu tesu so
- 338 volokanattaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ carantānaṃ yadi siyā  
sayam rājā vicaritvā apassitvāna pucchati :
- 339 „Bhavantā, kin nu ayyānaṃ carantānaṃ vudikkhayaṃ ?"  
„Deva, ko pi tato natthi idh' eva," paṭivedayaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> Bhātiyo nāma rāj'eko Q. <sup>2</sup> bhūñjanti Q. <sup>3</sup> devā ti te idam abravuṃ Q.

- 340 „Addhā ime dhātugabbhe bhavissanti<sup>1</sup>” ti cintayi.  
Sannitthānaṃ<sup>2</sup> akatvāna cetiyābhimukho gato
- 341 kare pāde pasārente cajitvā jivit’ attano  
katvā dalhasamādānaṃ tattha āsanasanthare
- 342 nipajji pācinadvāre Bhātiyo so mahīpati :  
„vudikkhāpenti no ayyā dhātugabbhaṃ sace mamaṃ
- 343 sattāhamhi nirāhāro sussamāno idāni<sup>3</sup> pi  
karitvā thusamuṭṭhim vā vuṭṭhahissāmi no ahaṃ.”
- 344 Sayitakāle rañño tu Sakkassa bhavanaṃ pi ca  
dassosi unhākāraṃ ānubhāvagaṇ’ attano.
- 345 Āvajjento tato Sakko ñatvā taṃ tassa cintitaṃ  
ekako otarivāna turito saggato tato
- 346 dhammassa osarantānaṃ therānaṃ ajjhabhāsi so :  
„Dhammiko hi ayaṃ bhante pasanno buddhasāsane
- 347 Sajjhāyasaddaṃ tumbhākaṃ sutvān’ attamaṇo tato  
„dhātugabbhaṃ apassitvā noṭṭhāmī ” ti „ce ahaṃ”
- 348 katvā dalhasamādānaṃ nipanno so mahīpati.  
Apassitvā sace dhātugabbhaṃ idha marissati ;
- 349 pakkosāpetha rājānaṃ volokāpetha taṃ lahuṃ.”  
Vaco sutvāna te therā anukampāya rājino
- 350 dassetuṃ dhātugabbhaṃ taṃ therā ānāpayuṃ iti :  
„olokāpaya tvam netvā dhātugabbhaṃ mahīpatiṃ.”
- 351 Rañño kare gahetvā so dhātugabbhaṃ pavesati<sup>4</sup>  
vandāpetvāna rājānaṃ khaṇe’ eva yathāruciṃ
- 352 kāle sallakkhitaṃ sabbhaṃ rājānaṃ pesayī tadā.  
Vatvā<sup>5</sup> there khaṇe rājā bhaṇḍayitvā bahi ṭhito
- 353 „nikkhamanto pavisanto dvārāni nāddasaṃ khaṇe.”  
<sup>6</sup>Puna pi bhavanaṃ rājā gantvāna samayena pi
- 354 attanā diṭṭharūpesu dhātugabbhe manorame  
manoramāni rūpāni ekadesāni tāni pi
- 355 suvaṇṇakhaicitān’ eva nipphādetvā<sup>7</sup> narādhipo  
rājaṅgane mahantaṃ so kārapetvāna maṇḍapaṃ,
- 356 ṭhapāpetvāna rūpāni maṇḍape samalaṅkate  
nāgare sannipātevā idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :

<sup>1</sup> osarānti ti Q. <sup>2</sup> ṭhānañ ca katvāna Q. <sup>3</sup> idh’ eva pi Q. <sup>4</sup> pavesiya  
Q. <sup>5</sup> āha Q. <sup>6</sup> puna pi nagaraṃ gantvā samayenāparena pi Q. <sup>7</sup> kārāpesi  
Q.

- 357 „Hemarūpān' idisāni yāni diṭṭhāni cetiye  
niyāmena katattā ca rūpani kanakāni pi  
niyāmakarūpāni avhayantāni dissare.”
- 358 Saṃvacchare saṃvacchare nīharāpesi bhūpati  
narānaṃ dassanattāya maṇḍapamhā tato tato.
- 359 Kāle rañño nīharitvā dassetvā paṭhamam pi ca  
dārakam ekam ekañ ca pañcakulasatāni pi
- 360 nīharitvā pabbajesuṃ sammāsambuddhasāsane.  
Puna rājā vicintesi tasmim yeva khane iti :
- 361 „Mayā diṭṭhappakāram taṃ nāgarānaṃ pakāsitaṃ  
ayyā pahūtarā ekam pakāram taṃ ajānakā ;  
ārocessām' ahaṃ ajja gantvā tattha vihārake.”
- 362 Bherim paricarāpetvā sannipātesi tāvade  
bhikkhusaṅghassa hetthā tu Lohapāsādake subhe
- 363 khamāpetvāna bhikkhūnaṃ dosānaṃ tassa-m-attano  
vanditvā āruhitvā taṃ dhammāsanaṃ alaṅkatam
- 364 adhikāram kathetvāna dhātugabbhe manorame  
tiyāmarattiyam tesam bhikkhūnaṃ pi samāgame
- 365 niṭṭhapetuṃ asakkonto vuṭṭhāsi dharaṇipati.  
Tatth' eko bhikkhu rājānaṃ saṅghamajjhe apucchi tam :
- 366 „Bhuñjitvāna tuvaṃ, rāja, pātarāsam tato idha  
vividhacchariyam sabbam antodhātughare subhe
- 367 vātva tiyāmarattiyam niṭṭhapetuṃ na sakkhise ;  
añño pi bahu atth' eva kin nu onataram tato ? ”
- 368 „Kiṃ kathesi tuvaṃ, bhante,” vutto, rājā abhāsi so  
„pūjāvidhānaṃ sabbam taṃ tumhākam kathitam mayā
- 369 dasabhāge pi ekam pi kālam bhāgam na hoti pi  
mayā sallakhitam sabbam kathesim mattam ev' aham.
- 370 Dhātugabbhamhi, bhante, taṃ sabbapūjāvidhānakaṃ  
anantaṃ aparimānaṃ na hi saṃvaṇṇitam mayā.”
- 371 Ettakān' ettha rūpāni dhātugabbhe manorame  
ghanakoṭṭimahemassa kārapesi mahīpati.
- 372 Indagutto mahāthero chaḷabhiñño mahāmatī  
kammādiṭṭhāyako ettha sabbam samvidahī imam.
- 373 Sabbam rājiddhiyā etaṃ devatānañ ca iddhiyā  
iddhiyā ariyānañ ca niṭṭhitam acirena pi.
- 374 Sabbam rūpam vijjamānaṃ anto dhātughare subhe  
aññaṃ aññaṃ asamādham thitam āsi visuṃ visuṃ.

375 Sesam pūjāvidham sabbam pupphapunnaghatādikam  
sampaṇṇam sattaratanamayeh' eva samantato.

376 Paññavanto naro hetu saddhādiguṇalaṅkato  
āsimsanto pihāyanto attano taṃ payojanam

377 pūjeyya sugataṃ nāthaṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ maṅgalottamam.  
Tass' eva munino dehanikkhepass' eva dhātuyo  
yāvajīvam 'bhipūjeyya tiṭṭhantaṃ sugataṃ viya.

378 Tiṭṭhantaṃ sugatañ ca pūjīyatamaṃ lokuttamaṃ nitta-  
mam

dhātuṃ tassa vicuṇṇitam janahitaṃ āsimsatā pūjīya  
puññaṃ taṃ samam iccavecca matimā saddhāguṇalaṅkato  
tiṭṭhantaṃ sugataṃ viya' ssa munino dhatuñ ca sampūjaye  
ti.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Dhātu-  
gabbharacito nāma tiṃsatimo paricchedo.

## EKATIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Dhātugabbhamhi kammāni niṭṭhāpetvā arindamo  
Āsālhasukkapakkhassa cātuddasīdinc tato
- 2 vihāraṃ balasaṅghehi bheriṃ carāpayī tadā  
kārapetvā sannipātaṃ bhikkhusaṅgaṃ samantato.
- 3 Āsum timsasahassāni<sup>1</sup> bhikkhūnaṃ hi samāgame  
vanditvā pūjayitvā so saṅghassa idam abravi :
- 4 „Dhātugabbhamhi kammāni mayā niṭṭhāpitāni hi.  
Āsālhapuṇṇamiyā tu suve-m-uposatthe dine
- 5 Uttarāsālhanakkhatte dhātuyo tā nidhāmhase<sup>2</sup>  
yasmā tasmā 'tha tumhe tu, bhante, jānātha dhātuyo.”
- 6 <sup>3</sup>Akāsi bhāraṃ saṅghassa dhātāharaṇakam akā.<sup>4</sup>  
Idaṃ vatvā mahārājā nagaraṃ pāvīsī tato.
- 7 <sup>5</sup>Bhikkhusaṅgho gavesanto bhikkhuṃ āharadhātukam  
Soṇuttaravhayaṃ theram <sup>6</sup>soḷasavassuddesikam
- 8 subhāvitam iddhipādam pabhinnapaṭisambhidaṃ  
vehāyasam caṅkakitum samattham chaḷabhiññakam
- 9 ṭhatvāna suriye candaṃ dhāretvāna samatthakam  
katvāna vasudham chattam Sincrudandaṅkam tathā
- 10 disvā<sup>7</sup> ānāpayitvāna Dhajaparivenāvāsikam,  
<sup>8</sup>„Soṇuttarāvuso, rājā niṭṭhāpetvāna tāni pi
- 11 <sup>9</sup>kattabam hi mahārājā idāni kiccam attanā  
<sup>10</sup>kathesi bhikkhusaṅghassa haraṇatthāya dhātuyo.
- 12 Tasmā <sup>11</sup>tayā āharitum sace vaṭṭati dhātuyo.”  
„Sakkom' idh' ev' āharitum dhātum, bhante ” ti so bravi.
- 13 „Api ca āhareyyāmi kuto lacehāmi dhātuyo ? ”  
Kathesi saṅgho therassa tassa dhātuparamparā :
- 14 „Parinibbānanaṃcamhi nipanno lokanāyako  
kātum lokahitam dhātum devindass' idam abravi :

<sup>1</sup> tisato° CPor. <sup>2</sup> nidhahiss'aham Q. <sup>3</sup> katvāna bhāraṃ saṅghassa Q.  
<sup>4</sup> tathā Q. <sup>5</sup> dhātuāharaṇanūpāyam bhikkhusaṅgho vicintiya Q. <sup>6</sup> bhikkhuṃ  
soḷasavassikam Q. <sup>7</sup> disvāna yojayī tattha Q. <sup>8</sup> Dhātugabbhe hi kattabam  
attanā kiccam āvuso Q. <sup>9</sup> Soṇuttara, mahārājā niṭṭhāpetvā idāni pi Q.  
<sup>10</sup> dhātuyāharaṇam bhāraṃ saṅghass' eva akāsi so. Q. <sup>11</sup> vaṭṭati ānetum  
suve tā dhātuyo iti Q.



- 15 'Devind' atthasu doṇesu mama sarīradhātusu  
ekam doṇam Rāmagāme Koliyehi ca sakkataṃ  
16 nāgalokaṃ tato nītaṃ tattha nāgehi sakkataṃ  
Laṅkādiṭṭhe Mahāthūpe nidhānāya bhavissati.<sup>1</sup>  
17 Tathā hi nibbuta kāle bhājetvā Doṇabrāhmaṇo  
dhātuyo attha koṭṭhāse adāsi attha rājunam.  
18 Gahetvā dhātuyo sabbe rājāno te sagāravā  
sakanagare cetiyam katvāna samupaṭṭhahum.  
19 Āvuso, Rāmagāmaṃhi thūpo Gaṅgātīre kato  
sakkato Koliṛājūhi sabba pūjāvidhāhi pi  
20 bhijji Gaṅgāya oghena tato dhātukaraṇḍako  
samuddam pavisitvāna dvidhā bhinne jale tahiṃ  
21 nānāratana pīṭhamhi thatvā<sup>1</sup> ratanavāluke  
<sup>2</sup>samākulā sā chabbannaramsih' eva samantato.  
22 Nāgā disvā karaṇḍam taṃ Kālanāgassa rājino  
Mañjēranāgabhanam taramānā nivedayum.  
23 Koṭināgasahaschi gantvā dasehi so tahiṃ  
dīpamālāhi pūjetvā gandhacūṇehi vāsaya.  
24 Ussāpetvā dhaje tattha hemasajjhupavālake  
pañcaṅgikaturiyehi paggahetvā samantato  
25 nāganāṭakamajjhamhi nāgarājā nisīdi so ;  
dhātukaraṇḍam ādāya mañcaṅkoṭake akā.  
26 Sisen' ādāya-m-attano hattho pamudito tato  
gacchanto nāgabhanam Mañjēranāgam avhayam  
27 ten'eva mañidāṇḍena dīpalokujjalena ca  
chaṇṇavutikoṭidhanena pūjetvā dhātum uttamam  
28 cetiyam cetiyagharam sabbaratanamayam tathā  
māpesi nāgabhavane <sup>3</sup>dhātuyo te-m-upaṭṭhahum.  
29 Mahākassapathero pi dīghadassī mahāmatī  
disvāna paripante tā dhātuyo pi anāgate  
30 Ajātasattum rājānam jānāpetvāna kāraṇam,  
'Paripantho, mahārāja, dhātūnañ ca anāgate  
31 bhavissati mahādhātunidhānam vaṭṭatī' ti so.  
'Kathan nu dhātuyo, bhante, āharissām' aham' ? iti  
32 'dhātunidhānam tvam eva kāraṇepī' ti āha so.  
'Bhāro hotveva amhākam dhātāharaṇakam pi ca' ;

<sup>1</sup> thito Q. <sup>2</sup> samantato ca sā dhātū rasmivattisamākulā Q. <sup>3</sup> sadā pūjesi  
sādaro Q.

- 33 kārāpento mahādhātunidhānaṃ sādhusaṅkhatam  
sattadoṇāni dhātūnaṃ āharitvā nidhāpayi.
- 34 Rāmagāme doṇaṃ ekaṃ satthu cittaṅṇu nāggahi.  
Addhunā accayen' eva tato Ajātasattuno
- 35 mahādhātunidhānattham Dhammāsoko pi bhūpati  
<sup>1</sup>uggahātetvā dhātunidhānaṃ aṭṭhamam doṇadhātukaṃ
- 36 olokeno adisvāna tattha dhātughare subhe  
'dhātuyo ekadoṇā tu, bhante, kin nu na dissare ?'
- 37 <sup>2</sup>Khīṇāsave patipucchi, sutvā te pi nivedayaṃ :  
'Dhātuyo tā, mahārāja, cetiye tu sumaṇḍite
- 38 Gaṅgātire kateh' eva Koḷirājūhi ṭhapitā  
<sup>3</sup>samuddam pavisitvāna bhinnam oghena cetiyam.
- 39 Nāgā disvā karaṇḍam taṃ netvāna bhavanam attano.'  
Sutvāna vacanam tesam Dhammāsoko nivedayi :
- 40 'Ayyā tu nāgabhavane ānā pavattate mama,  
tasmā ajj' eva ānemi, bhante, tā dhātuyo' iti.
- 41 'Paripantho va tāsam te natthi, rāja,' nivārayuṃ.  
'Anāgate tu khattiyō Duṭṭhagāmāṇi avhayo
- 42 kāressati Mahāthūpaṃ abhimaṅgalasammataṃ  
Tambapaṇṇakadīpamhi sambhutam tilakaṃ pi ca.
- 43 Nāgehi ṭhapitā assa tass' atthāy' eva dhātuyo.  
Parinibbānāmaṅcamhi nipanno lokanāyako :
- 44 'mama sārīrikā doṇamattā tā dhātuyo imā  
ṭhassanti ca Mahāthūpe Hemamālīka-m-avhaye.'
- 45 na sakkosi tuvaṃ, rāja, ānetuṃ idha dhātuyo.'  
<sup>4</sup>Soṇuttarāvuso, nāgalokam gantvāna mandiraṃ
- 46 abhibhavitvāna te nāge kibbise tejavantake  
āharassu tuvaṃ khippaṃ Laṅkādīpamhi dhātuyo ;  
suve dhātunidhānaṃ hi bhūmipālo karissati.'
- 47 'Icevaṃ saṅghavacanam sutvā „sādhū ” ti so pana  
vandanto bhikkhusaṅghassa āpucchitvā tadantaram  
gantabbakālam pekkhanto parivenam agā sakaṃ.
- 48 Bahubhikkhusu santesu aññakhīṇāsavesu pi  
taṃ bhāram tassa therassa kasmā saṅgho <sup>5</sup>akāsi so ?
- 49 Etadatthāya so thero pubbe patthitapatthano ;  
ayaṃ pi anupubbī tu veditabbā kathā idha :

<sup>1</sup> matim akā nidhānaṃ taṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> iti khīṇāsave pucchi tattha khīṇāsavā  
yatī nivedayaṃ mahārāja, . . . Q. <sup>3</sup> cetiye bhīnnaoghena samuddam  
pavisimsu ca Q. <sup>4</sup> ārakkhā mahatī tattha gantvā dhātum idh' ānaya Q.  
<sup>5</sup> niyojayi Q.

- 50 Uppannakāle lokamhi amhākaṃ satthuno pi ca  
devaputto mahāpuñño Mahāpanādaavhayo
- 51 cavitvā devalokamhā gehe nibbatti <sup>1</sup>tāvade  
setṭhikulassa nagare Kālacampakaavhaye ;
- 52 Bhaddaji nāma nāmena kumāraṃ avhayimsu te.  
Vayappatto suṇitvāna jinassa dhammadesanaṃ
- 53 <sup>2</sup>pasanno pabbajitvāna sammāsambuddhasāsane  
<sup>3</sup>sattāhena 'rahaṃ patto ānubhāvo mahiddhiko.
- 54 Cārikaṃ caramānaṃ hi nātho lokahitāya so  
gahetvā Bhaddajitheraṃ chaḷabhiññaṃ mahiddhikaṃ
- 55 Kotigāmaavhayaṃ gāmaṃ Gaṅgātīramhi pāpuṇi.  
Nanduttaro ti nāmena Gaṅgātīraṃ pi māṇavo  
nimantetvā 'bhisambuddhaṃ sahasaṅghaṃ abhojayi.
- 56 Kotigāmato yāva Mahāgaṅgaṃ susajjitam  
añjasaṃ gāvutamattaṃ dhajehi samalaṅkari.
- 57 Mahantaṃ maṇḍapaṃ katvā Gaṅgākūle manorame  
narāsabhaṃ tejavantaṃ paccuggamaṇam akāsi so.
- 58 Tasmaṃ maṇḍapamajjhamhi nisīdi purisāsabho ;  
<sup>4</sup>sattā Payāgatitthānc sasaṅgho nāvam āruhi.
- 59 Tato tu Bhaddajithero chaḷabhiñño mahiddhiko  
Gaṅgāya majjhe-v-udakaṃ pakkhalitvā mahantakaṃ
- 60 voloketvāna bhikkhūnaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :  
„Mahāpanādabhūtena mayā <sup>5</sup>bhutt' ettha patito
- 61 <sup>6</sup>rātanapāsādo tveko pañcavīsati yojano ;  
taṃ pāpuṇitvā Gaṅgāya jalaṃ pakkhalate idha.”
- 62 Bhikkhū na saddahantā taṃ satthuno paṭivedayaṃ :  
„uttarimanussadhammā, bhante, 'yaṃ Bhaddaji vadi.”
- 63 Satt' āha, „kaṅkhaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ vinodethā ” ti ; so tato  
vanditvā satthuno pāde sattatālappamāṇakaṃ
- 64 nabhatalaṃ samuggantvā māpetvā pārīchattakaṃ  
supupphitaṃ suphullitaṃ gaṇhitvā tattha khandhake
- 65 parāparaṃ vicāletvā pārīchattapupphehi so  
<sup>7</sup>pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ taṃ sambuddhaṃ abhipū-  
jayi.
- 66 Nāpetukāmo bhikkhūnaṃ vasavattisamatthataṃ  
<sup>8</sup>brahmalokaṃ tu-m-attano t̥hito tatth' eva so tato

<sup>1</sup> Bhaddiye Q. <sup>2</sup> arahattaphalaṃ patto Q. <sup>3</sup> pabbajitvā chaḷabhiñño Q.  
<sup>4</sup> titthe Q. <sup>5</sup> bhutto suvaṇṇiyo Q. <sup>6</sup> pāsādo patito ettha Q. <sup>7</sup> taṃ buddha-  
pamukhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pi abhipūjayi Q. <sup>8</sup> attano bhikkhave sabbe Q.

- 67 karato vaddhayitvāna pasāretvāna taṅkhaṇe  
dussathūpaṃ tu dvādasayojanapparimāṇato
- 68 katvā karatale yeva hāritvā brahmalokato  
yāva kolāhalaṃ ekaṃ brahmalokaṃ akāsi so.
- 69 Idh' ānetvāna dassetvā janassa puna taṃ taḥim  
ṭhāpayitvā yathāṭṭhāne mahāthero mahiddhiko
- 70 saddhāpanatthaṃ tesāṃ bhikkhūnaṃ attano vaco  
gahetvā ratanapāsādaṃ pañcaviṣatiyojanaṃ
- 71 patitaṃ tattha Gaṅgāya pādaṅgutthena taṅkhaṇe  
thūpikāyaṃ kaḍḍhayitvā kaṅkhaṃ tesāṃ vinodayi.
- 72 Janānaṃ dassayitvā 'tha „yathāṭṭhane 'imaṃ pi ca  
patiṭṭhātū ” ti 'dhiṭṭhāya vissajjetvāna tāvade  
nabhato otaritvāna narāsabhaṃ 'bhivandiya.
- 73 Divāna taṃ pāṭiheraṃ nānājacco mahājano  
sādhukāraṃ pavattetvā gandhāmālāhi pūjayi.
- 74 Nanduttaro mānavako disvā taṃ pāṭihāriyaṃ  
pasanno patthanaṃ katvā pādāmūle nipajji so.
- 75 „Anāgate īdiso, bhante, <sup>2</sup>ayaṃ thero va iddhimā  
katvā pāṭihāraṃ iddhiṃ samattho so bhaveyya 'haṃ.
- 76 <sup>3</sup>Api ca desavisayaṃ gataṃ dhātussa satthuno  
āharitum parāyattaṃ samattho pi bhaviss' ahaṃ.”
- 77 Nātvā samiddhabhāvaṃ taṃ patthanaṃ māṇavassa so  
āvajjento tato nātho-m-iti byākaraṇaṃ kari :  
„Vutthehi, tava patthanaṃ samijjhissati, māṇava.”
- 78 Yasmā tasmā tu sabbo so saṅgho Soṇuttaraṃ yatim  
tasmiṃ kamme niyojesi soḷasavassuddesakaṃ<sup>4</sup>
- 79 dhātuāharaṇatthāya vasena pubbapatthanā.  
Tasmiṃ gate mahāthere attano pariveṇakaṃ<sup>5</sup>
- 80 „bhavissati suve dhātunidhānaṃ ” tu mahīpati  
sabbakiccaṃ samvidhāya bheriṃ tattha carāpayi.
- 81 Nagaraṃ sakalañ c'eva idhāgamaṇaṃ añjasaṃ  
nāgarānañ ca sabbesaṃ vibhūsāpeti bhūpati.
- 82 Sakko devānaṃ indo va tasmiñ ca divase pana  
āmantetvā Vissukammaṃ abravī vacanaṃ iti :
- 83 „Vissukamma, alaṃ, tāta, Laṅkādīpe suve kira  
Mahāthūpe mahādhātunidhānaṃ taṃ bhavissati ;  
alaṅkara tuvaṃ khippaṃ Laṅkādīpaṃ asesakaṃ.”

<sup>1</sup> ayaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> ayyo 'yaṃ viya iddhimā Q. <sup>3</sup> api cāhaṃ parahaṭṭhagataṃ  
dhātussa Q. <sup>4</sup> vassikaṃ pana Q. <sup>5</sup> ake CKP.

- 84 „Sādhū ” ’ ti sampatiṅchi so Vissukammo mahiddhiko  
puna divase tvekūnayojanam satikam akā.
- 85 Tambapaṇṇikadīpaṃ taṃ samaṃ kaṣiṇamaṇḍalaṃ  
iva bheritalaṅ c’eva-m-iddhiyā tu khaṇe paṇa
- 86 nagaraṃ vālukākiṇṇam rajatapattasādisaṃ  
kusumapañcavaṇṇehi sugandhehi samākulaṃ
- 87 pantipunnaghaṭānaṃ so nimminivā samantato  
sugandhapupphasāṇiḥi parikkhitvā tahiṃ tathā
- 88 mālāvitānaṃ upari tathā celavitānakaṃ  
padumāni suphullāni dassetvā paṭhavitale
- 89 olambapadumān’ eva akāse dassayī tato.  
Vasundharatale yeva phullapadumaṃ suphullitaṃ
- 90 tathā pi khandhapadumaṃ dassetvā tattha khandhake  
mahantaṃ sākhaṇapadumaṃ tāya sākāya dassayi.
- 91 Tathā pi latāpadumaṃ dassetvāna latāya ca  
tatth’ eva piṭṭhipāsāṇe pāsāṇapadumaṃ pi vā
- 92 sattudvayamahāpadumā dassetvā uparūpari.  
Pañcavaṇṇadhajen’ eke katvā paggaḥitaṃ tathā
- 93 kañcamālaṃ sajjhumālaṃ maṇiratanamālakam  
visuṃ visuṃ dassayitvā ṭhānesveva tahiṃ tahiṃ.
- 94 Pupphapaṭākanekāni sugandhāni anekadhā  
vividhatoraṇān’ eva dassayitvā samantato
- 95 ratanachattakaṅ c’eva mālāagghikatoraṇam  
cakkapadīpantiyo bhamitvāna niraṇtaraṃ.
- 96 Laṅkādiṇṇassa antaṃhi nimminivā samantato  
mahāsamuddaṃ sannisinnaṃ sañchannaṃ pi disodisaṃ
- 97 pañcavidhapadumeḥi suphulleḥi akāsi so  
sadisam Nandanavanaṃ uyyānaṃ iva sajjitaṃ.
- 98 Viya devasabhaṅ c’eva nagare devalaṅkate  
dhātānubhāvena-m-idaṃ sakalacakkavāḷakam
- 99 gabbhokkamana-sambodhi-nibbānādisu yāva pi  
deveḥi ’laṅkataṃ katvā kālo viya ahoṣi pi.
- 100 Nagaravīthiyo sabbā nāgarā samalaṅkaruṃ  
vālukaṃ muttajālaṃ va okiritvā samantato.
- 101 Tadantare tu-m-okiruṃ kusumaṃ lājapañcamam  
dhaḥāni ca paṭākāni nānāvaṇṇāni nekadhā
- 102 ucāpetvāna vīthisu caccaresu tahiṃ tahiṃ  
nekaḥidhaṃ punnaghaṭam vokiṇṇam kusumeḥi pi.

- 103 Punnam gandhodakeh' eva t̥hapaṃsu paṭipathe.  
Kadalītoranaṃ sabbaṃ tathā mālagghikaṃ pi ca
- 104 daṇḍadīpakapantiyo añjasesu paṭiṭṭhahum :  
nānappakāraṃ evaṃ te Laṅkādīpaṃ alaṅkaruṃ.
- 105 Duggatānaṃ anāthānaṃ khādanaṃ bhojanīyakaṃ  
nānappakāraṃ vividhaṃ gandhamālaṃ sugandhikaṃ
- 106 vividhavatthābharaṇaṃ telagandhaṃ sugandhikaṃ  
pañcavidhaṃ mukhavāsaṃ sugandhaṃ kappūrehi ca
- 107 paribhogatthāya pi issaro catudvāresu t̥hāpayi.  
Bheriṃ paricarāpetvā ghosāpetvā pure vare,
- 108 „ sabbaṃ taṃ khādanīyādi mayā t̥hāpāpitaṃ idha  
mahājanassa atthāya bhūñjitvāna yathārucim
- 109 sāyaṇhasamaye hutvā attānaṃ samalaṅkaruṃ ;  
gahetvā gandhamālādi bhavanta osarantu te.”
- 110 Balatthassāpi 'maccassa ārocesi mahīpati,<sup>1</sup>  
„vibhavānurūpaṃ attānaṃ gahetvā vividhāvudhaṃ
- 111 chaṇavesūnurūpena 'laṅkārehi pasādhitā  
samosaritvā te sabbe maṃ anventu suve ” iti.
- 112 Nekasatānaṃ nātakīnaṃ nekasahassānaṃ attano  
abhirūpasamānānaṃ upetānaṃ vayehi pi
- 113 Sakkassa accharāh' eva ārocesi mahīpati,  
„alaṅkaritvā attānaṃ gaṇhitvā chaṇavesakaṃ
- 114 ābharaṇehi nekehi parivārentu maṃ ” iti.
- 114 Uposathe paṇṇarase tato<sup>2</sup> rājā sumānaso  
paṇḍito rājakicesu sabbālaṅkāramaṇḍito
- 115 sabbāhi naṭakitthīhi yodhehi saṃvidhehi ca  
mahatā ca baloghena hatthivājirathehi ca
- 116 nānāvidhavibhūsāhi sabbaso parivārito  
sirivilāsaṃ āruya rathaṃ kañcanaṅkaṭaṃ
- 117 catusindhavayuttaṃ taṃ kumudapattasannibhaṃ  
mahābalaṃ tejavantaṃ Kuṇḍalañ ca gajuttamaṃ
- 118 manoharaṃ sulakkhaṇaṃ 'laṅkārehi vibhūsitaṃ  
pajāpetvāna purato saddhīṃ yodhehi tehi pi
- 119 hemacaṅgotake tasmīṃ matthake attano akā .  
Atthāsi pi rathe yeva setacchattassa hetthato
- 120 naṭakitthī nekasahassā nānābharaṇabhūsitā  
devakaññūpamā sabbā viya devacecharā tathā

<sup>1</sup> mahāmāti C.    <sup>2</sup> aparaṇhe sumānaso Q.

- 121 tāvade devarājānaṃ rājānaṃ parivārayuṃ.  
Mahāyodhā dasā c'eva Sūranimmala-ādayo  
caturaṅginisenāyo rājānaṃ parivārayuṃ.
- 122 Atthuttarasahassāni nāgarā nāriyo subhā  
supuṇṇaghaṭabhūsāyo taṃ rathaṃ parivārayuṃ.
- 123 Nānāpupphasamuggāni tath' eva daṇḍadīpikā  
tattakā tattakā eva dhārayitvāna itthiyo
- 124 atthuttarasahassāni narā ca nāriyo subhā  
gahetvā parivāresuṃ nānāvannaḍhaje subhe.
- 125 Bhuñjitvā rājabhogehi tuṭṭhahaṭṭhā mahājanā  
ussāhajātā nandantā pāricchattā 'marā viya
- 126 pāmojjadassanen' eva rājānaṃ parivārayuṃ.  
Nānāturiyaghosehi anekehi taḥiṃ taḥiṃ
- 127 hatthassarathasaddehi bhijjānte viya bhūtale  
balabheripahatehi caḷitaṃ nagaraṃ viya
- 128 asurānaṃ pavitthasmiṃ nikkhamhi bhavato tato  
Sakkena saha saṅghena yujjhituṃ saha tena taṃ
- 129 Tāvatiṃsabhavanaṃ ahosi viya ākulaṃ.  
Nānāturiyanigghose vattamāne khaṇe pana
- 130 sulaṅkatena maggena parivuto janchi pi  
yanto Mahāmeghavanaṃ siriya so mahāyaso
- 131 parivuto puṇṇacando visuddhe gagaṇe tale  
tāragāṇehi pakkanto viroci siriya viya.
- 132 Sahassakkhavhayo Sakko gacchanto Nandanaṃ vanaṃ  
samantato paribbūḷhe marugaṇehi sādiso  
mahatā parivārena Mahāmeghavanaṃ agā.
- 133 Raṅṅo niggamanārambhe tasmiṃ yeva khaṇe pana  
<sup>1</sup>sutvā turiyanigghose nisinno parivenake
- 134 raṅṅo nikkhantabhāvassa ṅatvā Soṇuttaro yati  
āpajjitvāna catutthajjhānābhiññāyapāḍakam
- 135 nimmujjitvā puthuviyā gantvāna ahimandiraṃ  
nāgarājassa purato Mahākālavhayassa so
- 136 attānaṃ dassayitvāna lahuṃ tatth' eva mandire.  
Soṇuttarāgataṃ disvā nāgarajā tu tāvade
- 137 utthāya abhivādetvā dhovītvā pādayottamaṃ  
gandhodakasugandhena pallaṅke nisidāpayi.

<sup>1</sup> parivena nisinno va mahāturiyaravam puna Q.

- 138 Sakkaritvāna nāgindo taṃ theraṃ kusumehi pi  
avidūre nisīditvā pucchi āgatadesakam.
- 139 Āha therō, „Tambapannidīpato āgato 'smi 'haṃ”.  
Tasmiṃ vutte atho pucchi therassāgamakāraṇam.
- 140 „Tambapannikadīpamhi Duṭṭhagāmaṇibhūpati  
kārento cetiyaṃ tattha saṅghass' eva akāsi so  
141 dhātuyo haritum bhāraṃ, mahārājā,” ti so 'bravi.  
„Timsasatasahassāni sannipatitvāna bhikkhavo  
142 Mahāvihāre ajj' eva āṇāpesum mama iti :  
„Mahāthūpassa atthāya dhātuyo santike thitā  
143 Mahākālassa nāgassa kathetvā dhātuyo tuvaṃ  
gantvā ajj' eva ānehi,<sup>1</sup> tasmā idh' āgato 'smi 'ham.  
Tava hatthagatā dhātū dehi tā kira me tuvaṃ.”
- 144 Vaco sutvāna nāgindo domanasso anappako  
mahantapabbatajjhotthakālo viya aho si so.
- 145 „Dhātuyo tā haritvāna muñcayitvā apāyato  
sagge nibbattayissāma iti maññāmhase mayaṃ.
- 146 Ayaṃ hi samaṇo ajja ānubhāvo mahiddhiko ;  
dhātuyo tatra thāne ca thapitā ce bhāṇeyya<sup>2</sup> 'haṃ  
147 uppāto viya maṃsāni akkhīni hadayassa pi  
abhibhavitvā amhe ca samattho so pi gaṇhitum  
148 tasmā aññattha netabbā dhātuyo ” iti cintayi.  
Attano bhāṇeyyaṃ taṃ Vāsuladattam avhayaṃ  
149 nāgaṃ ghoravisamā dīsvā thitaṃ parisam antare  
saññaṃ datvāna tass' eva<sup>3</sup> bhāṇeyyattano sakam.
- 150 Mātulassa abhīppāyaṃ ñatvā Vāsuladattako  
gantvāna cetiyagharaṃ gilītvā taṃ karaṇḍakam  
151 Sincerupādaṃ gantvāna pajjahī ahim attano ;  
tiyojanasataṃ dīgho bhogo yojanasatako<sup>4</sup>  
152 anekāni sahasāni māpitāni phaṇāni ca  
dhūmayitvā pajjalitvā Sinerumhi samantato  
153 caturāsītiyojanasahasāni mahañṇave  
ratana vālukagambhīre ābhujitvā nipajji so.  
154 Anekāni sahasāni attanā sadise ahī  
māpayitvā sayāpesi samantā parivārīte.  
155 Bahū devā ca nāgā ca brahmā sapaṇisā tadā  
vicintetvā nu kho „kassa jayo e'eva parājayo ”

<sup>1</sup> anesi all ex. Q.    <sup>2</sup> bhāṇeyya CS.    <sup>3</sup> ākārena nivedayi Q.    <sup>4</sup> yojana-  
vaṭṭavā Q.



- 156 saggato otarivāna otariṃsu tahiṃ tadā,  
 „yuddham ubhinnaṃ nāgānaṃ passissāma mayam ” iti.
- 157 Tasmim̐ khaṇe tu nāgindo volokento sakam̐ bhujam̐  
 tatrat̐thitam̐ bhāgiṇeyyam̐ adisvā iti cintayi :
- 158 „Aho tu bhāgiṇeyyena haṭṭā tā dhātuyo imā ”  
 ñatvā ’ha theram̐ tam̐ „dhātū natthi me santike ” iti,
- 159 „papañcam̐ pi akatvāna sīgham̐ gantvā idāni tvam̐  
 pavuttim̐ bhikkhusaṅghassa ayye tassa nivedaya
- 160 aññato tā dhātuyo saṅgho pariyesissati ” iti.  
 Thero avoca, „mā evam̐, dhātuyo tava santike
- 161 atthibhāvam̐, mahārāja, bhikkhusaṅgho vijāni va.<sup>1</sup>  
 Satthā hi dharamāno so Ānandattheram̐ uttamam̐
- 162 kāyasakkhim̐ karivāna sandesam̐ idam̐ eva tam̐  
 bhikkhusaṅghassa vemajjhe devarañño viyākari :
- 163 Parinibbutakāle me dhātuyā bhājanīyato  
 labhitvā Koḷirājūhi pariharaṇadhātuyo
- 164 pariggahitvā nāgehi parabhāge bhavissati.  
 Patit̐thahissanti param̐ Laṅkādiṇe manorame
- 165 kārāpanassa cetiye Gāmaṇi-Abhayassa pi.  
 Api ca Kassapathero dhātuparipanth’ anāgate
- 166 disvā Ajātasattum̐ tam̐ jānāpetvāna kārānam̐  
 mahādhatunidhānam̐ tam̐ kārāpesi mahissaro.
- 167 Dhātuyo satta koṭṭhāse ānetvāna tato tato  
 datvā Ajātasattuno mahāthero mahiddhiko
- 168 raññā puṭṭho tu, ‘bhante, so<sup>2</sup> Rāmagāmamhi dhātuyo  
 anāharittha kasmā ?’ ti vutte tu pana āha so :
- 169 ‘Mahācetiyaṃ atthāya Tambapaṇṇakadipake  
 dhātuyo tā mahārāja, Koḷirājūhi ṭhapitā.’
- 170 Tadanantare mahīpalo eko Asoka-m-avhayo  
 caturāsītisahassāni vihārāni akārayi.
- 171 <sup>3</sup>Kārāpetvā dhātunidhānam̐ kārāpitavihārake  
 mahādhatunidhānam̐ tam̐ ugghātetvā mahīpati
- 172 suvaṇṇapaṭṭe vācetvā akkharāṇi tath’ eva ca  
 dhātuyo satta koṭṭhāse disvāna-m-itaro tato
- 173 nādakkhi dhātukoṭṭhāse bhikkhusaṅgham̐ apucehi so ;  
 ‚Ayyā, na dhātukoṭṭhāso, kasmā nāddakkhim̐ cetiye ?’

<sup>1</sup> vijānīya KS vijāneyya CP. <sup>2</sup> tā Q. <sup>3</sup> kārāpetvā kārāpitavihāressu  
 nidhānavā Q.

- 174 Mañjĕranāgabhavane Kālanāgassa santike  
dhātuyo tā, mahārāja, santi' ; saᅇgho nivcedayi.
- 175 „Āᅇāpavattanaᅇᅇhānaᅇ mama, ayyā, idāni taᅇ,  
idh' eva āharāpesim' rājā saᅇghassa abravi.
- 176 Narindavacanaᅇ sutvā khīᅇāsavā nivārayuᅇ :  
'Deva, eso tu koᅇᅇhāso Tambapaᅇᅇnakadīpake  
177 cetiyatᅇhāya ᅇapito, na sakkā nayituᅇ tayā.”  
Codesi nāgarājaᅇ taᅇ „dhātuyo tava santike  
178 akatvāna papaᅇcaᅇ taᅇᅇ dehi dhātū ” ti so bravi.  
Mūlaᅇ gahitabhāvaᅇ taᅇ ᅇatvā therena so 'bravi :
- 179 „Dhātuyo pariᅇāyena adatvā kena ci mayā  
pesetuᅇ vaᅇᅇatī yeva,” nāgindo so vicintayi :
- 180 „rājakulassa karato paᅇᅇhāya muttakālato  
Rāmagāme ahaᅇ, bhante, gaᅇhitvāna paricariᅇ  
181 api ca santike natthi aᅇᅇ' eva mama,” so bravi.  
Aᅇᅇathā saᅇᅇapetuᅇ taᅇ theraᅇ so uragādhipo  
182 asakkonto taᅇ ādāya gantvā tatth' eva cetiye  
cetiyaᅇ cetiyagharaᅇ dassayitvāna-m-abravi :
- 183 „Anekadhā anekehi ratanehi susaᅇkhatamaᅇ  
cetiyaᅇ cetiyagharaᅇ passa, bhikkhu, sunimmitaᅇ.
- 184 Sajjhumayaᅇ kiᅇjakkhaᅇ ahoᅇi tattha cetiye  
pavālamayaᅇ pattaᅇ vā hatᅇhinikappamāᅇakaᅇ  
185 suvaᅇᅇamayaᅇ ālindaᅇ āsi tatth' eva cetiye  
heᅇᅇhā c'upari tassa pavālamayaᅇ jālakaᅇ  
186 jāᅇimaᅇimayeh' eva pupphādhānaᅇ susaᅇkhatamaᅇ  
pupphādhānassa-m-upari bubbulodakasannibhaᅇ  
187 phaᅇikamayaᅇ susuddhaᅇ sudhākammaᅇna sādisaᅇ  
suriyo candimā c'eva sabbe tāragaᅇā pi vā  
188 hemamayāni pi vā āsi<sup>1</sup> tatth' eva cetiye subhe.  
Kucchimhi vedikā yeva muddhani vedikāya ca  
189 tāni sabbān' indaᅇilamaᅇimayāni vā ahuᅇ ;  
vicittaᅇ chattaᅇakaᅇ sattaᅇidhehi ratanehi pi  
190 pabhāsamujjalaᅇ niccaᅇ tatth' eva cetiye subhe.  
Athāpi cetiyaghare pavālamayaᅇakaᅇᅇikā  
191 sabbā gopānasiyo ca sattaratanamayā ahū .  
Pakkhamālā ca sabbā tā suddhasajjhumayā ahū

<sup>1</sup> āsuᅇ Q.

- 192 hemaratanamayaṃ āsi tass' eva mukhavatṭiyaṃ  
chadanam chāditam sabbam tattha dhātughare subhe
- 193 gandhamattikapinḍehi sajjhumayitṭhikāhi pi  
patitṭhitā thūpasikhā ghaṭakūṭe vajirake
- 194 hemamayaṃ thūpikāyaṃ rucirasmim samantato  
tār'eva phaḷikāmayā sabbā tā bhittiyo subhā
- 195 vātapānadvārabāhākavāṭāni ca sabbathā  
sattaratanamayān' eva āsum pācīnavārake ;
- 196 sopānāni indanīlamayān' eva pabhassarā  
sopānasīsā sabbāni āsum sajjhumayāni pi.
- 197 Uḥhisāni pi sabbāni āsum hemamayāni pi  
pavālamayā sabbāni vicittapadumāni pi
- 198 aḍḍhacandakapāsānaṃ ahosi pi maṇimayaṃ  
sesadvārāni sattahi rataneḥ' eva alaṅkatā
- 199 'ahesum pi nāyena' eva cetiyagharake subhe.  
kiṅkiṇikanādaṃ etesaṃ muttājālamayāni pi
- 200 mukhavatṭiyaṃ te āsum cetiyagharake subhe  
sattaratanamayaghaṭapantiyo avalambitā
- 201 vāteritānaṃ tāsam pi kiṅkiṇikaghaṭapantiṇaṃ  
pañcaṅgikaturiyass' eva saddo viya mahā ahu.
- 202 Vinaddham ratanadāmānaṃ nānāvannaṃ pabhassaram  
saddhim rajatadāmehi āsi tattha samantato.
- 203 Suphullitaṃ hemamālaṃ nānāvannaṃ pabhassaram  
saddhim ratanadāmehi vinaddham āsi antare.
- 204 Suvannaḥkadalīpantī mālāgghipantiyo tathā  
vinaddhā toraneḥ' eva sattaratanamayehi vā.
- 205 Thapayitvāna cetiyagharass' eva samantato  
vālūkāyo sattaratanam okiriṃsu samantato.
- 206 Sattaratanadhajā sabbā vinaddhā yatṭhikāya pi  
sattaratanamayā yeva āsum tattha samantato.
- 207 Nirantaram bhamitvāna cakkapadīpantiyo  
parikkhittāni vā 'hesum cetiyassa samantato.
- 208 Cattāro pi mahārukkha māñjūsarukkha-m-avhayā  
vaṇṇagandharasūpetā catukānesu jāyaram.
- 209 Thalajajalajapupphāni sabbāni pupphitāni pi  
ahesum tesu rukkhesu sabbakālam pi dissare.
- 210 Vatthān' ābharanādini nānāvannaṃ nekadhā  
upabhoga-paribhogā nāgānaṃ bhavane vare

<sup>1</sup> āsum nāyena ten' eva Q

- 211 tesu mañjūsarukkhesu uppajjimsu visuṃ visuṃ.  
Vateritānaṃ rukkhaṇaṃ tesam ghoso dine dine
- 212 pañcaṅgikaturiyass'eva saddo viya mahā ahu.  
Cetiyaṃ cetiyagharaṃ sabbakālaṃ sugopitaṃ
- 213 dasahi koṭināgehi sahassehi ahosi pi."  
Dassayitvāna nāgindo cetiyagharato tato
- 214 addhacandakapāsāṇe oruyhitvā tadantare  
pavālapadume<sup>1</sup> thatvā therassa idam abravi :
- 215 „Agghaṃ karohi, bhante, taṃ cetiyass' ev' idāni tvam ? ”  
„Na sakkomi, mahārāja, agghaṃ kātuṃ,” pun' āha so :
- 216 „tathā hi Tambapaṇṇakadīpamhi sakalamhi vā  
ratanān' eva sabbāni yadi katvā anagghakaṃ
- 217 addhacandakapāsāṇaṃ imaṃ nāgghati cetiye  
uragādhipa, aññesu vattabbaṃ eva natthi pi.”
- 218 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā nāgarājā mahiddhiko  
attamaṇo pamudito idam vacanaṃ abravi :
- 219 „Evaṃ sati pi atthe tu, <sup>2</sup>bhante, vijānakāraṇaṃ  
<sup>3</sup>ayyena yuttaṃ tu-m-idam appasakkārathānakaṃ
- 220 dhātūnaṃ nayaṇaṃ nāma <sup>4</sup>mahasakkārathānato ? ”  
Iti vutte tu thero so nāgarājaṃ nivedayi :
- 221 „Saccābhisamayo,<sup>5</sup> nāga, tumhākaṃ pi na vijjati ;  
saccābhisamayattthānaṃ netuṃ yuttā hi dhātuyo .
- 222 Idam hi cetiyagharaṃ tiṭṭhatu, uragādhipa,  
sace pavālacakka vāḷagabbhappamāṇakaṃ
- 223 tumhesu māpayitvā taṃ gehaṃ ratanamayaṃ pi vā  
sattarataṇaṃ pūretvā pūjaṃ katvā dine dine
- 224 dhātuyo tā carantesu sakkaccaṃ yāva jīvitaṃ  
nāgo tveko pi kāretuṃ dhammābhisamayo pi vā
- 225 diṭṭhe dhamme ca tath' eva samattho natthi eva tu.”  
Iti vutte tu nāgindo therassa idam abravi :
- 226 „Ayye, tu vacanaṃ saccaṃ tayā vuttaṃ idāni pi  
pūjito sodhanatthāya amhākaṃ gatiyā pi ca.”
- 227 Gatiyā sodhanaṃ nāma anuppanne tathāgate  
yena kena ci hont' eva nāgindaṃ ajjhabhāsi so.
- 228 „Saṃsāradukkhamaṃkhaṇāya uppajjanti tathāgatā  
dhammagarukā nāmaṃ tu āmisagarukā na vā ;

<sup>1</sup> pavālapādūke K. <sup>2</sup> na yuttaṃ bhikkhavo idam Q. <sup>3</sup> Q om. this line.  
<sup>4</sup> bhant' evaṃ jānakāraṇaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> sabbā<sup>o</sup> CQS.

- 229 uppajjantā hi lokasmim purekkhārā tathāgatā  
nissaraṇaṃ narānañ ca yāvajīvaṃ dīne dīne.
- 230 Samatimsaparichedā heṭṭhimena anekadhā  
sabbā pāramiyo e'eva pūretvāna nirantaram
- 231 asankheyyāni cattāri adhikān' eva tehi pi  
kappasatasahasseehi tath' eva Sakyapuṅgavo
- 232 mahāpariccāgapañe' eva cajiṭvāna anekadhā  
sabbaññucariyādīsu koṭim patvā-m-upajjisuṃ.
- 233 Uppannā pi ca lokasmim sampattisu ca dvīsu pi,  
lokuttaraṃ taṃ sampattiṃ icchanti pi tathāgatā,
- 234 lokuttarasabhāvaṃ pi tumhākaṃ kathitaṃ mayā.  
Duṭṭhagāmaṇirañño kārītaṃ cetiyaṃ varaṃ
- 235 dāyakaṃ sabbasampattiṃ sabbesaṃ pi bhavissati.  
Adhippāyena satthuno tena nessāmi dhātuyo.
- 236 Uttārāsāḷhanakkhattamuhutten' eva tena vā  
dhātunidhānaṃ ajj' eva so hi rājā karissati.
- 237 Yasmā tasmā papañcaṃ taṃ akatvāna v'idāni tvaṃ  
dehi dehi lahuṃ, nāga, dhātuyo mayham eva tu."
- 238 Evam vutte tu nāgindo appaṭibhāno ṭhito ahu  
„mayhaṃ pi bhāgiṇeyyena dhātuyo gopitā imā "
- 239 maññamāno tu therassa idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :  
„Cetiye dhātunaṃ, bhante, ajānitvāna yādisaṃ
- 240 atthibhāvaṃ natthibhāvaṃ ,dehi dehi ' ti vadasi.  
, Idh' eva cetiyamhi natthi natthi ' vadāmi 'ham ;
- 241 passitvāna sace, bhante, gahetvā yāhi dāni tvaṃ."  
Gahetvā taṃ patiññaṃ tu thero tikkhattum eva so
- 242 ,gaṇhām' ahaṃ mahārāja, ' tikkhattuñ ca bhaṇāpiya  
sukhumaṃ karaṃ māpayitvā thero tatra ṭhito ca so
- 243 „dhātugaṇhanabhāvaṃ so na jānātū " ti adhiṭṭhahi.  
Vadanamhi pavesetvā pādamaḷe Sineruno
- 244 nippannabhāgiṇeyyassa-m-iddhiyā taṅkhaṇe pana  
dhātukaraṇaṃ ādāya ṭhapetvā cīvarantare
- 245 vatvā, „tiṭṭha, mahārāja, gato 'smi tvaṃ v'idāni 'ham,"  
nimmujjitvā paṭhaviyaṃ parivenamhi utṭhahi.
- 246 Devā nāgā ca brahmāno samāgantvāna passituṃ  
jayaparājayaṃ sabbe ubhinnaṃ tattha cetiye
- 247 therass' eva jayaṃ disvā itarassa parājayaṃ  
„jāyo samaṇānāgassa ahināgaparājayo "  
mahākolāhalaṃ katvā sādhu-kāraṃ akārayuṃ.

- 248 Gandhamālāhi pūjetvā haṭṭhatutṭhā sagāravā  
dhātuyo pūjayantā te ten'eva saha āgaṃuṃ.
- 249 Therassa gatakale so nāgindo tuṭṭhamānaso  
„amhehi vañcīto bhikkhū, pesīto 'mhī'' ti cintayī.  
Dhātum āharaṇatthāya bhāgiṇeyyassa pāhiṇī.
- 250 Sāsanaṃ mātulass'eva sutvā<sup>1</sup> dhātukaraṇḍakaṃ  
attano kucchiyaṃ yeva adisvā dummano tato
- 251 paridevamāno gantvāna paggabettvā kare dve  
gahitabhāvaṃ dhātūnaṃ mātulassa nivedayī.
- 252 Tadā so nāgarājā pi vilapitvā vicintayī :  
„Aho ten'eva bhikkhunā vañcītamānā mayaṃ'' iti.
- 253 Paridevamānaṃ disvā rājānaṃ tattha cetiye  
dasakoṭīsaḥassā te nāgā pi paridevayum.
- 254 Nāgā sabbe samāgantvā sokasallasamappitā  
nilakesakalāpā te siniddhā rucirā subhā
- 255 sakaṃ sakaṃ pamañcītvā dummanā atta-m-attano  
vilambamānā piṭṭhiyaṃ maṇiphalakasādisaṃ
- 256 sakaṃ sakaṃ uraṃ yeva sannibhehi karchi pi  
rattapallavasetehi sadisehi ubhohi pi
- 257 paṭipimsayamānā va bhijjītvā va sakaṃ uraṃ  
assudhāraṃ pavattettvā nettehi sadisehi pi
- 258 vilīnaṃ iva sokehi nīluppaladalohi pi  
vimalavadanasobhā virahitvāna yādisaṃ
- 259 punṇacandaṃ va gagaṇe Rāhunā gahitaṃ malaṃ  
domanassena passantā dhātuyā hi viyogajaṃ
- 260 dukkhehi maṇiviyogaṃ sabbakāmadadaṃ viya  
<sup>2</sup>mahanten'eva saddena paridevanato pana
- 261 devamanujabrahmānaṃ nāgānaṃ nāgīnaṃ tathā  
parinibbānakālamhi sālānaṃ antare yame
- 262 paccūsasamaye āsī lokajetṭhassa tādīno .  
<sup>3</sup>Therassānupadaṃ gantvā anventā parivenṇakaṃ
- 263 pavisitvā nisīditvā bhikkhusaṅghassa santike  
vilapitvā saṅghamajjhe idaṃ vacānaṃ abravum :
- 264 „Ayyā akatvā piḷanaṃ amhehi kassaci pi vā  
puññānubhāvaṃ amhehi dhātuyo ca paṭilābhā

<sup>1</sup> nāgo all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> paridevamānā āgantvā CP. <sup>3</sup> paridevamānā gantvā  
dhātāharaṇadukkhītā Q.

- 265 apariggahītā laddhāna dhammen' eva samena vā  
viya cakkhum uppāṭetvā phāletvā<sup>1</sup> hadayaṃ viya
- 266 balakkārena hatthato voropetvāna jivitaṃ  
<sup>2</sup>acchiddāpetha kasmā no tumhe anavasesato ?  
saggamaggaṃ vilumpaṃ no kin nu tumhe harissatha ? ”
- 267 Pādesu nipatitvā te phullasālavanaṃ viya  
yugantavātātapahataṃ anukampaṃ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ
- 268 uppādayitvā hadaye bhikkhusaṅghassa taṅkhaṇe  
mahanten' eva saddena ekato paridevayaṃ .
- 269 Tesam saṅgho 'nukampāya thokaṃ dhātuṃ adāpayi.  
Kāle<sup>3</sup> dhātuṃ labhītvā te pasamsitvāna<sup>4</sup> bhikkhavo,
- 270 „Aho vata bhikkhusaṅgho ajj' eva karam attano  
karonto saṅgha' amhākaṃ gatāya dhātuyā ” iti.
- 271 Te te nāgā tuṭṭhahaṭṭhā paramappīṭitā tadā  
pun' āgantvāna bhavanaṃ Mañjēranāgam avhayaṃ
- 272 sabbāni pūjanīyāni bhaṇḍāni vividhāni pi  
ulāra-m-uttamān' eva āharitvāna taṅkhaṇe  
tatt' eva cetiye dhātuṃ pūjākamsu viṣuṃ viṣuṃ.
- 273 Āmantetvā Vissukammaṃ Sakko devānam issaro :  
„Nāgabhavanato, <sup>5</sup>tāta, thero ajj' eva āgato ;
- 274 mahantaṃ maṇḍapaṃ tattha-sattaratanamayaṃ subhaṃ  
therassa v'uggataṭṭhāne māpehī ” ti apesayi.
- 275 Paṭisunītvāna vaco „sādhū ” ti tattha so tato<sup>6</sup>  
mahantaṃ maṇḍapaṃ yeva sattaratanamayaṃ subhaṃ
- 276 māpesi <sup>7</sup>tāvade ṭhāne Vissukammo mahiddhiko.  
Devānam indo Sakko tu devalokadvayesu ca
- 277 tāya devaparisāya paribyuḷho samantato  
maṇipallaṅkam ādāya hemacaṅgotakena pi
- 278 saddhiṃ devagaṇeh' eva taṃ ṭhānaṃ samupāgato.  
Therassa v'uggataṭṭhāne kārīte Vissakammunā
- 279 patitṭhapetvā pallaṅkaṃ subhe ratanamaṇḍape  
dhātukaraṇḍam ādāya tassa therassa hatthato  
hemacaṅgotake katvā pallaṅkapavare ṭhapi.
- 280 Sahampatimahābrahmā tāvade dhātumatthake  
tiyojanappamāṇaṃ taṃ setacchattaṃ adhārayi.
- 281 Santussito devaputto gahetvā vālavijaniṃ,  
Suyāmo ca maṇitālapaṇṇaṃ gaṇhi tadantare.

<sup>1</sup> dāletvā C. <sup>2</sup> acchinnā p'ettha CQ. <sup>3</sup> nāgā Q. <sup>4</sup> <sup>2</sup>siṃsu ca Q. <sup>5</sup> dhātuṃ netvā Soṇu'aro gato Q. <sup>6</sup> gato Peor. <sup>7</sup> ca taḥim Q.

- 282 Vijayuttarasaṅkhaṅ ca Sakko saṅkhaṃ tu sodakaṃ ;  
cattāro tu mahārājā aṭṭhaṃsu khaggapāṇino.
- 283 Samuggahatthā tettiṃsa devaputtā mahiddhikā  
pāricchattakapupphehi pūjayantā taṃ tadā.
- 284 Kumāriyo tu dvattiṃsa daṇḍadīpadharā ṭhitā  
palāpetvā duṭṭhayakkhe yakkhasenāpatī pana
- 285 aṭṭhavīsati aṭṭhaṃsu ārakkhaṃ kurumānakaṃ.  
Gandhabbadevapuṭto tu Pañcasikho tu avhayo
- 286 ādāya Veluvaṃ paṇḍuvīnaṃ yeva tiyojanaṃ  
kurumāno tu gandhabbaṃ taṃ aṭṭhāsi tāvade.
- 287 Pañcaṅgikaturiyass' eva paggahevā taṃ tadā  
raṅgamaṇḍalaṃ māpetvā Timbarūsuriyavaccasā  
anekadevadhītā tu mutiṅgaṃ vādayuṃ taṃ.
- 288 Devaputtā anekā ca chekavantā mahiddhikā  
gāyantā sādhuḡitaṃ taṃ aṭṭhaṃsu pi samantato.
- 289 Mahākālo nāgarājā thutiyo ghosako ṭhito  
nāganātakamajjhamhi buddhagaṇaṃ anussari.
- 290 „Iti pi so bhagavā ” ti ādīhi pi khaṇe pana  
nekapadasahasseehi Gotamaṃ Sakyapuṅgavaṃ.
- 291 Dibbaturiyāni vajjenti antalikkhe samantato  
dibbaṃgītiyo c'eva pāvattanti khaṇe pana.
- 292 Dibbagandhaṅ ca mālaṅ ca candacuṇṇāni devatā  
vassaṃ viya mahāmeghaṃ vassāpenti samantato.
- 293 Lohaḥattaṃ cakkavālapariyantaṃ khaṇena so  
mahiddhiko Indagutto thero tu chaḷabhiñṅako  
paṭibāhituṃ Mārassa māpetvā dhārayī tato.
- 294 Dhātūnaṃ purato c'eva tattha tatth' eva pañcasu  
ṭhānesu gaṇasajjhāyaṃ karīṃsu khalu bhikkhavo.
- 295 Uḷārapuñṇapañño so sāsanujjotanaṭṭhiko  
ratanattayapono tu pabbhāro ca dine dine
- 296 pahattho dhammakāmo tu sampanno pubbahetunā  
Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā ca <sup>1</sup>taṃ ṭhānaṃ agamāsi so.
- 297 Sīsato hemacaṅgotāṃ oropetvāna tāvade  
ṭhapetvā dhātucāṅgotāṃ <sup>2</sup>sakaṃ caṅgotake vare
- 298 pallaṅke ṭhapaṃyitvāna paripuṇṇamano tadā  
gandhamālāhi pūjetvā paggahevāna añjalim

<sup>1</sup> *tatth' agamā khaṇe va so Q.*    <sup>2</sup> *caṅgotake suvaṇṇiye Q.*



- 299 pañcapaṭṭhiten' eva 'bhivandiya taṃhi thito.  
Pañcapasādaakkhīni ummīletvā udikkhiya
- 300 viya ugghāyanta taṃ maṇimayaṃ sihapañjaraṃ  
1tasmiṃ ratanavimānamhi aṭṭhāsi dharaṇīpati.
- 301 Tāvade dhātumatthake setacchattaṃ ca dissati  
Sahapatimahābrahmā chattaḡāhaṃ<sup>2</sup> na dissati.
- 302 Tathā pi tālapaṇṇaṃ pi vālavijānimaṃ uttamaṃ  
Vijayuttarasaṅkhaṇṇaṃ ca dissati gagāṇe tale
- 303 devā pi gāhakā sabbe na dissanti khaṇe pana.  
Cattāro ratanakhaggā dissanti gagāṇe tale  
cattāro te mahārājā gāhakā pi na dissare.
- 304 Dibbagandhaṇṇaṃ ca mālaṇṇaṃ ca candacunnāni dissare  
devā pi pūjāyanta te na dissanti khaṇe pana.
- 305 Dibbaturiyānigghosaṃ dibbasāṅgītiyo pi vā  
antallikkhe ca sūyitvā vādayanta na dissare.
- 306 Pūjāvidhāni nekāni passitvā gagāṇe tale  
dibbaturiyasaddena assosi dharaṇīpati.
- 307 Mahant' accherakaṃ disvā tuṭṭho acchariyabbhutaṃ  
Indaguttattheraṃ idaṃ<sup>3</sup> āha so dharaṇīpati :
- 308 „Dhātuyo devatā, bhante, dibbacchattena pūjāyamaṃ ;  
mānusakena chattena ajja pūjema' ahaṃ ” iti.
- 309 Sutvāna vacanaṃ thero yuttaṃ rañño nivedayi ;  
attano hemapiṇḍikaṃ setacchattena pūjāyamaṃ.
- 310 Gahetvā hemabhiṅgāraṃ abhisekodakaṃ adā  
divasaṃ sakale Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ siriṃ imaṃ
- 311 saddhāya-m-attano yeva adāsi dharaṇīpati ;  
turiyāna' eva sabbāni nāṭakāyo pahārayamaṃ.
- 312 Manussā kusumādīhi pūjāmaṃ katvā sakaṃ sakaṃ  
mahantaṃ dhātusakkāraṃ akaṃsu tadanantare.
- 313 Rājā disvāna sakkāraṃ theraṃ taṃ puna pucchati :  
„bhante, satthā tu amhākaṃ sampanno lakkhaṇehi vā  
dibbamānusakena' eva duve chattaṇi dhārayi ? ”
- 314 „Na dve chattaṇi, tīna' eva dhāresi ” ti nivedayi :  
„Aññaṃ chattaṃ na passāmi, bhante, kin nu ? ” pun' āha  
so.
- 315 „Vimuttivaraṃ, mahārāja, setacchattena sādisaṃ  
patiṭṭhaṃ yeva silaṃ taṃ samādhidaṇḍakaṃ pi vā

<sup>1</sup> dibbe Q. <sup>2</sup> gāho Q. <sup>3</sup> avoca KQ.

- 316 anāvaranañānapindaṃ salākindriyasaṃvaram  
sattabalaṃ pattamalaṃ<sup>1</sup> maggaphalaṃ vatthacchādanaṃ
- 317 vussāpetvāna patto tu ñāṇābhisekam eva ca  
pavattetvāna saddhammaratanacakkam eva ca
- 318 katvāna dasasahassacakkavāḷesu hatthagam<sup>2</sup>  
buddharajjam akāresi, ”thero āha mahīpatim.
- 319 Evaṃ vutte tu so rājā „, sādhu ” ti sampaticchati,  
„dibbachattam<sup>3</sup> mānusiḥattam vimuttichattam eva ca
- 320 iti tichattadhāriṣṣa lokanāthassa satthuno  
tikkhattum eva taṃ rajjam dammī ” ti hatthamānaso  
tikkhattum eva dhātūnaṃ Laṅkādiṇaṃ adāsi so.
- 321 Tesu devamanussesu pūjayantesu sabbaso  
teh’ eva gandhamālehi dibbamānusakehi vā
- 322 nekaturiyaghosesu vattamānesu tāvade  
saṅgītesu ca dibbesu vattamānesu nokadhā
- 323 tīsu meghalatāyo ca dassetvāna disāsu pi  
vijju viya maṇḍaṇḍaṃ sañcaritvā samantato
- 324 vijjulatākumārīsu gacchantīsu disodisaṃ  
<sup>4</sup>nikkhamitvā dhātukaraṇḍaṃ sisenādāya-m-attano
- 325 maṇimaṇḍapato yeva Duṭṭhagāmaṇibhūpati  
bhikkhusaṅghaparibyūho katvā thūpaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ  
pācīnadvāren’ āruyha dhātugabbhamhi-m-otari.
- 326 Arahanto channavutī koṭiyo thūpaṃ uttamam  
samantā parivāretvā aṭṭhaṃsu kata-m-añjali.
- 327 Sīsato otaritvāna, „ahaṃ<sup>5</sup> dhātukaraṇḍakaṃ  
dhātugabbhamhi ajj’ eva mahagghe sayane subhe
- 328 ṭhapessāmī ” ti cintente pītipuṇṇe narissare  
sadhātu dhātucāṅgoṭo uggantvā tassa sīsato
- 329 sattatālapamānamhi ākāsamhi gato thito.  
Sayam karaṇḍo vivari uggantvā dhātuyo tato
- 330 buddhavesam gahetvāna raṃsijālasamujjalaṃ  
nilapītalohitodātam<sup>6</sup> ketumālopasobhitam
- 331 dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi sumañḍitaṃ  
byāmapabhāparikkhittaṃ<sup>7</sup> sītyānubyañjanarañjitaṃ
- 332 timaṇḍalaṃ chādanena rattapadumacivaram<sup>7</sup>  
kovilārassa pupphaṃ vā tintalākhārasena vā

<sup>1</sup> paṭimalaṃ P. <sup>2</sup> patthataṃ K; hatthataṃ CQ. <sup>3</sup> mānusiṇ ca Q.  
<sup>4</sup> sahaṅgoṭakeh’ eva sisen’ ādāya dhātuyo Q. <sup>5</sup> rājā K. <sup>6</sup> mañjetthaṇ ca  
pabhassaraṃ P. <sup>7</sup> rattaduppataci° Q.

- 333 vijjulatāsassirikam bandhetvā kāyabandhanam  
sundaram hemapāmaṅgam parikkhitvāna sādisaṃ
- 334 padumānam kalāpāni pabhāya-m-ujjalāya pi  
gajakumbham parikkhitvā rattakambalasādisaṃ
- 335 rattacivarapamsukūlam pārupitvāna sobhanam  
rattapallavanigrodhavannaṃ yeva samānakam
- 336 sacakkavāḷa-Sineru-Yugandharavasundharam  
<sup>1</sup>sattatṭham avakappetvā gahitamhi khaṇena vā
- 337 viya vijjulatājāle parikkhitvāna matthake  
Cittakūṭamhi pabbate pabhāya sundare viya
- 338 Gaṇḍambamūle buddho va yamakam pāṭihāriyam  
akamsu dharamānena sugatena adhiṭṭhitam.
- 339 Vimhāpayanti janataṃ karonto lomahamsanam  
acchariyāni sabbāni pavattimsu anekadhā.
- 340 Katham akāsi sā dhātu pāṭiheram samāgame ?  
Nimmitamhā sarīramhā nilā pītā ca lohitā
- 341 odātā ca mañjetthā ca pabhassarā ca raṃsiyo  
chabbaṇṇā nikkhamantā tā tāvade va nabhe tale
- 342 tathā hi chasu raṃsīsu nilavaṇṇā ca raṃsiyo  
nilañjanam niluppalam bhamarapakkkhasādisaṃ
- 343 pītā raṃsiyo sabbā tā suvaṇṇaharītālakam  
kaṇṇikāram va jotantaṃ hemapaṭasarikkhakam ;
- 344 lohitābhā tu raṃsiyo bālavaṇṇadivākaram  
surattapaṭasādisaṃ lākhārasasādisaṃ ;
- 345 raṃsiyo pana odātā tārakā Osadhī viya  
rajatapatavaṇṇaṃ ca saṅkham cuppaṇaṃ ca sādisaṃ ;
- 346 raṃsiyo pana mañjetthā jātihiṅgulasādīsā  
lākhārabhānujivābhā jayakusumasādīsā.
- 347 Raṃsiyo tu pabhassarā tārakākārasādīsā  
setaphalīkasanṭhānā veluriyaṃ ca sādīsā.
- 348 Puratthimena kāyato hemavaṇṇā va raṃsiyo  
vuṭṭhahitvā aggahesum hatthaṭṭhānam asītiyā.
- 349 Pacchimakāyato yeva dakkhiṇāvāmapassato  
sovaṇṇarattavaṇṇā ca buddhassa ghanaraṃsiyo
- 350 asīti hatthaṭṭhānam taṃ vuṭṭhahitvāna gaṇharum.  
Moragivaṃ iva vaṇṇā buddhassa ghanaraṃsiyo
- 351 keśantato tu-m-upari paṭṭhāya gagaṇe tale  
parikkhipitvā sabbe te keśavatte samantato

<sup>1</sup> samattham CKS.

- 352 vuṭṭhahitvāna asīti hatthattṭhānam 'bhipattharum.  
Hetthā pādātaḥ' eva pavālavannaṃraṃsiyo
- 353 bhijjitvā vuṭṭhahitvāna vasundharaghanam viya  
asīti hatthattṭhānam taṃ aggahesum khaṇe pana.
- 354 Akkhīnam setattṭhānamhā nakhānañ c'eva vīsati  
maṃsanimuggaṭṭhānamhā odātā pana raṃsiyo
- 355 vuṭṭhahitvā aggahesum asīti hatthattṭhānakam.  
Tathā pi vuṭṭhahitvāna odātā ghanaraṃsiyo
- 356 nayan' eva ca tamhā tu samacattāḷisadantato.  
Mañjetṭhavaṇṇaraṃsiyo sambhinnattṭhānato tato
- 357 rattapītavannaṇānañ ca vuṭṭhahitvāna taṅkhaṇe  
asīti hatthattṭhānam taṃ aggahesum tath' eva tu.
- 358 Pharitvā sabbaraṃsisu supphassaraṃsiyo  
jotayitvā disā sabbā nikkhamiṃsu khaṇe pana.
- 359 Sabbā chavidhavaṇṇāyo nikkhamitvā sakim sakim  
dissamānā velavelā yamakā yamakā pi ca
- 360 gumbagumbā puñjapuñjā ghaṭayantā sakam sakam  
kuṭilā kuṭilā vaṇṇā lalit' olambadighato
- 361 tanu puthu ca dhavalā vuttamānā ca onatā  
laṅghamānā vinamanā vaṇṇavaṇṇā visum visum
- 362 niccharantā niccharantā tāvade va nabhe tale  
mahādīpappajalā ca ghaṭetvāna khaṇe khaṇe
- 363 hemadaṇḍappadīpāhi gantvāna bhūtaḷam pi vā  
cātuddisamhi-m-uggantvā viya vijjulātā pi vā
- 364 vuṭṭhahitvā mahāmegho pattharivā disodisaṃ  
disābhāgā ca sabbā ca vikiritvā samantato
- 365 viya campakapupphāni suvaṇṇāni athāpi vā  
viya āsiṅcamānā va nikkhamantā niraṇṭaram
- 366 suvaṇṇarasadhārāhi tamhā suvaṇṇaghaṭato  
hemapaṭapasāritam parikkhitvāna vā tadā
- 367 kimsukakaṇṇikārānam pupphapunnāni viya vā  
verambhavātamuddhato okiṇṇāni disodisaṃ.
- 368 cīnapitṭhasuvaṇṇe ca nīle paṭipathe khipi.  
Nimmitadhātuyo yeva sarīram tassa satthuno
- 369 dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi sumañḍitam  
byāmapphāparikkhittam 'sītyānubyañjanujjalam
- 370 upakkileschi muttam vaṅkamhitilakādīnā  
viya tārakabyūhehi ākāsatāḷam va bhāsitam

- 371 vikasitaṃ pi ābhāya padumavana-m-īdisaṃ  
sabbakālikaphullo va rukkho yojanasatiko
- 372 Tāvatiṃse ruhamāno pāricchattaka-m-avhayo  
abhibhavitvāna siriṃ siriya viya-m-attano
- 373 dvattimsān' eva candānaṃ suriyānaṃ dvattimsati  
dvattimsacakkavattīnaṃ Sakkānañ ca dvattimsati
- 374 Mahābrahmānaṃ etesaṃ dvattimsa paṭipāṭiyā  
ṭhapitānaṃ ṭhapitānaṃ virocittha khaṇe pana
- 375 Pañcaṅgikaturiyānaṃ nigghosā ca <sup>1</sup>tath' eva tu  
ratanāni guṇā tīṇi saṃyuttā thutighosakā
- 376 sabbā disā va pūretvā bhāsittā paṭimukhe  
devasupaṇṇanāgānaṃ yakkhagandhabbajantunaṃ
- 377 akkhīni eva sabbesaṃ animiṃsu taṅkhaṇe.  
Pasādetvā janc sabbc buddho viya sujīvati.
- 378 Tassa tejokasiṇassa samāpattivasena pi  
purimakāyato c'eva aggikkhandho pavattati ;
- 379 jaladhārā pavattitvā<sup>2</sup> heṭṭhimen' eva kāyato  
tass' ev' āpokasiṇassa samāpattivasena pi.
- 380 Heṭṭhimakāyato yeva aggikkhandho pavattati  
purimakāyato c'eva jaladhārā pavattayūṃ.
- 381 Aggikkhandho jaladhārā tathā pi paṭipāṭiyā  
pubbapacchimakāyamhā nayan' eva pavattayūṃ.
- 382 Aggikkhandho pavattitvā tato pi dakkhiṇakkhito  
vāmaakkhikato yeva vāridhārā pavattayūṃ.
- 383 Jaladhārā pavattitvā tato pi dakkhiṇakkhito  
vāmaakkhikato yeva aggikkhandho pavattati.
- 384 Jaladhārā aggikkhandhā nayan' eva pavattayūṃ  
ubhinnaṃ kaṇṇasotānaṃ tato dakkhiṇavāmato.
- 385 Pavattitvān' aggikkhandho tamhā<sup>3</sup> dakkhiṇanāsikā  
vāmanāsikasotamhā jaladhārā pavattayūṃ.
- 386 Aggikkhandho pavattitvā vāmanāsikasotato  
dakkhiṇanāsikasotena vāridhārā pavattayūṃ.
- 387 Aggikkhandhā jaladhārā nayan' eva pavattayūṃ  
ubhinnaṃ aṃsakūtānaṃ tato dakkhiṇavāmato.
- 388 Dakkhiṇakarato yeva aggikkhandho pavattati  
tato tu vāmakarato jaladhārā pavattayūṃ.
- 389 Aggikkhandhā pavattitvā tamhā vāmakarā tathā  
vāridhārā pavattitvā dakkhiṇakarato tato.

<sup>1</sup> tadā ahu Q.    <sup>2</sup> pavattittha Q.    <sup>3</sup> tato Q.

- 390 Evaṃ pi vāridhārā va aggikkhandhā tath' eva ca pavattitvā nikkhamiṃsu dakkhiṇavāmapassato.
- 391 Dakkhiṇapādato yeva aggikkhandho pavattati vāmapādā tato āsuṃ vāridhārā tathā pi vā.
- 392 Tamhā dakkhiṇapādamaḥā jaladhārā pavattayum aggikkhandhā ca nikkhantā vāmapādā tathā pi vā.
- 393 Viya āsiṇcayantā tā jaladhārā tath' eva ca aggikkhandhā ca nikkhantā aṅguliāṅgulīhi vā
- 394 aggikkhandhā jaladhārā aṅgulantarikāhi vā nikkhamiṃsu nayen' eva 'nulomapaṭilomato.
- 395 Aggikkhandho pavattitvā ekekalomakūpato ekekalomakūpamaḥā jaladhārā pavattayum.
- 396 Sabbā tā jaladhārāyo aggikkhandhā tathā pi vā siṇcayantā va nikkhantā tanumhi sakale vare.
- 397 Lomakūpehi sabbehi 'nulomapaṭilomato asammissā aggikkhandhā jaladhārāhi tāhi pi ;
- 398 aggikkhandhehi saṃsatthā vāridhārā tathā na vā. Viṣuṃ viṣuṃ lahuṃ hutvā gaganasmiṃ samantato
- 399 kira-m-etam pi-m-ubhayam uggantvā mukhavatṭhiyam yāva pi brahmalokamaḥā cakkavāḷassa patthari.
- 400 Tesam udakadhārānam pavattānam khaṇe pana apphuṭṭho<sup>1</sup> nāma okāso na koci hoti dipake.
- 401 Bindubindupatitehi phussitehi khaṇe khaṇe ctesam janakāyānam pariḷāham samiṃsu tā.
- 402 Chabbannaramsiyo sabbā uggantvā yamakā pi vā pattharivā Tambapaṇṇidipake sakale tadā
- 403 uttarivā brahmaloke tṭhitā āhacca taṅkhaṇe. Brahmaloce tṭhitā hutvā saṇcarantā disodisam
- 404 yāv' āhacca bhavaggañ ca uggantvān' uparūpari nikkhamitvā sakalasmim cakkavāḷamhi pattharum.
- 405 Sāvatthinagaradvāre sādīsam pāṭihāriyam titthiyam damanatthāya ten' eva satthunā kaṭam,
- 406 Gaṇḍambarukkhāmūlamhi pāṭihāram idaṃ pana Sakkabrahmādi devānam avisayam idaṃ pi vā
- 407 dharamānena satthunā yamasālānam antare adhitthānenābhiniṭṭhannam pāṭihāram idaṃ ahu.
- 408 Tam pāṭihāriyam disvā pasann' ekattamānasā devā manussā sabbe pi jātasaddhā tathāgate

<sup>1</sup> ajato P.

- 409 „dukkhaṃ aniccaṃ anattā ” ārabhitvā vipassanaṃ  
 arahattaphalaṃ pattā āsura dvādasakotiyo.
- 410 Sesaphalattayaṃ pattā atitā ganaṇāpathaṃ.  
 Pāṭihāraṃ idaṃ sabbam dassayitvāna dhātuyo
- 411 hitvā 'tha buddhavesaṃ taṃ karaṇḍamhi patitṭhahūṃ.  
 Tato oruyha caṅgoṭo rañño sise patitṭhahi.
- 412 Amatenābhisitto va tuṭṭhacitto rathesabho  
 dhātukaraṇḍam ādāya maññamāno tadanañtaraṃ
- 413 „aho suladdhaṃ lābhaṃ me, saphalaṃ jivitañ ca me,  
 manussapaṭilābho 'yaṃ saphalo ajja me ” iti.
- 414 Sah' Indaguttattherena nāṭakihi ca so pana  
 samīpaṃ sayanaṃ gantvā mahagghaṃ samalaṅkataṃ
- 415 caṅgoṭaṃ maṇipallaṅke ṭhapesi pi jutindharo.  
 Dhovitvāna puno hatthe gandhavāsitaṃvārīna
- 416 catujātiyagandhena ubbaṭṭetvā sagāravā  
 karaṇḍam vivaritvāna tā gahetvāna dhātuyo
- 417 iti cintesi bhūmindo mahājanahitattthiko :  
 „Anāgate yadi imā akampessanti dhātuyo
- 418 paccatthipaccāmittehi kehici pi anākulā ;  
 janassa saraṇaṃ hutvā yadi ṭhassanti dhātuyo
- 419 satthu nipannākārena parinibbāpamañcake  
 nipajjantu supaññatte sayanāṃhi mahārahe
- 420 anuṭṭhānena sayane yamasālānam antare.”  
 Iti cintiya so dhātū ṭhapesi sayanuttame
- 421 cintitaniyāmen' eva tassa rañño khaṇe pana  
 mahārahaṃhi sayane <sup>1</sup>dhātuyo ca sayimsu tā.
- 422 Āsālhisukkapakkhassa paṇṇarasauposathe  
 Uttarāsālhanakkhatte evaṃ dhātū patitṭhitā.
- 423 Saha dhātupatiṭṭhānā vadantī viya tāvade  
 khaṇe yeva tu yāvāpi udakaṃ pariyantakaṃ
- 424 pavedhati vicalatī pakampittha samantato  
 mahanto sāgarakkhobho ahosi pi khaṇe pana ;
- 425 sakalabhavanānaṃ pi ninnādo āsi tāvade  
 akālavijjulatāyo sañcarimsu samantato.
- 426 Pajjunnadevarājā so ānāpetvā valāhakaṃ  
 taṃ yeva khaṇikavassaṃ vassāpesi khaṇe pana ;
- 427 ekakoḷāhalaṃ āsi loke yeva sadevake.<sup>2</sup>  
 Dīsvān' acchariyaṃ evaṃ pasanno so mahīpati

<sup>1</sup> tadākārā say<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>2</sup> Q adds pāṭihārāni 'nekāni pavattimsu anekadhā

- 428 dhātuyo kañcamālikam setacchattena pūjayi,  
Lañkāya rajjam sakalam sattāhāni adāsi so.
- 429 <sup>1</sup>Alañkāram timsasatasahassagghanikam tathā  
omuñcitvāna-m-attano dhātugabbhamhi pūjayi.
- 430 Tathā nātakiyo sabbā 'maccā sesā mahājanā  
devatāyo ca sabbe te paṭipātesu tisu ca
- 431 sabbābharanabhaṇḍam tam omuñcitvā sakam sakam  
visum visum khaṇe yeva dhātuyo tā 'bhīpūjayum.
- 432 Anagghān' eva vatthāni telamadhugulāni pi  
bhesajjāni ca dāpesi bhikkhusaṅghassa bhūpati.
- 433 Tasmim khaṇe bhikkhusaṅgho dhātugabbhe samantato  
akāsi gaṇasajjhāyam <sup>2</sup>akhilam sabbarattiyam.
- 434 <sup>3</sup>Pabhāte divase rājā pure bheriṇ carāpayi :  
„gandhamālādīn' adāya <sup>4</sup>gantvā vandantu dhātuyo  
<sup>5</sup>mahājanā hitatthikā sattāhāni imāni pi.”
- 435 Indagutto mahāthero adhiṭṭhāsi mahiddhiko,  
„Dhātum vanditukāmā ye Lañkā dipamhi mānūsā
- 436 taṅkhaṇe yeva āgantvā vanditvā dhātuyo idha  
sakam sakam gharam yeva gacchantū ” ti, „sukhena pi.
- 437 Gantvā 'nantaragehamhi nikkhamitvā sakā gharā  
dūrato āgatānam pi tesāṃ kālo pahosi pi.”<sup>6</sup>
- 438 Adhiṭṭhitanāyena' eva dhātuyo tā pi mānūsā  
nikkhamitvā sakaṭṭhānā vandayitvā yathāruccim  
gandhamālāhi pūjetvā sabbe te apagañchayum.
- 439 So mahābhikkhusaṅghassa mahārājā mahāyaso  
mahādānam pavattetvā<sup>7</sup> tam sattāham nirantaram.
- 440 Sattāhass' accāyena' eva rājā saṅgham nivedayi :  
„Bhadantā, dhātugabbhamhi kiccāṃ niṭṭhāpitāṃ mayā,  
441 dhātugabbham <sup>8</sup>idam, bhante, ajj' eva pidahissatha.”  
Bhikkhusaṅgho avhayanto Uttare Sumanavhaye
- 442 duve ca sāmaṇere te tasmim kamme niyojayi.  
„Medavaṇṇakapāsāṇam dhātugabbham nidahatha.”

<sup>1</sup> kāye ca sabbālañkāram Q. <sup>2</sup> taṅkhaṇe akhilarattiyam Q. <sup>3</sup> punāhāni pure  
bheriṇ cāresi sakalā janā Q. <sup>4</sup> samāgantvā idh' eva pi Q. <sup>5</sup> vandantu dhātu  
sattāham idam ti janatāhito Q. <sup>6</sup> ti Q. <sup>7</sup> tesi Q. <sup>8</sup> pidhānam tu saṅgho  
janātu tam itī Q.



- 443 „Sādhū ” ti saṅghavacanam duve gantvā lahuṃ tadā  
gahetvā Vālukārāme pāsāṇam medavaṇṇakam  
pidahimsu dhātugabbham<sup>1</sup> tasmim yeva khaṇe pana.
- 444 „Māl’ ettha mā milāyantu, gandhā sussantu mā ime  
mā nibbāyantu dīpā ca divārattim samujjalam ;
- 445 ratanān’ ettha sabbāni mā vivaṇṇāni hontu pi ;  
pūjanīyabhaṇḍā sabbā<sup>2</sup> nassantu kaṅci vā na vā ;
- 446 medavaṇṇakapāsāṇā sandhiyantu nirantarā ;  
paccāmittānam okāso vivaro vā na vā ahu:”  
iti khīnāsavā tattha sabbam etam adhiṭṭhahum
- 447 Evaṃ dhātuniḍhānam taṃ niṭṭhāpetva mahīpati  
carāpetvā pure bherim ghosāpesi tadantare :
- 448 „Nidhetukāmā tu narā dhātuyo santak’attano  
ajj’ eva cetiye tattha sannidhentu yathārucim.”
- 449 Balanurūpena sakam lohadaṇḍaṅ<sup>3</sup> ca candanam  
suvanṇarajataṅ cāpi silāpāsāṇam eva ca
- 450 vividham ratanabhaṇḍam gaṇhantā te khaṇe narā  
hatthiassasīhausabhamigarūpehi racite
- 151 samugge ca karaṇḍe ca kārāpesum anekadhā,  
dhātuyo tesu rūpesu ṭhāpayimsu sakam sakam.
- 452 Pujāvidhānān’ etāni netvā tatth’ eva cetiye  
mahādhātuniḍhānassa upari piṭṭhiyam tadā
- 453 medavaṇṇakapāsāṇam nidahimsu mahājanā ;  
āsum sahasamattā tā dhātuyo nihitā tadā.  
Pidahāpiya taṃ sabbam rājā thūpaṃ samāpayi.<sup>4</sup>
- 454 Sambuddham dharamānānam yo tilokamahitam naro  
maṅgalottamaṃ lokānam ādaren’ eva pūjaye,
- 455 sambuddhe nibbute tamhi dhātuyo cāpi satthuno  
sāsapabījamattam pi naro saddhāya pūjaye,
- 456 bhava puñṇam samaṃ tesam ubhinnaṃ samacittatā.  
Ñatvān’ etam attham taṃ dhātuhitatthiko budho
- 457 sakkaccaṃ yāvajīvaṃ pi pūjayeyya dīne dīne ;  
phalaṃ tesam samaṃ ahu dharamānasamaṃ viya.
- 458 Samādayitvāna narā suddhacittā guṇādhikā  
nare sabbesu puñṇesu kārāpentī dīne dīne.

<sup>1</sup> pāsāṇabhaṇḍena te Q.    <sup>2</sup> mā kiñci vā vipajjatu Q.    <sup>3</sup> loham dantaṅ ca Q.    <sup>4</sup> K adds caturassacayam c’ ettha cetiyamhi samāpayi.

459 Visesaguṇavante te attano privārake  
 diṭṭhe va dhamme samparāye patthanāya labhanti te.

460 Puññāni eva amalāni sayāṃ ca santo  
 kubbanti sabbavibhavuttamapattihetu  
 kārenti cāpi apare parisuddhacittā  
 nānāvisesajantāparivārahetū ti.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Dhātuni-  
 dhānaṃ nāma ekatimsatimo paricchedo.

DVATTIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Dhātuyo nidahāpetvā Mahācetiyaṃ issaro  
caturassakoṭṭhakehi na ciraṃ niṭṭhapesi so.
- 2 Anīṭṭhite chattakamme sudhākamme ca cetiye  
māraṇantikarogena rājā āsi gilānako.
- 3 Ānāpetvā mahīpālo kaniṭṭhaṃ Tissam avhayaṃ  
sahodarena-m-attanā tamhā so Dīghavāpito,
- 4 <sup>1</sup>,chattakammaṃ sudhākammaṃ Mahāthūpe anīṭṭhitaṃ  
bhātika, niṭṭhapetvā taṃ <sup>2</sup>ajja dasshehi maṃ lahuṃ.”
- 5 Rañño dubbalabhāvaṃ taṃ Tisso ñatvā vicintayi :  
„Chattakammaṃ niṭṭhapetuṃ na sakkā mama bhātuno ;”
- 6 pakkosāpaya sabbe te tunnakāre khāṇe pana  
teh’ eva suddhavatthchi kārāpetvāna kañcukaṃ
- 7 pamukkāpesi tatth’ eva Hemamālikacetiye.  
Āmantetvā cittakāre Lañkādiṇe tadantare,
- 8 „<sup>3</sup>kañcukamatthake yeva, bhāṇe, tumhe tu vedikam  
pantī puṇṇaghaṭānañ ca pañcaṅgulikapantinaṃ
- 9 datvāna<sup>4</sup> sādhuṃ ajja<sup>5</sup> lekkhathā” ti apesayi.  
Pakkosayitvāna nare naḷakāre tadantare
- 10 kārāpetvā mahantaṃ so chattaṃ veḷumayaṃ tathā  
tālapanṇehi chādetvā ussāpesi khāṇe pana.
- 11 Tath’ eva muddhavediyaṃ candasuriyañ ca tārakā  
kharapattamaye lākhākukutthakehi cetiyaṃ
- 12 khāṇanurūpaṃ tatth’ eva cittaṃ itvā sucittitaṃ  
kārāpetvāna sabbam taṃ Tisso so tu kaniṭṭhako  
rañño nivedayi, „thūpe sabbam niṭṭhāpitaṃ mayā.”
- 13 Iti vutte attamano tuṭṭhahaṭṭho mahīpati  
„Mahācetiyaṃ yen’ eva, Tissa, dasshehi maṃ lahuṃ.”
- 14 Sivikāya <sup>6</sup>taṃ ānetvā sabbapūjāvidhāhi pi  
Mahācetiyaṃ patvāna sahorodhajanehi vā

<sup>1</sup> etad abravi ca kammattamaṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> me dasshehi lahuṃ iti. Q. <sup>3</sup> cittakārehi  
kārento vedikam tattha sādhuṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> gantvāna Q. <sup>5</sup> tattha Q.  
<sup>6</sup> nipajjitvā janehi taya āvito Q.

- 15 padakkhiṇaṃ nayitvāna rājānaṃ sivikāya vā  
vandāpesuṃ amaccā te Mahāthūpaṃ yathāruciṃ.
- 16 „Sayane mama sayāpetha Mahacetiya-m-aṅgane  
dakkhiṇena duvārena paññāpetvāna bhūmiyaṃ ”
- 17 ānāpetvā, „bhaṇe, tumhe,” manusse te mahīpati.  
Vuttanayena sabbāṃ taṃ amaccā akaruṃ lahuṃ.
- 18 Dakkhiṇena duvārena sayane bhūmisanthate  
sayitvā dakkhiṇapassena Mahāthūpaṃ anuttaraṃ
- 19 taṅkhaṇe yeva-m-addakki mahāpuñño jutindhāro.  
Sayitvā vāmapassena navabhūmikam uttamaṃ
- 20 taṃ yeva Lohapāsādaṃ ruciraṃ supābhassaraṃ  
passanto sumano āsi bhikkhusaṅghapurakkhato .
- 21 <sup>1</sup>Mahākāruṇikā therā samāgantvā dhurandharā  
akaruṃ gaṇasajjhāyaṃ rājino purato pana.
- 22 Pañcanikāyikā therā mahāpaññā visāradā  
rājānaṃ parivāretvā tathā<sup>2</sup> saddhiṃ gaṇehi te
- 23 gaṇasajjhāyaṃ akaruṃ <sup>3</sup>sayāṃ yeva samantato.  
Bahūpakārabhāvassa sāsanaṃ<sup>4</sup> eva satthuno
- 24 sallakkhetvāna rañño tu bahū bhikkhū khīṇāsavā  
sakatthānābhinikkhantā āgantvānā viṣuṃ viṣuṃ  
<sup>4</sup>„gilāne va-m-upatthānaṃ karissamhā mayaṃ ” iti.
- 25 Channavutikoṭiyo bhikkhū tasmīṃ āsuṃ samāgame  
gaṇasajjhāyaṃ akaruṃ vaggabandhena bhikkhavo.
- 26 Theraputtābhayaṃ therāṃ tasmīṃ therasamāgame  
voloketvā<sup>5</sup> adisvāna iti cintesi bhūpati :
- 27 „Mayhaṃ yujjhanakāle yo yodho sūro mahabbalo  
atthavīsamahāyuddhe<sup>6</sup> Damiḷehi kadāci vā
- 28 maddayitvā mayā saddhiṃ Damiḷe mama santike  
apaccossakkayitvāna vasitvā <sup>7</sup>aparājayo
- 29 maccuyuddhamhi sampatte disvā mama parājayaṃ  
idāni so maṃ nopeti therō Theraputtābhayo.”
- 30 Dasayodhānaṃ etesaṃ Sūranimmila-m-ādiṇaṃ  
ayaṃ eko mahāyodho therō rañño ahosi so.<sup>8</sup>
- 31 Karindanadiyā sīse tasmīṃ Pañjalipabbate<sup>9</sup>  
bahūhi bhikkhusaṅghehi Theraputtābhayo vasi.

<sup>1</sup> Mahāpakarānikā CK. <sup>2</sup> thitā Q. <sup>3</sup> sayane ca K. <sup>4</sup> gilānapucchanāttihāya  
āyatehi tato tato Q. <sup>5</sup> kento mahārājā Q. <sup>6</sup> samā yuddhe P. <sup>7</sup> vasittha Q.  
<sup>8</sup> pi Q. <sup>9</sup> Añjali all ex. P cor.

- 32 Āvajjento tato thero ñatvā taṃ tassa cintitaṃ  
pañca khīṇāsavasataparivārehi-m-iddhiyā
- 33 nabhas' āgamma purato rañño pātur ahoṣi so.  
Theraṃ disvā pasanno so vanditvāna sagāraṃ
- 34 <sup>1</sup>abhimukhamhi attano nisīdāpiya bhūpati  
katvāna patisanthāraṃ paṭipucchati taṅkhaṇe :
- 35 „Bhante, nu ettakaṃ kālaṃ aviyoḡā mayā pi vā  
idāni pacchime kāle tumhe kin nu cirāyatha ?
- 36 Pubbe 'haṃ parivāretvā mahāyodhehi dasahi  
bahūhi Damīleh' eva saddhiṃ tumhehi yujjhisam,
- 37 mayhaṃ pi yujjhasadisam yuddhaṃ nāhoṣi dīpake,  
parammukho p'idān' eva tumhākaṃ me ahoṣi pi.
- 38 Paridevaparivāraṃ ekass'eva mam' ajja pi  
urasaṅghaṭṭasaddhehi bherisaddasamākulaṃ
- 39 samussitamohakaṇḍaṃ assuruhiramakkhitaṃ  
sattitomaramākiṇṇaṃ kāyikavedanāya pi
- 40 manoddhaccadomanassakhilakaṇḍakasahitaṃ  
abhimaddaṃ pi hatthihi upāyāsā na sambhavaṃ
- 41 mahāyodhehi sampannaṃ kusalākusalehi pi.  
Tasmim maraṇayuddhe tu vattamāne yath' eva tu  
yujjhivā jinituṃ sakkā mayā no hoti ” so 'bravi.
- 42 „Bhante, idāni eko va maccunā yuddham ārabhiṃ  
maccusattuṃ parājetuṃ na sakkomi ahaṃ ” iti.
- 43 Narindavacanaṃ sutvā sandambhetva<sup>2</sup> pun' āha so :  
„Kiṃ kathesi tuvaṃ, rāja, jayo nāma parājayo
- 44 balathāmasūra bhāva-m-upāyādīpaṭibalo  
mahāyodhānam etesaṃ paṭiyuddhamhi tamhi pi
- 45 bhūmi pana tuvaṃ pubbe hutvā sannāha-m-āvudho  
saṅgāmahūmiṃ otiṇṇo yodhā parakkamehi pi
- 46 aṭṭhavisamahāyuddhe asakkitvā sakiṃ pi vā  
amittamaddanaṃ katvā abhiṇhaṃ satataṃ pi vā  
jinitvā jayasaṅgāmaṃ sampāpuṇi lahuṃ lahuṃ.
- 47 Idāni pi bhavaṃ yeva evaṃ eva sayam pi vā  
tasmim maraṇasaṅgāme apaccossakki, bhūmipa.
- 48 Upāyakusaleh' eva parakkamajanena pi  
jayaṃ maraṇasaṅgāmaṃ sakkā pāpuṇituṃ sukhaṃ.
- 49 Yathā pi yogāvacarō kulaputto pi paññavā  
vaḍḍhayitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ balakoṭṭhakam idisaṃ

<sup>1</sup> theram pi attano yeva purato pi nisīdiya Q. <sup>2</sup> santehitvā P.

- 50 paropaññāsakusaladhammāmaccehi sādīsā  
parivaretvāna-m-attānaṃ viṣuṃ yeva samantato
- 51 kavacakañcukaṃ silaṃ pārupetvā khañe pana  
samādhisīsakaṃ yeva patimūñcivā tadantare
- 52 yonisomanasikārakusalāni bahūni pi  
uñhisapaṭṭam upari bandhayitvā yathāruceṃ,
- 53 adhipatiṃ pi sādīsāṃ ussāpetvā dhajaṃ pi vā  
sattavidhānupassanāya tajjivāna<sup>1</sup> lahuṃ tato
- 54 satta bojjhaṅgapavaraṃ ratanasamalānkatāṃ  
paññāsindhavasadiṣaṃ varaṃ āruya tañkhaṇe
- 55 jayottamaṃ otarivā saṅgāmaṃ taṃ kilesakaṃ  
satipaṭṭhānapavare ṭhapetvā pādarakkhike<sup>2</sup>
- 56 pañcendriyapañcabalāsammappadhānasahitā  
cakkakontakasadiṣehi patihatthesu-m-antare
- 57 maggañāṇena khaggena tikkhena sadiṣena pi  
bhindivāna khañe yeva taṃ ditthibalakotṭhakaṃ
- 58 rāgadosānamohānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ yodhānaṃ eva ca  
manoddhaccakukkuccañ ca pātetvā dhajam īdisaṃ
- 59 avasesakilesānaṃ viddhamsitvā tadantare  
nibbānamahānagare gahetvā rajjam uttamaṃ
- 60 ussāpetvā<sup>3</sup> vimuttiñ ca seṭṭhacchattavaraṃ tathā ;  
evaṃ maraṇasaṅgāmaṃ jinantī ti, janadhīpa.
- 61 Yathā pi yogāvacaṇo evam eva, rathesabha,  
avissarivā<sup>4</sup> puññāni dānasilāni-m-ādayo  
saddhiṃ karohi ajj'eva vāyāmaṃ maccusattuno."
- 62 Labhitvā so tam assāsaṃ sutvā attamaṇo tato  
katvāna paṭisanthāraṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi :
- 63 „Bhante, ajja ṭhapetvāna tumhākaṃ tehi yujjhituṃ  
sesā aññe mahāyodhā thāma balaparakkamā
- 64 rājapaccatthikeh' eva paccayā me bhavissare.  
<sup>5</sup>Tatth'eva maraṇamañce nipajjitvā v'idāni me
- 65 jīvitapaccatthikena yujjhintass' eva maccunā  
tesu eko avassayo nāsakki bhavituṃ mama.
- 66 Dvīsu thānesu tumhe tu mayhaṃ patitṭhitā ahu,  
ahaṃ tumhe adivāna kālaṃ katvā vicintayim ;  
tava-m-āgamaṇaṃ ajja svāgamaṇaṃ bhavissati."

<sup>1</sup> gajj° all ex. Q. <sup>2</sup> pañña° KS. <sup>3</sup> pesi Q. <sup>4</sup> anussar° P. <sup>5</sup> Etth'eva Q.

- 67 Āha thero, „Mahārāja, mā bhāyi, manujādhipa,  
kilesasattum ajinitvā<sup>1</sup> ajeyyo maccusattuko.
- 68 Sabbam pi saṅkhāragataṃ avassaṃ yeva bhijjati  
,aniccā sabbasaṅkhārā' iti vuttaṃ mahesinā.<sup>2</sup>
- 69 Alajjā sārājjarahitā buddhā apeti 'niccatā ;  
tasmā aniccā saṅkhārā dukkhā 'nattā ti cintaya.
- 70 Uppannaṃ kiñci saṅkhāraṃ gataṃ niccaṃ hi natthi tu  
sabbo hi sannivāso hi lokasmiṃ idha, bhūmipa.
- 71 Jātiyā anuggantvāna<sup>3</sup> jarāya ca anuggato<sup>4</sup>  
byādhinā abhibhūto ca maraṇen' abbhāhato tato ;
- 72 na tv eva hoti sabbesaṃ tesaṃ aniccatā bhava.  
Yathā pi selā vipulā nabhaṃ āhacca pabbatā
- 73 mahantajalavātehi āgatehi catuddisā  
pīlitā dīghaṃ addhānaṃ bhijjitvāna dine dine
- 74 'nukkamen' 'nukkamen' eva nipphoṭentā catuddisā :  
evaṃ jarā ca maccū ca abhimaddanti pāṇino.
- 75 Bahū sahāyā mittā ca bandhū vā ye mahaddhanā  
setthi yasassino ca Migāramātā Aja-Meṇḍakādayo
- 76 gatā pasiddhiṃ bahū puññavantā upāviṣuṃ maccumuk-  
haṃ sabhogā  
sabbe pi te Rāhumukhaṃ sasī va, mahāyasā rājavarā  
pathavyā
- 77 sabbe Mahasammataādayo pi aniccabhāvaṃ anatikkamitvā  
pavesayūṃ maccumukhaṃ sasī va mahāyasā rājavarā  
pathavyā
- 78 Daḷhanemimahārājā Mahāsudassanaādayo  
mahāpuññā mahāthāmā mahāyasaparakkamā
- 79 balavāhanasampannā sampattā taṃ aniccatam  
pag-eva cakkavattī tu rājāno ca yassassino
- 80 issarā Jambudīpesu ākāsesu ca issarā  
sattaratanasampannā sakkā gantuṃ balehi pi
- 81 hatthissarathapattīhi samuddasmiṃ mahiddhiyā  
cakkaratanānubhāvena gahetvā ratanākare
- 82 paccāgantvā rājadhāniṃ anekacchariyehi pi  
sampattiṃ anubhotvāna dānasilāni ādayo
- 83 bahūni puññakammāni karitvāna dine dine  
sattaratanāni saddhiṃ ca maccumukhaṃ upāviṣuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> jīnitvā all.    <sup>2</sup> vuttaṃ hi sattuho CQ.    <sup>3</sup> anuggant<sup>o</sup> K : anuggato yeva Q.  
<sup>4</sup> anussato Q.

- 84 Devarājā pi Sakko so saḥassakkhassaavhayo  
accharānekaśaḥṣaṣaparibbyūlho samantato
- 85 kinnaragandhabbasuranāgavijjādharehi vā  
devatāhi garuḷehi sakkārehi anekadhā
- 86 paribbyūlho t̥hito tattha pavare samalaṅkate  
Vejayantappasādami 'nubhavitvā mahāyasaṃ
- 87 saggadvayesu sampattim aniccaṃ anattikkami.  
Mahātejo Vasavattī devaputto mahiddhiko
- 88 mahabbalo mahāpuñño ānubhavo mahissaro  
kāmvacarasattesu samattho janataṃ bahum
- 89 saka-m-iddhiyā jinetum vāyāmaṃ purisaggapuggalaṃ  
ghosāpetvā Māraghosam āruya Girimekhalam
- 90 gantvāna Mārasaṅghena bodhimaṇḍassa tāvade  
yujjhivā Mārasenāya pāramitāpalāpitā<sup>1</sup>
- 91 bhijjivā balasenāyo palāyivā samantato  
chattadhajāni nekāni pātetvāna taḥim taḥim
- 92 vasavattim tato patto anubhotvā sakam yasaṃ  
aniccabhāvaṃ sampatto saḥ'ev'iddhibalehi pi .
- 93 Sabbe mahābrahmāno ca obhāsetum samatthakā  
anekacakkavāḷāni saḥṣāni nirantaram
- 94 abhibhavitvāna attano pabhāya-m-ujjalāya pi  
candimasuriyanekasaḥṣāni tath'eva tu
- 95 maccumukhaṃ pavisiṃsu saḥ'eva iddhibalehi pi.  
Tath'evārūpabrahmāno santasukhasamaṅgino
- 96 caturāsītikappānaṃ saḥṣānāyukā pi vā  
saḥ'ev'iddhibaleh'eva maccumukhaṃ upāgamum.
- 97 <sup>2</sup>Thero, mahārāja, mahiddhimanto mahānubhāvo ativissu-  
to ca  
yo iddhimanteḥi tathāgatassa putteḥi settho tu paṣaṃsito  
ca
- 98 aniccabhāvaṃ anattikkamitum nāsakkhi so maccumukhaṃ  
pavittho,  
sabbesu sattesu jinam t̥hapetvā satto pi yo idha samo pi  
yena
- 99 paññāya lokamhi na tv eva atthi paṣaṃsito setthataro tiloke  
so dhammasenāpati sāvako pi gato, mahārāja,  
aniccabhāvaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> parājito Q. <sup>2</sup> see Introd.



- 100 Asītiyā sāvakā cāpi mahāpaññā visāradā  
sabbadhammesu kusalā pabhinnapaṭisambhidā
- 101 kilesandhakāraṃ dhamsitvā ābhā paññāya-m-attano  
sabbam niravasesataṃ aniccaṃ n'ev' atikkamuṃ.
- 102 Ussannakusalamūlā narā sabbe vicakkhaṇā  
pacceka bodhiṃ sampattā paññāy' eva sayambhuno
- 103 anatikkamitvā maccuṃ padīpā va nibbāyimsu.  
Yo pi kho sugato nātho rūpakāyo vicittako
- 104 etehi dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇehi maṇḍito  
puññānubhāvanibbattakāloppajjanitehi pi
- 105 atikkantaparicchedakappakoṭiṅgaṇehi vā  
sabbadhammapaṭihataññācāro nirantaram
- 106 anekaguṇaratanasamalaṅkatehi vā  
sīlasamādhīādīhi paripuṇṇamanoratho
- 107 atibrahmā va brahmānaṃ Sakkānaṃ atisakkato  
dasabalacatuvesārajjaṃpattam vibhūsito
- 108 anāvaraṇaṇāno tu asamo appaṭisamo  
samantacakkhū paṭibhāno paṭibhāgo paṭipuggalo
- 109 bodhimaṇḍamhi sambuddho lokamhi araham patto  
sattā devamanussānaṃ lokaggo purisāsabho
- 110 nasakkhitvāna gantuṃ so taṃ yeva nicebhāvataṃ,  
mahānagaranibbānaṃ padīpo va pavīsati.
- 111 Sabbasattesu aññesu vattabbaṃ eva natthi pi  
yāsaṃ tāsāṃ tibhavesu sattā sabbesu ye pi vā
- 112 vimuttā maraṇā asmā nāhesuṃ yeva, bhūmipa.  
Uppannaṃ kiñci saṅkhāragataṃ niccaṃ natthi pi
- 113 dukkhā 'nattā tu sabbe te karohi manasi tvaṃ.  
Puññakammaṃ kataṃ tena sarāpento nivedayī :
- 114 <sup>1</sup>Ussannakusalamūlo attabhāvamhi dutiye  
tadanantarā cuticcitaṃ devaloke-m-upaṭṭhite
- 115 tasmim maraṇamañcamhi nippannaṃmhi tath' eva vā  
mahantatāya puññassa kusalacchandatāya ca
- 116 pahāya dibbasampattiṃ niggantabbaṃ khaṇe pana  
tena pi buddhaññaṇena paricchannañ ca sabbaso<sup>2</sup>
- 117 sāsanaṃ jotanaṭṭhāya Laṅkāy' āgamma taṅkhaṇe  
jegucehaṃ naralokaṃ tvaṃ katvā Daṃḍamaddanaṃ

<sup>1</sup> dutiye attabhāve hi dhammacchando samāhito Q. <sup>2</sup> Q adds idhāgamma bahum puññam akāsi ca anekadhā and om. 117 ab.

- 118 karitvā ekarajjaṃ pi yassa sampattim idisaṃ  
purekkhāraṃ akatvāna nivāretvā kuditthike
- 119 paccatthike sāsanaṃ kevalaṃ yeva satthuno  
sāsanam jotanaṃthāya vāyāmakaraṇaṃ akā.
- 120 Satisammaṃseṇ' ekaṃ pi tayā maricavaṭṭikaṃ  
evaṃ rajjaṃ<sup>1</sup> karonto pi ṭhapetvā<sup>2</sup> paribhuttakaṃ
- 121 adatvā bhikkhusaṅghassa kiñci bhutvā pure pure  
ajjatanāpito yāva<sup>3</sup> natthi, devā '' ti so 'bravi.
- 122 „Mahārāja, kataṃ puññaṃ yāv' ajjadivasā tayā  
sabbhaṃ anussareth' eva sukhaṃ sajju bhāvissati.”
- 123 Therassa vacanaṃ sutvā rājā attamaṇo tato  
„avassayo dvīsu yuddhesu tvamaṃ me '' iti bhāsaya.
- 124 Tadā so bhūmipālo tu pahattho „puññaṃ potthakaṃ  
āharathā '' ti lekhake ānāpesi tadantare.
- 125 Vaco sutvā narindassa taramāno tu lekhako  
gantvāna āharitvā taṃ sabbhaṃ taṃ puññaṃ potthakaṃ
- 126 Maricavaṭṭavīhāraṃ taṃ ādiṃ katvāna likhitaṃ  
„idaṃ paṇṇaṃ mayā , deva, <sup>4</sup>tumhehi idha dīpake
- 127 ekūnasatavīhārā mahārājā,” ti vācaya.
- „Vihāresu ca sabbesu <sup>5</sup>Maricavaṭṭavīhāre
- 128 dhanān' eva pariccāgo ekūnavīsakoṭṭiyaṃ  
cattāri pi anagghāni ṭhapetvāna dhanāni pi
- 129 uttamo Lohapāsādo tiṃsakotṭhi kārīto ;  
<sup>6</sup>vīsakoṭṭi anagghāni cajjitvāna subuddhinā
- 130 ṭhapetvanā dhanān' eva <sup>7</sup>Mahāthūpe sulaṅkate  
<sup>8</sup>dhanasesāni sabbāni sādharāṇāni tāni pi
- 131 koṭṭisatasahassaṃ va aggahantī '' ti avācaya.
- „Ekadā<sup>9</sup> Malayagāme Rohanajanapade pi vā
- 132 <sup>10</sup>mahādubbhikkha-akkhakkhakkalichātaka-m-avhaye  
kuṇḍalāni anagghāni duve datvā kayāpaya
- 133 kaṅgutaṇḍulam ekañ ca nāliṃ gaṇhiya taṅkhaṇe  
yāgu ambilakaṃ katvā kālaṃ ghosāpayi tato.
- 134 Chātajjhityāna-m-attānaṃ anapekkhiya tāvade  
khināsavānaṃ pañcannaṃ mahātherānaṃ uttamo

<sup>1</sup> vaṭṭaṃ K. <sup>2</sup> khāditaṃ pi ca Q. <sup>3</sup> na bhūṅgo va janādhipa Q. <sup>4</sup> so taṃ  
vācasi potthakaṃ Q. <sup>5</sup> vihāro Maricavaṭṭi ca Q. <sup>6</sup> Mahāthūpe anagghāni  
kārītaṃ tu vīsati Q. <sup>7</sup> sādharāṇadhanāni pi Q. <sup>8</sup> Mahāthūpamhi sesāni  
kārītaṃ subuddhinā Q. <sup>9</sup> Koṭṭanamaṃhi malaye Q. <sup>10</sup> mahādubbhikkhakāle  
pi akkhāyakaśinākatē Q.

- 135 dinno pasannacittena kaṅguambilapiṇḍako.  
Cūlaṅgaṇīyayuddhamhi tasmim̐ janapade pi vā
- 136 parācētvā kaniṭṭhena palāyantena tāvade  
Kappakandaranadiyā Jalamālatitthavhayam<sup>1</sup>
- 137 kālam̐ ghoṣāpayitvāna āgatassa viḥāyasā  
khīnāsavassa yatino attānam̐ anapekkhiya  
dinnam̐ sarakabhattam̐, ” ti puññapottham̐ avācayi.
- 138 Sutvāna vacanam̐ tassa bhiyyo tuṭṭho pamodito  
nivāretvā, „bhaṇe tāva ṭhapehī ” ti avoca so.
- 139 „Maricavaṭṭavihāramaham̐ sattāham̐ eva vā  
tāni sataśassāṇi sannipatitāni bhikkhavo
- 140 navutinam̐ sabassānam̐ bhikkhūṇānam̐ mayā pi vā  
anekadhā va cajetvā bahuāmisadānakam̐
- 141 anagghakam̐ parikkhāram̐ sataśassam̐ manoharam̐  
saṅghattherassa paṭṭhāya avasānamahe dine
- 142 yāva navakabhikkhūnam̐ sabbam̐ dāpesayim̐ aham̐.  
Lohapāsādamahamhi sattāhāni nāyena vā
- 143 Thupārambhanasattāhe tathā dhātunidhānake  
cātuddissassa-m-ubhatosaṅghassa mahato mayā
- 144 mahārahānam̐ mahādānam̐ asesam̐ va pavattakam̐  
Mahāvisākhapūjā ca catuvīsam̐ akārayim̐.
- 145 Mahato bhikkhusaṅghassa Lāṅkāḍīpamhi sabbaso  
ticīvaraṇā ca tikkhattum̐ avasesam̐ adāpayim̐.
- 146 Sattasattadinān’ eva sāsānassa adās’ aham̐  
pañcakkhattum̐ imam̐ rajjam̐ sakālo Tambapaṇṇike.
- 147 Satatam̐ dvādasatṭhāne sattasatta dināni vā  
dvādasāni saśassāni paḍīpan’ eva sappinā
- 148<sup>2</sup> dukūlapaṭaṭatthehi pūjento sugatottamam̐  
pasannāmalacittena saddhāya-m-ujjalim̐ aham̐.
- 149 Niccam̐ aṭṭhārasatṭhāne vejjehi vihitam̐ aham̐  
gilānabhataḥesajjam̐ gilānānam̐ adāpayim̐.
- 150 Catuttālīsathānamhi saṅkhatam̐ madhupāyasam̐  
bahunnam̐ bhikkhusaṅghānam̐ sakkaccam̐ tam̐ adāpayim̐.
- 151 Tattakesv eva ṭhānesu<sup>3</sup> saddhāsampannacetasā  
<sup>4</sup>telālopakapūvānam̐ bhikkhusaṅghassa dāpayim̐.
- 152 Aṭṭhārasasu ṭhānesu pacitvā telagandhake<sup>5</sup>  
mahājālapūvānaṇ ca saddhim̐ khādaniyehi vā

<sup>1</sup> *Thalamāla*° K. <sup>2</sup> *vattiyā suddhavatthehi* Q. <sup>3</sup> *telālopakam̐ eva ca* Q.

<sup>4</sup> *saddhāsampannacittena* Q. <sup>5</sup> *ḡaṇḍakā*° CS.

- 153 rasapiṇḍapāteh' eva niccaṃ adāpayiṃ ahaṃ.  
Laṅkādiṇe tu sakale māse māse su aṭṭhasu
- 154 uposathe ca divase vihāresu anekadhā  
<sup>1</sup>padīpatelaṃ dāpesiṃ sabbesu ca tahiṃ tahiṃ.
- 155 Dhammadānaṃ mahantaṃ ti sutvā āmisadānato  
hetthato Lohapāsāde Mahāmaṅgalasuttakaṃ
- 156 dhammāsane nisīditvā osāretuṃ samārabhiṃ ;  
saṅghassa gārāvenāhaṃ osāretuṃ asakkhiṃsaṃ.
- 157 <sup>2</sup>Dhammakathikabhikkhūnaṃ pasīditvā pabhūti so  
Laṅkādiṇamaḥi sakale vihāresu tahiṃ tahiṃ
- 158 dhammakathaṃ kathāpesiṃ sakkaritvāna desake  
sappiphānitelādiṃ ckekanālināli tu
- 159 tulaguḷappamāṇaṃ ca ghaṭaṃ sakkharaṃ tathā  
caturaṅgulaṃ utṭhikappamāṇaṃ madhulaṭṭhikaṃ
- 160 tathā pi sātakayugaṃ saḥassaggaṃ ca sukhumaṃ.  
Uposathe hi divase paṭimāsassa aṭṭhasu
- 161 ekaṃ ekassa tass' eva dhammakathikassa dāpayiṃ.  
Sabbhaṃ pi ettakaṃ dānaṃ thatvān' issariye mayā
- 162 dinnattā tu, bhaṇe, tesaṃ na me hāseti mānaṃ.  
Kaṅgutaṇḍulanāliṃ ca sīhakuṇḍalamūḷakaṃ
- 163 yāguṃ ambilaṃ katvā taṃ āgatānaṃ vihāyāsā  
khiṇāsavānaṃ pañcannaṃ datvā Koṭunnamalaye
- 164 palāyantaṃ tathā' eva Cūlaṅgaṇiyapitṭhiyaṃ  
yuddhaṃ parājayitvāna dinnāṃ sarakābhattakaṃ :
- 165 dānadavayaṃ <sup>3</sup>idam dinnāṃ <sup>4</sup>jivitaṃ duggate mayā  
anapekkhiya <sup>5</sup>kālaṃ hi samapahāseti mānaṃ."
- 166 <sup>6</sup>Sutvāna Abhayatthero idam āha mahīpatiṃ :  
„Pasādaniyaṭṭhānesu pasādaṃ tvaṃ akāsi <sup>7</sup>so ;
- 167 piṇḍapātadvayaṃ , deva, kāraṇeh' eva pañcahi  
ciraḷālaṃ pavatt' amhā mahantataraṃ dānato.
- 168 Pañcahi katameh' eva ? akatvā parapīḷanaṃ  
paṭiladdhapaccayattā dhammen' eva samena pi
- 169 dubbhikkhasamaye yeva dinnattā paccayassa vā  
asaḷḷamānacittena anolokiyam attani
- 170 paṭiggāhakattherānaṃ katvāna yāvadatthakaṃ  
dinnattā tu paresaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ taṅkhaṇe pana

<sup>1</sup> tahiṃ tahiṃ ca sabbesu dīpatelaṃ adāpāyīṃ Q. <sup>2</sup> tato pabhūtiyo yeva pasīditvāna bhikkhavo Q. <sup>3</sup> dānuyuddhaṃ all. C. <sup>4</sup> duggatena satā maḷā Q. <sup>5</sup> jivam pi Q. <sup>6</sup> Tam sutvā Q. <sup>7</sup> karoti Q.

- 171 janayitvāna pāmojjaṃ saddhāya balavena pi  
dinnattā yeva ekaṃ taṃ deyyadhammassa tena pi
- 172 paribhoganabhāvā ca niravasesato ahu  
mahantataraṃ hutvāna kāraṇeh' eva pañcāhi.
- 173 Pañcannaṃ paññavantānaṃ ariyānaṃ tay' eva tu  
diṭṭhadhammavedaniyaṃ divasaṃ dinnadānakaṃ
- 174 sakale Jambudīpe tu bhayaṃ chātakaṃ mocayi.  
Paṭiggāhakānaṃ tesāṃ bodhisattena dinnakaṃ
- 175 mahantabhāvaṃ dānassa katvāna yāvadatthakaṃ  
Sāṅkhajāta-*Akittiṃ* ca *Visayha-Sivijāta*kaṃ
- 176 Sasajātakam ādīnaṃ dassesi so tadantare  
janctvā pītipāmojjaṃ dinnadānaṃ mahantakaṃ.
- 177 Balavatāya saddhāya hatthināgena satthuno  
sādhu phalāphalañ c'eva makkatena madhuṃ pi vā
- 178 Pārileyyakarakkhitavanasāṇḍe tu avhaye,  
paṭiggāhakānaṃ tesāṃ āgamma paribhogataṃ
- 179 mahantabhāvaṃ dānassa datvā phalaggabhāvake  
*Annabhāra-Kāka*valli-*Puṇṇasetthā*dīnaṃ pi vā  
punāharitvā vatthūni dassesi tadanantare.
- 180 Setthī tv eko pure, rāja, datvāna piṇḍapātakaṃ  
*Tagarasikhipa*cecekasambuddhassa jutimato
- 181 attano dāyakaṅgassa aparipuṇṇatāya vā  
sabbabhogasamuppannaṃ nāsakki paribhuñjituṃ
- 182 buddhapamukhass' ubhatosanghassa dinnam eva tu  
sudinnaṃ bodhisattena *Jūjaka*brāhmaṇassa vā ;
- 183 asadisadanā tamhā mahantataram eva vā  
dānaṃ *Kosalarāja*jena saddhiṃ *Mallikadeviyā*
- 184 dāyakaṅgassa tass' eva paripuṇṇamahantatā  
piṇḍapātadvayam idam dinnam kāle tay' eva tu.
- 185 Catunnaṃ antare tesāṃ dakkhiṇāvisuddhinaṃ pi vā  
visuddhiṃ ubhato c'eva pattaṃ ahoṣi, bhūmipā.
- 186 Tava dānaṃ gahetvā te ckekā va na bhuñjisuṃ.  
Tesu pañcasu theresu kaṅguambilaḡāhako
- 187 Malayamahādevathero *Sumanakūṭa*mhi pabbate  
navannaṃ bhikkhusatānaṃ datvā taṃ paribhuñji so.
- 188 Paṭhavīvāsiko *Dhammagutta*tthero mahiddhiko  
*Kalyāṇika*vihāramhi bhikkhūnaṃ saṃvibhājiya

- 189 pañcannaṃ satasaṅkhātaṃ paribhogam akā sayam.  
Talaṅgavihāravāsī<sup>1</sup> Dhammadinno tu avhayo
- 190 dvādasannaṃ sahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saṃvibhājiya  
sayam yeva paribhuñji tasmim Piyāṅgudīpake.
- 191 Aṅgavāsī Cūlakatissatthero mahiddhiko  
satthisahassa bhikkhūnaṃ saṃvibhājiya bhojanaṃ
- 192 tasmim Kelāsakūtāmi vihāre paribhuñjayi.  
Mabābyagghathero tu Ukkanagaramhi<sup>2</sup> vihārake
- 193 datvā satānaṃ sattannaṃ paribhogam akā sayam.  
Sarakabhattagāhako Tissatthero mahiddhiko
- 194 dvādasannaṃ sahasānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saṃvibhājiya  
Piyāṅgudīpe tasmim sayam pi paribhuñjayi.
- 195 Honti sampiṇḍitā sabbe gaṇitā h'eva te sadā  
chalāsīti sahasāni aparañ ca satam puna."
- 196 Iti vatva 'bhayatthero rañño hāsesi mānasaṃ,  
„Piṇḍapātadvayaṃ, deva, pasamsetuṃ anucchakam."
- 197 Tato so dharaṇīpālo dehanikkhepam attano  
thānaṃ tass' eva therassa ācikkhanto pun' āha so :
- 198 „Catuvīsati vassāni kārento rajjam ev' ahaṃ  
bahūpakāro āsim tu bhikkhusaṅghassa dīpake,  
hotu kāyo pi me tassa saṅghassa-m-upakārako.
- 199 Mahāthūpadassanaṭṭhāne saṅghassa kammamālake  
sarīraṃ saṅghadāsassa tumhe jhāpetha me " iti.
- 200 „Api ca pādapaṃsuyo bhikkhusaṅghassa dīpake  
mama sarīramatthake okirantu dine dine."
- 201 Kaniṭṭhaṃ āha, „he Tissa, Mahāthūpe aniṭṭhitam  
niṭṭhapehi tuvaṃ sabbaṃ kammaṃ sakkacca sādhuṃkam.
- 202 Sāyam pāto ca pupphāni Mahāthūpāmi pūjaya  
divasasass' eva tikkhattuṃ upahārañ ca kāraya.
- 203 Patiyāditañ ca yaṃ vattaṃ mayā sugatasāsane  
sabbaṃ aparihāpetvā, tāta, vattaya taṃ tuvaṃ.
- 204 Saṅghassa kātuṃ kicesu mā pamajjittha sabbadā."
- Iti taṃ anusāsivā tuṅhī āsi mahīpati.
- 205 Taṅkhaṇaṃ gaṇasaṃjāyamaṃ bhikkhusaṅgho akāsi ca.  
Devatā cha rathe c'eva sabbālaṅkāramaṇḍite
- 206 chah' eva devalokehi ānayaṃsu khaṇe pana.  
Dibbarathe ṭhapetvāna vehāya paṭipāṭiyā

<sup>1</sup> Chalāṅga° KS.   <sup>2</sup> Eka° K.

- 207 'yācuṃ viṣuṃ viṣuṃ devā rājānaṃ te rathe t̥hitā:  
 „Mānusaṃsaṃcakkhandhe tu vijahitvā v' idāni vā  
 208 mahantaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavāhi no tvaṃ;  
 amhākaṃ devalokaṃ tvaṃ ehi, rāja, manoramaṃ  
 209 papañcam akarivāna” devā sabbe nivedayaṃ.  
 Rājā tesaṃ vaco sutvā „yāvā dhammaṃ suṇāmi 'haṃ  
 210 adhivāsetha tāvā ” ti haṭṭhākārena vārayi.  
 „Vāreti gaṇasaṃjḥayaṃ ” iti mantvāna bhikkhavo  
 211 saṃjḥāyaṃ t̥hapayaṃ, rājā pucchi taṃ t̥hapitakāraṇaṃ.  
 „ ' āgamethā' ti saññāya dinnattā va, ” vadimsu te.  
 212 „<sup>1</sup> Evaṃ bhante vitakkaṃ tu mayhaṃ māhosi ” āha so,  
 „devatā pana bho, ayyā, cha rathe ca sumaṇḍite  
 213 chah' eva devalokehi ānayaṃsu viṣuṃ viṣuṃ,  
 sakaṃ sakaṃ devalokaṃ gantuṃ yācimsu maṃ ” iti;  
 214 'Devalokehi amhākaṃ ramaṇiyataro, tato  
 ehi, ehi tuvaṃ dāni, ' tāsaṃ saññaṃ adās' ahaṃ.”  
 215 Evaṃ vutte tu sabbe te pothujjanakabhikkhavo  
 narā sabbe pavattitvā assudhāraṃ va cintayaṃ :  
 216 „Aho pubbe mahāvīro mahāyodhasamākulo  
 balavāhanasampanno karonto sattumaddanaṃ  
 217 aṭṭhavāsa mahāyuddhe ekavāraṃ asakkiya  
 ekādhipati Laṅkāyaṃ samattho dharaṇīpati  
 218 maññaṃhase lālapati <sup>2</sup> ayaṃ maccubhayā bhīto<sup>3</sup>  
 maraṇassa abhāyanto koci loke na hoti 'dha.  
 219 Tato so Abhayatthero tesāṃ kaṅkhaṃ vinodanaṃ  
 adhippāyaṃ vijānitvā kātum āha mahīpatiṃ :  
 220 „Jānāpetuṃ, mahārāja, kathaṃ sakko idāni tvaṃ  
 chah' eva devalokehi ānītā cha rathā ? ” iti.  
 221 Vaco sutvāna therassa rājā bhaṇasi paṇḍito;  
 „pupphadāmaṃ khipāpetha <sup>4</sup> tena hi gagaṇe tale;”  
 tāni gantvā vilambimsu rathadhure viṣuṃ viṣuṃ.  
 222 Ākāse lambamānāni tāni disvā mahājano  
 vimhayamānaso hutvā nikkakko āsi tāvade.  
 223 „Katamo devaloko hi ramma bhante ? ” ti so bravi ;  
 „Tusitabhavanaṃ, rājā, rammaṃ iti sataṃ matam.

<sup>1</sup> RĀjā n'etaṃ<sup>o</sup> tathā bhante, iti vācāna taṃ vadi Q. <sup>2</sup> K here adds verses 116-119. <sup>3</sup> bhīto maccubhayā ayaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> kaṅkhaṃ chindituṃ taṅkhaṇe Q.

- 224 Buddhabhāvāya samayaṃ olokeno mahādayo  
Metteyyo bodhisatto hi vasate Tusite pure.”
- 225 Sutvāna vacanaṃ rājā katvā tatth’ eva ālayaṃ  
olokento Mahāthūpaṃ nipanno va nimīlayi.
- 226 <sup>1</sup>Dibbattabhāvayutto so sabbālaṅkāramaṇḍito  
labhitvā dibbasampattim <sup>2</sup>tasmim dibbarathe subhe
- 227 viya suttappabuddho tu cavitvāna <sup>3</sup>khāṇe t̥hito  
<sup>4</sup>Tusitā āhate tena mahāpuñño jutindharo
- 228 katassa puññakammaṃ phalaṃ dassetum attano  
mahājanassa dassento attānaṃ samalaṅkataṃ
- 229 rathaṭṭho yeva tikkhattuṃ Mahāthūpaṃ padakkhiṇaṃ  
katvāna Thūpaṃ saṅghaṇ ca vanditvā Tusitaṃ agā.
- 230 Evaṃ asāre nicāye dhanānaṃ aniccasaññaṃ satataṃ  
sapañña  
katvāna cāgaṃ ratanattayamhi ādāya sāraṃ sugatiṃ  
vajanti.
- 231 Rañño nātakiyo sabbā matabhāvaṃ vijāniya  
vilapitvā samāgantvā yatra t̥hāne samantato
- 232 yatra t̥hitā tu makutaṃ mocayimsu sakaṃ sakaṃ  
Makutaṃuttasālā ti ettha sālā katā ahu.
- 233 Āropitamhi citake sarīre tassa rājino  
mahājano samāgantvā yattha t̥hāne sakaṃ sakaṃ
- 234 hatthena paggaḥetvāna mahantaṃ paridevayi  
katā sālā Ravavaṭṭasālā nāma tahiṃ ahu.
- 235 Rañño sarīraṃ jhāpesuṃ yasmim nissitamālako  
so tattha mālako yeva vuccate Rājamālako.
- 236 Kusalo pavaro yo tu chādentō pāpakaṃ bahuṃ  
vipākaniyataṃ hutvā bahuṃ puññaṃ karoti vā
- 237 paṭisandhivasen’ eva sāmiko va sakaṃ gharaṃ  
katapuñño devalokaṃ sakena-m-upayāti so.
- 238 Yasmā tasmā sapañño taṃ patthayanto payojanam  
puññesu satataṃ yeva rato bhavcyya sabbadā
- 239 so tattha dibbasampattim ciraṃ bhūñji atandito <sup>5</sup>  
mahāvibhavaṃsampanno devatāhi purakkhito
- 240 taṃ pi sampattim ohāya jīvalokaṃ manoraṃam  
lokuttaraṃ sivaṃ khemaṃ icchanto āgamissati.

<sup>1</sup> Cavitvā taṅkharāṃ yeva Tusitā āhate rathe Q. <sup>2</sup> sabbālaṅkāramaṇḍito  
Q. <sup>3</sup> nibbattivā Q. <sup>4</sup> tasmim dibbarathe yeva dibbadeho alassatha Q.  
<sup>5</sup> anindito CK.



- 241 Kākavaṇṇatissarājā pitā Abhayarājino  
anāgate tu Metteyyapitā c'eva bhavissati  
242 Vihāradevī mātā pi mātā c'assa bhavissati ;  
Duṭṭhagāmaṇirājā so rājānamāraho mahā  
243 Metteyassa bhagavato hessati aggasāvako.  
Saddhātisso mahārājā kaniṭṭho tassa rājino  
244 Metteyyass' eva dutiyo hessati aggasāvako,  
pitucchā Anulādevī mahesī ca bhavissati.  
245 Sālrājakumāro yo tassa rañño putto tu so  
Metteyyassa bhagavato putto yeva bhavissati.  
246 Saṅghāmaccaḥayo yeva bhaṇḍāgārikarājino  
Metteyyassa bhagavato aggupatṭhāko bhavissati.  
247 Saṅghāmaccassa dhītā tu aggupatṭhāyikā ahū,  
Katādhikārasampanno hetunā yeva mānusa  
248 Metteyyass' eva passitvā suṇitvā dhammam uttamam  
dukkhass' antam karitvāna puññakammena coditā  
249 anupāditaśesāya nibbānadhātuyā tadā  
pabbajitvāna sabbe te nibbāyissanti sāsane.  
250 <sup>1</sup>Evam yo kusalaparo karotī puññam  
chādentō aniyatapāpakam bahum pi,  
so saggam sakagharam ivopayāti, tasmā  
sappañño satatam rato bhavēyya puññe ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvaṃse Tusita-  
purāgamanam nāma dvattimsatimo paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> The reading of C in this stanza is very corrupt.

TETTIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Duṭṭhagāmaṇirañño tu rajje phītā janā ahū,  
Sāliṛājakumāro ti tass' āsi vissuto suto.
- 2 Atīva dhañño so āsi puññakammarato sadā,  
atīva cāruṛupāya satto caṇḍāliyā ahū.
- 3 Asokamālādeviṃ taṃ sambaddhaṃ pubbaḷāṭiyā  
rūpenātipiyāyanto so rajjaṃ n'eva kāmayī.<sup>1</sup>
- 4 Duṭṭhagāmānibhātā so Saddhātisso tadaccaye  
rajjaṃ kāresi abhisitto aṭṭhārasasamāsamā.
- 5 Chattakammaṃ sudhākammaṃ hatthipākāraṃ eva ca  
Mahāthūpassa kāresi so saddhākatanāmako.
- 6 Dīpena Lohapāsādo uḍḍayhittha susaṅkhato  
kāresi Lohapāsādaṃ puna so satta bhūmakam.
- 7 Navutisatasahassaggho pāsādo āsi so tadā  
Dakkhināgirivihāraṃ ca Kālālenañ ca kārayi.
- 8 Kulumbalavihāraṃ<sup>1</sup> ca tathā Pettaṅgavālikam  
Velaṅgaviṭṭhikañ c'eva Dubbalavāpitissakam
- 9 Dūratissakavāpiñ ca tathā Mātuvihārakam  
kāresi c' ā Dīghavāpi vihāraṃ yojanayojane.
- 10 Dīghavāpivihārañ ca kāresi saha cetiyaṃ  
nānāratanakacchannaṃ tattha kāresi cetiye.
- 11 Sandhiyaṃ sandhiyaṃ tattha rathacakkappamāṅakam  
sovaṇṇamālam kāretvā laggāpesi manoramaṃ.
- 12 Caturāsītisahassānaṃ dhammakkhandhūnaṃ issaro  
caturāsītisahassāni pūjā cāpi akārayi.
- 13 Evaṃ puññāni katvā so anekāni mahīpati  
kāyassa bhedaṃ devesu Tusitesu upapajjatha.
- 14 Saddhātissamahārāje vasante Dīghavāpiyaṃ  
Lañjatisso<sup>2</sup> jetṭhaputto Girikumbhilaṅamākam
- 15 vihāraṃ kārayi rammaṃ taṅkaniṭṭhasuto<sup>3</sup> pana  
Thūlatthano ca kāresi vihāraṃ Kandaravhayaṃ.
- 16 Pitarā Thūlathanako bhātu santikam āyatā  
sah' ev' āga vihāraṃ saṅghabhogattam attano.

<sup>1</sup> Gulambaka° K; Gulambaka° SC; Tulam° Q. <sup>2</sup> Lajja° P throughout; Sañja° K. <sup>3</sup> kaniṭṭho putto KS.

- 17 Saddhātisse uparate sabbe 'maccā samāgatā  
Thūpārāme bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sakalaṃ sannipātiyaṃ.
- 18 Saṅghānuññāya raṭṭhassa rakkhanaṭṭhaṃ kumārakaṃ  
abhisiñceṃ Thullathanam ; taṃ sutvā Lañjatissako
- 19 idh' āgantvā gahetvā taṃ sayam rajjaṃ akārayi  
māsaṃ e'eva dasāhaṃ ca rājā Thullathano pana.
- 20 Tisso samā Lañjatisso saṅghe hutvā anādaro,  
„na jānimsu yathābuddhaṃ,” iti naṃ parihāpayi.
- 21 Pacchā saṅghaṃ khamāpetvā daṇḍakammaṭṭham issaro  
tīṇi satasahassāni datvāna Uruceṭiye
- 22 silāmayāni kāresi pupphādhānāni tīṇi so  
atho satasahassena cināpesi ca antarā.
- 23 Thūpārāmassa purato Silāthūpakam eva ca  
Lañjakāsanasālaṃ ca bhikkhusaṅghassa kārayi.
- 24 Kañcukaṃ Kaṇṭakathūpe<sup>1</sup> kārapesi silāmayam  
datvāna satasahassaṃ vihāre Cetiyaṃvhave.
- 25 Girikumbhilaṇṇamassa vihārassa mahamhi so  
satthibhikkhusahassānaṃ chaḍḍivaram<sup>2</sup> adāpayi.
- 26 Ariṭṭhavihāraṃ kāresi tathā Kandarāhīnakam<sup>3</sup>  
gāmikānaṃ ca bhikkhūnaṃ bhesajjāni adāpayi.
- 27 Kimicchakaṃ taṇḍulaṃ ca bhikkhūṇānaṃ adāpayi  
samā nav'aṭṭha māsaṃ ca rajjaṃ so kārayi idha.
- 28 Lañjakatissamhi mate kaniṭṭho tassa kārayi  
rajjaṃ chaḍḍeva vassāni Khallāṭṭanāganāmakam.
- 29 Lohapāsādaparivāre pāsāde 'tīmanorame  
Lohapāsādasobhatthaṃ eso dvattimsa kārayi.
- 30 Mahāthūpassa parito<sup>4</sup> cārūno Hemamālino  
vālikaṇṇamariyādam<sup>5</sup> pākāraṃ ca akārayi.
- 31 So ca Kurundavāsokavihāraṃ<sup>6</sup> ca akārayi  
puññakammāni e'aññāni kārapesi mahīpati.
- 32 <sup>7</sup>Taṃ Mahārattako nāma senāpati mahīpatiṃ  
Khallāṭṭanāgarājānaṃ nagare yeva aggahī.
- 33 Tassa rañño kaniṭṭho tu Vattagāmaṇināmakam  
taṃ dutṭhasenāpatikam hantvā rajjaṃ akārayi.
- 34 Khallāṭṭanāgarañño so puttakaṃ sakabhātuno  
Mahācūlikanāmakam<sup>8</sup> puttattṭhāne ṭhapesi ca.

<sup>1</sup> Kaṭṭhaka° KC. <sup>2</sup> ṭiciv° P or. <sup>3</sup> Kuñjara° KS. <sup>4</sup> purato CS. <sup>5</sup> phalīṅga  
P. <sup>6</sup> Karunda° CK. <sup>7</sup> Kammāvihāratako all ex. P. <sup>8</sup> °cūlikanāmaṃ va Q.

- 35 Tammātaraṃ Anulādeviṃ mahesiṃ ca akāsi so ;  
pitutthāne thitatt' asse Piturājā ti abravuṃ.
- 36 Evaṃ rajje 'bhisittassa tassa māsamhi pañcame  
Rohaṇe Nakulanagare<sup>1</sup> eko brāhmaṇacoṭako
- 37 <sup>2</sup>brāhmaṇānaṃ vaco sutvā idam vacanam abravi :  
„Iminā nakkhattayogena corasambhutayo jano
- 38 Laṅkādiṇipatale rajjaṃ sakahatthe karissati.”  
Tisso<sup>3</sup> nāma brāhmaṇassa vaco sutvā apaṇḍito
- 39 coro ahu, mahā tassa parivāro ahosi ca.  
Satta Damiḷarājāno Mahātitthamhi otaruṃ.
- 40 Tadā Brāhmaṇatisso ca te satta Damiḷā pi ca  
chatthathāya visajjesuṃ lekhaṃ bhūpatisantike.
- 41 Rājā Brahmaṇatissassa lekhaṃ pesesi nītimā :  
„Rajjaṃ tava, idān' eva gaṇha tvaṃ Damiḷe ” iti.
- 42 „Sādhū” ti so Damiḷehi yujjhi, gaṇhiṃsu te tu taṃ.  
Tato te Damiḷā yuddhaṃ raññā sahe pavattayūṃ.
- 43 Kalombālakesāmantā<sup>4</sup> yuddhe rājā parājito  
Titthārāmaduvārena rathārūlho palāyati.
- 44 Paṇḍukābhayarājena Titthārāmo hi kārito  
vāsito va sadā āsi ekavāsiti rājusu.
- 45 Taṃ disvāna palāyantaṃ nigaṇṭho Girināmako  
„palāyati mahākālasihalo ” ti bhusaṃ ravi.
- 46 Taṃ sutvāna mahārājā, „siddhe mama mancrathe  
vihāraṃ ettha kāressaṃ ” iccevaṃ cintayī tadā.
- 47 Sagabbhaṃ Anulādeviṃ aggahī, „rakkhiyā ” iti,  
Mahācūlaṃ Mahānāgakumāre cāpi „rakkhiye.”
- 48 Rathassa lahubhāvattamaṃ datvā cūlāmaṇiṃ subhaṃ  
otārayi Somadeviṃ tassānuññāya bhūpati.
- 49 Yuddhāya gamane yeva putte dve e'eva deviyo  
gāhayitvāna nikkhanto saṅkito so parājito<sup>5</sup>
- 50 asakkuntvā gāhetuṃ pattamaṃ bhuttaṃ jinena taṃ  
palāyitvā Vessāgirivane abhinilīyi so.
- 51 Kupikkalamahātissathero<sup>6</sup> disvā taṃ tu taṃ  
bhattaṃ p'adā anāmatthapiṇḍadānaṃ vivaḷḷiyyā.
- 52 Atha ketakipattamaṃ likhītvā haṭṭhamānaso  
saṅghabhogaṃ vihārassa tassa pādā mahīpati .

<sup>1</sup> Kulānagare CK. <sup>2</sup> brāhmaṇassa Q. <sup>3</sup> Tiyo CP. <sup>4</sup> Talombālaka° CS.  
<sup>5</sup> parājaye Pcor. <sup>6</sup> Kutthikkala° C.

- 53 Tato gantvā Silāsobbhakaṇḍakamhi vasī, tato  
gantvā Mātuvelaṅge<sup>1</sup> Sāmagallasamīpago<sup>2</sup>
- 54 tatth' addessā diṭṭhapubbam theram ; thero mahīpatim  
upatthākassa appesi Tānasīvassa sādhuḥkam.
- 55 Tassa so Tānasīvassa ratthikass' antike tahiṃ  
rājā cuddasa vassāni vasi tena upatthito.
- 56 Sattasu Damiḷesv eko Somadeviṃ madāvahaṃ  
rāgaratto gahetvāna paratīraṃ agā lahuṃ.
- 57 Eko pattam dasabalassa Anurādhapure thitam  
ādāya tena santuṭṭho paratīraṃ agā lahuṃ.
- 58 Pulahattho tu Damiḷo tīṇi vassāni kārayi  
rajjam senāpatim katvā Damiḷam Bhāhiyāvhaṃ.
- 59 Pulahattham gahetvā tam duve vassāni Bāhiyo  
rajjam kāresi, tass' āsi Panayamāro camūpati.
- 60 Bāhiyam tam gahetvā so rāj' āsi Panayamārako  
satta vassāni, tass' āsi Piḷayamāro camūpati.
- 61 Panayamāram gahetvā so rāj' āsi Piḷayamārako  
satta māsāni, tass' āsi Dāthiyo tu camūpati.
- 62 Piḷayamāram gahetva so Dāthiyo Damiḷo pana  
rajjam Anurādhanagare<sup>3</sup> duve vassāni kārayi.
- 63 Evaṃ Damiḷarājūnam tesam pañcannam eva hi  
honti cuddasa vassāni satta māsā ca uttarim.
- 64 Gatāya tu nivāpattham Malaye 'nuladeviyā  
bhariyā Tānasīvassa pādā pahari pacchiyam.<sup>4</sup>
- 65 Kujjhivā rodamānā sā rājānam upesaṅkami ;  
tam sutvā Tānasīvo so dhanuṃ ādāya nikkhami,  
„saputtadāram rājānam māressāmī,” ti cintayi.
- 66 Deviyā vacanam sutvā tassa āgamanā purā  
dviputtam devim ādāya tato rājā viniggami<sup>5</sup>.
- 67 Dhanuṃ sandhāya āyantam Sivam vijjhi mahāsivo.  
Rājā nāmam sāvayivā akāsi janasaṅgham.
- 68 Alath' atthāmacce ca mahante yodhasammate  
parivāro mahā āsi parihāro ca rājino.
- 69 Kupikkalamahātissattheram<sup>6</sup> disvā mahāyaso  
Acchagallavihāramhi buddhapūjam akārayi.
- 70 Vatthum sodhetum ārūho Ākāsacetiyaṅgaṇam  
Kapisise amaccamhi orohante mahīpati

<sup>1</sup> Mātuvelaṅge<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>2</sup> Sāragulla<sup>o</sup> P ; Samaragalla<sup>o</sup> Q. <sup>3</sup> °pure P.  
<sup>4</sup> piṭṭhiyaṃ all ex. P. <sup>5</sup> pi nikkhami all ex. C. <sup>6</sup> Kumbhikāla<sup>o</sup> P.

- 71 ārohanto sadeviko disvā magge nisinnakam  
„na nipanno ” ti kujjhivā Kapisīsam aghātai.
- 72 Sesā satta amaccā ca nibbinnā tena rājino  
tass’ antikā palāyivā pakkamantā yathārucci
- 73 magge viluttā corehi acchinditvā pilandhanam<sup>1</sup>  
sākhābhaṅgam nivāsetvā vihāram Hāmbugallakam<sup>2</sup>  
pavisivāna addakkhum Tīssattheram bahussutam.
- 74 Catunikāyikathero so yathāladhāni dāpayi  
vatthaphāṇitatelāni<sup>3</sup> taṇḍulā pāhunā tathā.
- 75 Assatthakāle therō so, „kuhiṃ yāthā ” ti pucehi te ;  
attānam āvikatvā te tam pavuttiṃ nīvedayum.
- 76 „Kāretum kehi sakkā nu jinasāsanapaggaham  
Damiḷehi vā ’tha raññā ? ” iti puṭṭhā tu te pana
- 77 „raññā sakkā,” ti āhaṃsu, saññāpetvāna te iti  
ubho Tissa-Mahātīssattherā ādāya te tato
- 78 rājino santikam netvā aññam aññam khamāpayum.  
Rājā ca te amaccā ca there evam ayācisum.
- 79 „Siddhe kamme pesite no gantabbam santikam ” iti.  
Therā datvā paṭiññam te yathāṭṭhañam agañchisum.
- 80 Rājā Anurādhapuram āgantvāna mahāyaso  
Dāthikam<sup>4</sup> Damilam hantvā sayam rajjam akārayi.
- 81 Tato Nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ tam viddhamsetvā mahīpati  
vihāram kārayi tattha dvādasaparivenakam.
- 82 Mahāvihārapaṭiṭṭhānā dvisu vassasatesu ca  
sattarasasu vassesu dasamāsādhikesu ca
- 83 tathā dinesu dasasu atikkantesu sādaro  
Abhayagirivihāram so paṭiṭṭhāpesi bhūpati.
- 84 Pakkosayitvā te there tesu pubbūpakārino  
tam Mahātīssattherassa vihāram mānado adā.
- 85 Girissa yasmā ārāme rājā kāresi so ’bhayo  
tasmā ’bhayagiritveva vihāro nāmato ahu.
- 86 Ānāpetvā Somadeviṃ yathāṭṭhāne ṭhapesi so ;  
tassā tannāmakam katvā Somārāmaṃ akārayi.
- 87 Retḥā oropitā sā hi tasmim ṭhāne varaṅganā  
kedambapupphagumbamhi nilinā tattha addasa
- 88 muttayantam sāmaṇeram maggam hatthena chādiya  
pasādaāvahcāpi hīrotappagunujjale

<sup>1</sup> paṭam dhanam Q. <sup>2</sup> Tambu° K. <sup>3</sup> tandutōni ca bhajanam Q. <sup>4</sup> Dāvīyem

- 89 pasīditvāna tasmim̐ sā rañño ārocayī puna ;  
rājā tassā vaco sutvā vihāraṃ tattha kārayī.
- 90 Mahāthūpassa uttarato cetiyaṃ uccavatthukaṃ  
Silāsobbhakaṇḍakaṃ nāma rājā so yeva kārayī.
- 91 Tesu sattasu yodhesu Uttiyo nāma kārayi  
nagaramhā dakkhiṇato vihāraṃ Dakkhiṇavhayaṃ.
- 92 Tatth' eva Mūlavokāsavihāraṃ<sup>1</sup> Mūlanāma  
amacco kārayī, tena so pi tannāma ahu.
- 93 Kāresi Sāliyārāmaṃ amacco Sāliyavhaya  
kāresi Pabbatārāmaṃ amacco Pabbatavhaya.
- 94 Uttaratissārāmaṃ tu Tissāmaacco akārayi.  
Vihāre niṭṭhite raṃme Tissattheraṃ upecca so :
- 95 „Tumhākaṃ paṭisaṅghāraṃ vasen' amhehi kārite  
vihāre dema tumhākaṃ,” iti vatvā adamsu ca.
- 96 Thero sabbattha vāsesi te te bhikkhū yathārahaṃ  
amaccā 'damsu saṅghassa vividhe samaṇārahe.
- 97 Rājā sakavihāraṃhi vasante samupaṭṭhahi  
paccayehi anūnehi, tena te bahavo ahuṃ.
- 98 Therāṃ kulchi saṃsatthaṃ Mahātissaṃ ti vissutaṃ  
kulasaṃsatṭhadosena saṅgho taṃ nīhari tato.
- 99 Tassa sisso Bahalamassutissatthero<sup>2</sup> ti vissuto  
kuddho 'bhayagiriṃ gantvā vasi pakkhe<sup>3</sup> vahaṃ tahiṃ.
- 100 Tato pabhuti te bhikkhū Mahāvihāraṃ nāgamuṃ.  
Evaṃ te 'bhayagirikā niggaṭā Theravādato.<sup>4</sup>
- 101 Pabhinnā 'bhayagirikchi Dakkhiṇavihāraḥ<sup>5</sup> yati ;  
evaṃ te Theravādīhi pabhinnā bhikkhavo dvidhā.
- 102 Vihārapariveṇāni ghaṭābandhe akārayi  
„paṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ evaṃ hessatī' ti vicintiya.
- 103 Piṭakattayapāliṃ ca tassa aṭṭhakathaṃ pi ca  
mukhapāṭhena ānesuṃ pubbe bhikkhū mahāmatī.
- 104 Hāniṃ disvāna sattānaṃ tadā bhikkhū samāgatā  
ciraṭṭhitatthaṃ dhammassa potthakesu likhāpayuṃ.
- 105 Vatṭagāmaṇi-Abhaya so rājā rajjaṃ akārayi  
iti dvādasa vassāni pañcamāsesu ādito.

<sup>1</sup> The names given here are corrupt in all MSS. <sup>2</sup> Bahula<sup>o</sup> all.  
<sup>3</sup> pakkhaṃ Q. <sup>4</sup> vādakā C. <sup>5</sup> vihāraṃ kārayi all ex. P cor.

106 Iti parahitam attano hitaṅ ca  
 paṭilabhiy' issariyaṃ karoti paṇṇo,  
 vipulam api kubuddhī laddha bhogaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 ubhayahitaṃ na karoti bhogaluddo ti.

Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvaṃse Dasarājako  
 nāma tettiṃsatimo<sup>2</sup> paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> *laddhabhogi* P.    <sup>2</sup> *catutiṃsatimo* all ex, Peor.



CATUTTIṬSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Tass' accaye Mahācūḷi Mahātisso akārayi  
rajjaṃ cuddasa vassāni dhammena ca samena ca.
- 2 Sahatthena kataṃ dānaṃ so sutvāna mahapphalaṃ  
paṭhame yeva vassamhi gantvā aññāta vesavā
- 3 katvāna sālilavānaṃ laddhāya bhatiyā tato  
piṇḍapātāṃ Mahāsummattherassādā mahīpati.
- 4 Soṇṇagirimhi<sup>1</sup> puna so tīni vassāni khattiyo  
gulāyantamhi katvāna bhatim laddhā guḷe tato
- 5 te guḷe āharāpetvā puraṃ āgamma bhūpati  
bhikkhusaṅghassa pādāsi mahādānaṃ mahīpati.
- 6 Timsabhikkhusahassassa adā acchādānaṃ ca  
dvādasannaṃ saḥassānaṃ bhikkhuṇīnaṃ tath' eva ca.
- 7 Kārayitvā mahīpālo vihāraṃ suppatitṭhitaṃ  
satṭhibhikkhusahassassa ticivaram<sup>2</sup> adāpayi.
- 8 Timsasahassasaṅkhānaṃ bhikkhuṇīnaṃ ca dāpayi ;  
Maṇḍavāpivihāraṃ so tathā Abhayagallakaṃ
- 9 Vaṅgāvattakagallaṅ<sup>3</sup> ca Dīghabāhukagallakaṃ  
Vālagāma vihāraṃ ca rājā so yeva kārayi.
- 10 Evaṃ saddhāya so rājā katvā puññāni nekadhā  
catuddasannaṃ vassānaṃ accayena divaṃ agā.
- 11 Vattagāmaṇino putto Coranāgo ti vissuto  
Mahācūḷassa rajjaṃhi coro hutvā carī tadā ;
- 12 Mahācūḷe uparate<sup>4</sup> rajjaṃ kārayi āgato.  
Attano corakāle so nivāsaṃ yesu nālabhi
- 13 atṭhārasa vihāre te viddhaṃsāpesi dummatī.  
Rajjaṃ dvādasa vassāni Coranāgo akārayi.
- 14 Anulādeviyā dinnāṃ visāṃ khādi mato tato  
Lokantarikaniraye pāpo so upapajjatha.
- 15 Tadaccaye Mahācūḷarañño putto akārayi  
rajjaṃ tīn' eva vassāni rājā Tisso ti vissuto.
- 16 Coranāgassa devī tu visamaṃ visamā 'nulā  
visam datvāna māresi balatthe rattamānasā.

<sup>1</sup> *Homa*<sup>o</sup> all ex. P cor. <sup>2</sup> *nīsīdanam* CQS. <sup>3</sup> *Vaṅgupattaka* P. <sup>4</sup> *gate*  
all ex. P.

- 17 Tasmim̐ yeva balatthe sã Anulã rattamãnasã  
Tissam̐ visena ghãtetvã tassa rajjam̐ adãsi sã.
- 18 Sivo nãma balattho so jetthadovãriko tahim̐  
katvã mahesim̐ Anulam̐ vassam̐ mãsadvayãdhikam̐
- 19 rajjam̐ kãresi nagare ; Vatuke Damile 'nulã  
rattã visena tam̐ hantvã Vat̐ ke rajjam̐ appayi.
- 20 Vatuko Damiḷo so hi pure nagaravaḍḍhaki  
mahesim̐ Anulam̐ katvã vassam̐ mãsadvayãdhikam̐
- 21 rajjam̐ kãresi nagare ; Anulã tattha āgatam̐  
passitvã dārubhatikam̐ tasmim̐ sã rattamãnasã
- 22 hantvã visena Vatukam̐ tassa rajjam̐ samappayi.  
Dārubhatikatisso so mahesim̐ kãriyãnulam̐
- 23 ekamãsãdhikam̐ vassam̐ pure rajjam̐ akãrayi ;  
kãresi so pokkharanim̐ Mahãmeghavane lahum̐.
- 24 Niliye nãma Damiḷe sã purohitabrãhmaṇe  
rãgena rattã Anulã tena samvãsakãminī
- 25 Dārubhatikatissam̐ tam̐ visam̐ datvãna ghãtiya  
Niliyassa adã rajjam̐ ; so pi Niliyabrãhmaṇo
- 26 tam̐ mahesim̐ karitvãna niccam̐ tãya upatthito  
rajjam̐ kãresi cha mãsam̐ Anurãdhapure idha.
- 27 Dvattimsãya balatthehi kattukãma<sup>1</sup> yathãrucci  
visena tañ ca ghãtetvã Niliyam̐ khattiyã 'nulã  
rajjam̐ sã Anulãdevī catumãsam̐ akãrayi.
- 28 Ten'ãhu Porãnã : Anulã nãma sã itthī hantvã cha narut-  
tame  
catumãsam̐ Tambapannimhi issariyam̐ anusãsi sã ti.
- 29 Mahãcūlikarãjassa putto dutiyako pana  
Kutakannatisso<sup>2</sup> nãmena bhito Anulãdeviyã
- 30 palãyitvã pabbajitvã kãle paṭibalo idha  
āgantvã ghãtayitvã tam̐ Anulam̐ dutthamãnasam̐
- 31 rajjam̐ kãresi dvãvisam̐ vassãni manujãdhipo ;  
Mahãuposathãgãram̐ akã Cetiyapabbate.
- 32 Gharassa tassa purato silãthūpam̐ akãrayi  
bodhim̐ ropesi tath'eva so va Cetiyapabbate.
- 33 Pelagãma vihãrañ ca antaragañgãya kãrayi  
tath'eva Vappakam̐ nãma mahãmãtikam̐<sup>3</sup> eva ca
- 34 Ambaduggamahãvãpim̐<sup>4</sup> Bhayoluppalam̐<sup>5</sup> eva ca  
sattahatthuceapãkãram̐ purassa parikham̐ tathã.

<sup>1</sup> *vutthu*° P. <sup>2</sup> *Kanakanna*° CQS ; *Kãlakanna*° P. <sup>3</sup> *mahãcetiyaṃ* all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> *Ambarukka*° all ex. P. <sup>5</sup>° *pupphala* all.

- 35 Mahāvattthumhi Anulaṃ jhāpayitvā asaññatam<sup>1</sup>  
apanīya tato thokaṃ mahāvattthum akārayi ;
- 36 Padumassaravanuyyānaṃ nagare yeva kārayi.  
Mātā 'ssa dante dhovitvā pabbajji jinasāsane ;
- 37 kulasante<sup>2</sup> gharatthāne mātu bhikkhunūpassayaṃ  
kāresi, Dantagehan ti vissuto āsi tena so.
- 38 Tadaccaye tassa suto nāmato Bhātikābhayo  
atthavīsati vassāni rajjaṃ kāresi khattiyo .
- 39 Mahādāthikarājassa bhātikattā mahīpati  
dīpe Bhātikarājā ti pākato āsi dhammiko .
- 40 Kāresi Lohapāsādaṃ paṭisañkhāraṃ ettha so  
Mahāthūpe vedikā dve Thūpavhe 'posathavhayaṃ.
- 41 Attano balim ujjhitvā<sup>3</sup> nāgarassa samantato  
ropāpetvā yojanamhi sumanān' ujjukāni ca ,
- 42 pādavedikato yāva dhuraçchattā narādhipo  
caturaṅgulabahalena gandhena<sup>4</sup> Uruçetiyaṃ
- 43 limpāpetvāna pupphehi vaṇṭehi tattha sādhukaṃ  
nivesetvāna<sup>5</sup> kāresi thūpaṃ mālāgulopamaṃ.
- 44 Pun' atthaṅgulabahalāya manosilāya cetiyaṃ  
limpāpetvāna kāresi tath' eva kusumācitaṃ.
- 45 Puna sopānato yāva dhuraçchattoruçetiyaṃ  
pupphehi okirāpetvā chādesi puppharāsina.
- 46 „Pupphāni mā milāyantu Mahāthūpopari,” akā  
chādetvā vividharaṅgavatthehi maṇḍape subhe,
- 47 utthapetvāna yantehi jalaṃ Abhayavāpito  
jalehi thūpaṃ secanto jalapūjaṃ akārayi.
- 48 Sakaṭasatena muttānaṃ saddhim sudhāya<sup>6</sup> sādhukaṃ  
maddāpetvā<sup>7</sup> sudhāpiṇḍaṃ sudhākammaṃ akārayi.
- 49 Pavāḷajālaṃ kāretvā taṃ khipāpiya cetiye  
sovaṇṇamayāni padumāni cakkamattāni sandhisu .
- 50 laggāpetvā tato muttakalāpā yāva hetthimā  
padumā lambayitvāna Mahāthūpaṃ apūjayi.<sup>8</sup>
- 51 Gaṇasajjhāyasaddaṃ so dhātugaḃbhamhi tādinaṃ  
sutvā, „adisvā taṃ nāhaṃ vuṭṭhissaṃ,” ti nicchato.
- 52 pācīnaddikamūlamhi anāhāro nipaḃjatha ;  
therā dvāraṃ māpayitvā dhātugaḃbham nayimsu taṃ.

<sup>1</sup> °itam all. <sup>2</sup> kulāsanne P. <sup>3</sup> muñcitvā Por ; cojivā Q. <sup>4</sup> gandena  
C Por. <sup>5</sup> nivās° P. <sup>6</sup> sādhdāya P or. <sup>7</sup> maṇḍap° CK. <sup>8</sup> akārayi CPS.

- 53 Dhātugabbhavibhūtiṃ so sabbam disvā mahīpati  
nikkanto tādisch' eva pottharūpchi pūjayi.
- 54 Madhubhaṇḍochi gandhehi ghaṭchi<sup>1</sup> Uruceiyam  
añjanaharitālehi tathā manosilāhi ca
- 55 manosilāhi vassena bhassivā<sup>2</sup> cetiyaṅgaṇe  
ṭhitāsu gopphamattāsu raciteh' uppalehi ca
- 56 thūpaṅgaṇamhi sakale pūrite gandhakaddame  
cittakilañjachiddesu<sup>3</sup> raciten' uppalehi ca
- 57 vārayitvā vārimaggam tatth' eva pūrite ghaṭe  
paṭṭavaṭṭīhi<sup>4</sup> nekāhi katavaṭṭisikhāhi ca
- 58 madhūkatelamhi tathā tilatele tath' eva ca  
tath' eva paṭṭavaṭṭīnam subahūhi sikhāhi ca :
- 59 yathāvuttehi etehi Mahāthūpassa khattiyo  
sattakkhattuṃ sattakkhattuṃ pūjā 'kāsi visuṃ visuṃ.
- 60 Anuyassañ<sup>5</sup> ca niyataṃ<sup>6</sup> sudhāmaṅgalam uttamam  
bodhisinānapūjā ca tath' eva Urubodhiyā
- 61 Mahāvesākha-pūjā ca ulārā atthavīsati  
caturāsītisahassānam pūjā ca anulārikā
- 62 vividham naṭanaccañ ca nānāturīyavāditam  
Mahāthūpamhi ghoṣañ ca saddhānuñño akārayi.
- 63 Divasassa ca tikkhattuṃ buddhupaṭṭhānam āgamā  
dvikkhattuṃ pupphabheriñ ca niyataṃ so akārayi.
- 64 Niyataṃ chaṇḍadānañ<sup>7</sup> ca pavāraṇadānam<sup>8</sup> eva ca  
telaphānitavatthādi parikkhāre samaṇārahe
- 65 bahū pādāsi saṅghassa cetiyaṅkkhattam eva ca  
cetiya-parikamma-tthaṃ adā<sup>9</sup> sabbattha khattiyo.
- 66 Sadā bhikkhusahassassa vihāre Cetiya-pabbate  
salākavaṭṭabhattañ ca so adāpesi bhūpati.
- 67 Cittamaṇimuccelavhe upaṭṭhānattaye va so  
tathā Padumaghare chaṭṭapāsāde ca manorame
- 68 bhojento pañcaṭṭhānamhi bhikkhū ganthadhure yute  
paccayehi upaṭṭhāsi sadā saddhammagāravo.
- 69 Porāṇarājanīyātam yañ kiñci sāsanasittam  
akāsi puññakammaṃ so sabbam Bhātikabhūpati.
- 70 Tassa Bhātikarājassa accaye taṅkaniṭṭhako  
Mahādāṭhika-Mahānāganāmo rajjam akārayi

<sup>1</sup> sītchi CKP or. <sup>2</sup> vassivā CPQ. <sup>3</sup> °kilañjanachid° P. <sup>4</sup> paṭvaṭṭ C.  
<sup>5</sup> °vasse P. <sup>6</sup> °niçcatam CK. <sup>7</sup> chaṇḍadānañ KS; chaṇḍā° CQ. <sup>8</sup> °parivāra°  
S. <sup>9</sup> °adāsi tattha kh° P.

- 71 dvādasam yeva vassāni nānāpuññaparāyano.  
Mahāthūpamhi kiñjakkhapāsāne<sup>1</sup> attharāpayi
- 72 vālikamariyādañ ca kāresi vitthataṅgaṇaṃ  
dīpe sabbavihāresu dhammāsanam<sup>2</sup> adāpayi ;
- 73 Ambatthalamahāthūpaṃ kārapesi mahīpati.  
Cāye atitthamānamhi saritvā munino guṇaṃ
- 74 cajitvāna sakam paṇaṃ nipajjitvā sayam taḥim  
thapayitvā cayaṃ tattha niṭṭhapetvāna cetiyaṃ
- 75 catudvāre<sup>3</sup> thapāpesi caturo ratanagghike  
susippikehi suvibhatte nānāratanañojite.
- 76 Cetiye patimocēivā rattakambalakañcukam<sup>4</sup>  
kañcanaḥubbulaṃ c'ettha muttolambañ ca dāpayi.
- 77 Cetiyaḥabbatāvattē alaṅkariya yojanaṃ  
yojāpetvā catudvāraṃ samantā cāruvithikaṃ
- 78 vithiyā ubhato passe āpaṇāni pasāriya  
dhajagghikatoraṇehi maṇḍayitvā taḥim taḥim
- 79 dipamālāsamujjotaṃ kārayitvā samantato  
naṭanaccāni gītāni vāditāni akārayi.
- 80 Magge Kadambanadito yāva Cetiyaḥabbatā<sup>5</sup>  
gantum dhotēhi pādehi kārayi ttharaṇatthataṃ
- 81 sanaccagītaṃ<sup>6</sup> devā pi samajjaṃ akarum taḥim  
nagarassa catudvāre mahādānañ ca dāpayi.
- 82 Akāsi<sup>7</sup> sakale dīpe dipamālā niraṇṭaraṃ  
salile pi samuddassa samantā yojanantare.
- 83 Cetiyaṃsa mahe tena pūjā sā kāritā subhā  
Giribhaṇḍamahāpūjā ulārā vuccate idha.
- 84 Samāgatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ tasmim pūjāsamaḡame  
dānaṃ atthasu thānesu patthapetvā<sup>8</sup> mahīpati
- 85 tālayitvāna tatr' attha attha sovaṇṇabheriyo  
catuvīsasahassānaṃ mahādānaṃ pavattayī.
- 86 Cha eivarāni pādāsi bandhamokkhañ ca kārayi  
catudvāre nhāpītehi sadā kammaṃ akārayi.
- 87 Pubbarājūhi thapitaṃ bhātarā thapitaṃ pi ca  
puññakammaṃ ahāpetvā sabbam kārayi bhūpati.
- 88 Attānaṃ devim dve putte hatthiassañ ca maṅgalaṃ  
vāriyanto pi saṅghena saṅghassādāsi bhūpati.

<sup>1</sup> kiñcikkha° Q. <sup>2</sup> all MSS corrupt. <sup>3</sup> catutthāne CK. <sup>4</sup> nānāratana-  
kañc° Pcor. <sup>5</sup> pabbate P; °tam CK. <sup>6</sup> vādēhi P. <sup>7</sup> sakalaṃ dīpaṃ  
all ex. K. <sup>8</sup> thapāpetvā PK.

- 89 Chasatasahassagghanakaṃ<sup>1</sup> bhikkhusaṅghassa so adā  
satesahassagghanakaṃ bhikkhuṇānaṃ gaṇassa tu.
- 90 Datvāna kappiyabhaṇḍaṃ vividhaṃ vividhakovidō  
attānaṃ cāvasose ca saṅghato abhinhari.
- 91 Kālāyanakaṇṇikamhi Maṇināgapabbatavhayaṃ  
vihāraṃ ca Kalāndavhaṃ<sup>2</sup> kāresi manujādhipo.
- 92 Kubukandhanadītīre<sup>3</sup> Samuddavihāraṃ pi ca  
Huvācakaṇṇike<sup>4</sup> Cūlanāgapabbatasavhayaṃ.
- 93 Pāsānedīpakavhamhi vihāre kārite sayāṃ  
pāniyaṃ upanītassa sāmaṇerassa khattiyo
- 94 upacāre pasīditvā samantā adbhayaṃjānaṃ<sup>5</sup>  
saṅghabhogaṃ adā tassa vihārassa mahīpati.
- 95 Paṇḍavāpivihāre ca sāmaṇerassa khattiyo  
tuttho vihāraṃ<sup>6</sup> dāpesi saṅghabhogaṃ tath' eva so.
- 96 Iti vibhavaṃ anappaṃ sādhuvaṇṇā labhitvā  
vigatamadapamādā cattakāmappasāṅgā  
akariya janakhedāṃ puṇṇākammābhirāmā  
vipulavividhapaṇṇāṃ suppasannā karontī ti.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Ekāda-  
sarājako nāma catutimsatimo<sup>7</sup> paricchedo nitthito.

<sup>1</sup> agghaṃ P. <sup>2</sup> Kañcalambhaṃ K; Kandalambaṃ CS; Kalāndavhaṃ  
P. <sup>3</sup> Kaddambantādi° CQ; Kadambantā° KS; Kubundha° P. <sup>4</sup> Bahu-  
dhā ca kaṇṇike C; Hudhā ca Q; Nuvāca° P. <sup>5</sup> aṭṭha° P. <sup>6</sup> viharassādāsi  
all ex. P. <sup>7</sup> pañca° CQPor.

PANCATIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO

- 1 Āmaṇḍagāmaṇi-Abhayo Mahādāthikaaccaye  
nava vassān' aṭṭha māse ca rajjaṃ kāresi taṃsuto.
- 2 Chattātichattaṃ kāresi Mahāthūpe manorame  
tatth' eva pādavediṇ ca muddhavediṇ ca kārayi.
- 3 Tath' eva Lohapāsāde Thūpāramūposathavhaye  
kucchikājiraṃ<sup>1</sup> kāresi kucchiāḷindam eva ca.
- 4 Ubhayattha pi kāresi cāruṃ ratanaṃaṇḍapaṃ  
Rajatalena vihāraṇ<sup>2</sup> ca kārāpesi narādhipo.
- 5 Māhāgāmeṇḍavāpiṇ so passe kāriya dakkhiṇe  
Dakkhiṇassa vihārassa adāsi puñṇadakkhiṇo.
- 6 Māghātaṃ sakale dīpe kāresi manujādhipo  
Vallīphalāni sabbāni ropāpetvā taḥiṃ taḥiṃ<sup>3</sup>
- 7 maṃsaḥkumhaṇḍakaṃ nāma Āmaṇḍiyamahīpati  
pattaṃ<sup>4</sup> pūrāpayitvāna kāretvā vatthacumbaṭaṃ
- 8 dāpesi sabbasaṅghassa<sup>5</sup> vippasannena cetasā  
patte pūrāpayitvā so : Aṃaṇḍagāmaṇi viduṃ.
- 9 Taṅkaṇiṭṭho Kaṇirajānutisso<sup>6</sup> ghātiya bhātaraṃ  
tīṇi vassāni nagare rajjaṃ kāresi khattiyo.
- 10 Uposathagharattaṃ so nicchini Cetiyaṃvhaye  
rājāparādhakammaṃhi yutte saṭṭhi tu bhikkhavo
- 11 sahoḍḍe<sup>7</sup> gāhayitvāna rājā Cetiyaṃpabbate  
pakkhipāpesi Kaṇiravhe pabbhāramhi asīlake.
- 12 Kaṇirajānuaccayena Āmaṇḍagāmaṇisuto  
Cūlābhayo vassam ekaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi khattiyo.
- 13 So Goṇakanadītire<sup>8</sup> purapassamhi dakkhiṇe  
kārāpesi mahīpālo vihāraṃ Cūlagallakaṃ.
- 14 Cūlābhayass' accayena Sīvali<sup>9</sup> taṅkaṇiṭṭhakā  
Āmaṇḍadhītā caturo māse rajjaṃ akārayi.
- 15 Āmaṇḍabhāgiṇeyyo tu Sivaliṃ apaniya taṃ  
Ṭṇāgo ti nāmena chattaṃ ussāpayī pure.
- 16 Tissavāpiṇ gate tasmim ādivasse narādhipo  
<sup>10</sup>taṃ hitvā puram āgaṇchum bahavo<sup>10</sup> Lambakaṇṇakā.

<sup>1</sup> kaṇijājira° K. <sup>2</sup> Rājajāgane CPor. <sup>3</sup> patte CP. <sup>4</sup> sabbam sa° CP.  
<sup>5</sup> Kaṇijānu P; Karina° CQS; karaṇa° K. <sup>6</sup> sahethe P cor. <sup>7</sup> Hoṇaka°  
Por. <sup>8</sup> Sivalā PQ. <sup>9</sup> gaṇhitvā C. <sup>10</sup> bahulo CKS.

- 17 Tahim<sup>1</sup> adisvā ca te rājā kuddho tohi akārayi  
maddayaṃ<sup>2</sup> vāpiyā passe Mahāthūpacayaṃ sayaṃ  
18 tesam vicārake katvā caṇḍāle ca ṭhapāpayi.  
Tena kuddhā Lambakaṇṇā sabbe hutvāna ekato  
19 rājānaṃ taṃ gahetvāna rundhitvāna ghare sake  
sayam rajjam vicāresuṃ ; rañño devī tadā sakaṃ  
20 puttakaṃ Candamukhasivaṃ maṇḍayitvā kumārakaṃ  
dhātinaṃ hatthe datvāna maṅgalaḥatthisantikaṃ  
21 pesesi vatvā sandesaṃ ; netvā taṃ dhātiyo tahim  
vadimsu devisandesam sabbam maṅgalaḥatthino :  
22 „Ayaṃ te sāmīno putto, sāmiko cārāke ṭhito ;  
arihi ghātito seyyo tayā ghāto imassa tu.  
23 Tvam enaṃ kira ghātehi : idam devīvaco ” iti.  
Vatvā<sup>3</sup> taṃ tā sayāpesuṃ pādāmūlamhi hatthino.  
24 Dukkḥito so ruditvāna nāgo bhettvāna ālhakaṃ  
pavisitvā Mahāvattḥuṃ dvāraṃ pātiya<sup>4</sup> thāmasā  
25 rañño nisinnatthānamhi ugghāṭetvā kavātakaṃ  
nisīdāpiya taṃ khandhe Mahātittḥaṃ upāgami.  
26 Nāvaṃ āropayitvāna rājānaṃ tattha kuñjaro  
pacchimodadhitirena sayam Malayam āruhi.  
27 Paratīre vasitvā so tīpi vassāni khattiyo  
balakāyaṃ gahetvāna<sup>5</sup> agā nāvāhi Rohaṇaṃ.  
28 Tittḥe Sakkharasobbhamhi<sup>6</sup> otaritvāna bhūpati  
akāsi Rohaṇe tattha mahantaṃ balasaṅgahaṃ.  
29 Rañño maṅgalaḥatthī<sup>7</sup> so Dakkhiṇamalayā tato  
Rohaṇaṃ yeva āgama<sup>8</sup> tassakammāni kātave  
kātabbakaraṇīyesu abhinivīṭṭhate varo.  
30 Mahāpadumaṇāmassa tattha jātakabhāṇino  
Tulādhāravhavāsissa mahātherassa santike  
31 Kapijātaṃ sutvāna<sup>9</sup> bodhisatte pasādava  
Nāgamahāvihāraṃ so jiyāmuttadhanussataṃ  
32 katvā kāresi, thūpaṇ ca vaḍḍhāpesi yathāṭṭhitaṃ  
Tissavāpiṇ ca kāresi tathā Dūravhavāpikaṃ.<sup>10</sup>  
33 Saṅgahetvā<sup>11</sup> balaṃ rājā yuddhāya abhinikkhami,  
taṃ sutvā Lambakaṇṇā ca yuddhāya abhisamṃyutā.

<sup>1</sup> taṃ CK. <sup>2</sup> all ex. P cor. corrupt. <sup>3</sup> tu taṃ sayā° P. <sup>4</sup> ghāṭiya PQ.  
<sup>5</sup> saṅgahitvāna all ex. P. <sup>6</sup> all ex. Pcor corrupt. <sup>7</sup> hatthinaṃ CK.  
<sup>8</sup> āgacchī Q. <sup>9</sup> suṇitvā PS. <sup>10</sup> Dvāravha° CK. <sup>11</sup> so gahetvā Pcor.



- 34 Kapālakandadvāramhi khetto Haṅkārapitthike  
yuddhaṃ ubhinnaṃ vattittha aññaṃ aññaṃ vihetthaṃ.
- 35 Nāvākilantadehattā posā<sup>1</sup> sīdanti rājino  
rājā nāmaṃ sāvayitvā sayamaṃ pāvisi tena so.
- 36 Tena bhītā Lambakannā sayimsu udarena, te  
tesaṃ sīsāni chinditvā rathanābhisamaṃ karuṃ.
- 37 Tikkhattum eva tu kate karuṇāya mahīpati  
„amāretvā va gaṇhatha jivaggāhan ” ti abravi.
- 38 Tato vijitasāṅgāmo puramaṃ āgamma bhūpati  
chattamaṃ ussāpayitvāna Tissavāpichamaṃ agā.
- 39 Jalakīlāya uggantvā sumaṇḍitapasādhito  
attano sirisampattim disvā tass’ antarāyike
- 40 Lambakanne saritvāna kuddho yojāpayī rathe  
yugaparamparā tesaṃ purato pāvisi puram.
- 41 Mahāvattussa ummāre tathvā rāj’ āṇāpesi so :  
„imesaṃ sīsam ummāre asmiṃ chindatha, bho ” iti.
- 42 „Goṇā ete rathe yuttā tava honti, rathesabha,  
siṅgaṃ khuraṇ ca etesaṃ chedāpaya tato ” iti.
- 43 mātuyā atha saññāto sīsachedamaṃ nivāriya<sup>2</sup>  
nāsaṇ ca pādaṅgutthaṇ ca tesaṃ rājā achedayi.
- 44 Hatthivutthaṃ janapadaṃ adā hatthissa khattiyo  
Hatthibhogo janapado iti tenāsi nāmato.
- 45 Evaṃ Anurādhapure Iṇāgo mahīpati  
chabbassāni anūnāni rajjamaṃ kāresi khattiyo.
- 46 Iṇagassa’ accayo tassa putto Candamukho Sivo  
atthavassaṃ sattamāsaṃ rājā rajjamaṃ akārayi.
- 47 Maṇikāragāmake vāpiṃ kārāpetvā mahīpati  
Issarasamaṇavhassa vihārassa adāsi so.
- 48 Tassa rañño mahesī ca taṅgāme pattim attano  
tass’ evādā vihārassa Damiḷadevī ti vissutā.
- 49 Tam Tissavāpikīlāya haṇtvā Candamukhaṃ Sivaṃ  
Yasalālakaṭṭisso ti vissuto taṅkaṇiṭṭhako
- 50 Anurādhapure ramme Laṅkābhūvadane<sup>3</sup> subhe  
satṭa vassān’ attha māse rājā rajjamaṃ akārayi.
- 51 Dovārikassa Dattassa putto dovāriko sayamaṃ  
rañño sadisarūpca ahoṣi Subhanāmavā.

<sup>1</sup> *parisā* all ex. P. <sup>2</sup> *nivāriya* all ex. P. <sup>3</sup> *Laṅkāyama vadane* all ex. P.

- 52 Subham balattham tam rājā rājabhūsāya bhūsiya  
nisidāpiya pallanke hāsatham Yasalālako
- 53 'sīsacolaṃ balatthassa sasīse paṭimuñciya  
yatthim gahetvā hatthena dvāramūle tthito sayam
- 54 vandantesu amaccesu nisinnam āsanamhi tam  
rājā hasati ; evaṃ so kurute anatarantarā.
- 55 Balattho ekadivsam rājānam hasamānakaṃ  
„ayaṃ balattho kasmā me sammukhe hasatī ? ” ti so
- 56 mārāpayivā rājānam balattho so Subho idha  
rajjam kāresi chabbassam Subharājā ti vissuto.
- 57 Dvīsu mahāvihāresu Subharājā mañoramaṃ  
pariveṇapantiṃ Subharājanāmakam yeva kārayi.
- 58 Uruvelasamīpamhi tathā Vallivihārakam<sup>2</sup>  
puratthime Ekadvārikam gaṅgante Nandigāmakam<sup>3</sup>.
- 59 Lambakaṇṇasuto eko Uttarapassavāsiko  
senāpatiṃ upatthāsi Vasabho nāma mātulaṃ.
- 60 „Hessati Vasabho nāma rājā ” ti sutiyā tadā  
ghātesī rājā dīpamhi sabbe Vasabhanāmake.
- 61 „Reñño dassāma Vasabham iman ” ti bhariyāya so  
senāpati mantayivā pāto rājakulaṃ agā .
- 62 Gacchato tena saha sā tambūlaṃ cuṇṇavajjitam  
Vasabassādasi hatthamhi tam sādhu parirakkhitam.
- 63 Rājagehassa<sup>4</sup> dvāramhi tambūlaṃ cuṇṇavajjitam  
senāpati udikkhitvā tam cuṇṇattham visajjayi.
- 64 Senāpatissa bhariyā cuṇṇattham Vasabham gatam  
vatvā rahassam datvā ca sabhassam tam palāpayi.
- 65 Mahāvihāratthānam so gantvāna Vasabho pana  
tattha therehi khīrannavatthehi katasāṅgaho
- 66 tato param kuṭṭhino ca rājabhāvāya nicchito  
sutvāna vacanam hattho, „coro hessan ” ti nicchito.
- 67 Rājā tam attham jānitvā Vasabhassa bhayā adā  
dhītaram kambalaggham tam vaḍḍhakissa sahāyato.<sup>5</sup>
- 68 Laddhā samatthapurise gāmaghātam tato param  
karonto Rohaṇam gantvā kapallapūvopadesato
- 69 kamena rattham gaṇhanto samatthabalavāhano<sup>6</sup>  
<sup>7</sup>so rājā dvīhi vasshe āgamma purasantikam

<sup>1</sup> °cūlaṃ CS. <sup>2</sup> Velu° KS ; Vela° Q. <sup>3</sup> Ninda° K ; Nindi° CQS. <sup>4</sup> gehe  
dov° all ex. P. <sup>5</sup> sahāyatā P. <sup>6</sup> samatta° Pcor. <sup>7</sup> so dvādasavassahi CKS  
Por. so tadā dvīhi vasshe Q.†

- 70 Subharājam raṇe hantvā Vasabho so mahabbalo  
ussāpayi pure chattam, mātulo tu raṇe pati.
- 71 Tam mātulassa bhariyam pubbhūtopakārikam  
akāsi Vasabho rājā mahesiṃ Potthanāmakam.
- 72 So horāpāthakam pucchi āyuppamānam attano ;  
āha dvādasavassāni raho yev'assa ; so pi ca
- 73 rahassam rakkhaṇatthāya saḥassam tassa dāpiya  
saṅgham so sannipātetvā vanditvā pucchi bhūpati :
- 74 „siyā nu, bhante, āyussa vaḍḍhanam kāraṇam ? ” iti  
„Atthī,” ti saṅho āeikkhi, „ antarāyavimocanam :
- 75 parissāvanadānañ ca āvāsadānam eva ca  
gilānavattadānañ ca dātabbam, manujādhipa ;
- 76 kātabbam jīṇṇakāvāsaṇṇapaṭisaṅkharanam tathā  
pañcasīlasamādānam katvā tam sādhu rakkhiyam,
- 77 uposathūpavāso ca kātabbo 'posathe' iti.  
Rājā “ sādhu ” ti gantvāna tathā sabbam akāsi so.
- 78 Tiṇṇam tiṇṇaṇ ca vassānam accayena mahīpati  
dīpamhi sabbasaṅghassa ticivaram adāpayi.
- 79 Anāgatānam therānam pesayitvāna dāpayi ;  
dvattiṃsāya pi thānesu dāpesi madhupāyasam.
- 80 Catusatthiyā ca thānesu mahādānan tu missakam  
saḥsavatṭiṃ catusu thānesu ca jalāpayi :
- 81 Cetiyaṇṇabbate c'eva Thūpārāme ca cetiye  
Mahāthūpe Mahābodhighare iti imesu hi.
- 82 <sup>1</sup>Cittalakūṭe kāresi dasa thūpe manorame  
dīpe 'khilamhi āvāse jīṇṇe ca paṭisaṅkharī.
- 83 Valliyeravihāre ca therassa so pasīdiya  
<sup>2</sup>Mahāvalligottam nāma vihārañ ca akārayi.
- 84 Kāresi Anurārāmam Mahāgāmassa santike  
Heḷigāmatthakarīsaḥassam tassa dāsi ca.
- 85 Mucelavihāram<sup>3</sup> kāretvā so Tissavaḍḍhamānake  
Ālisāre 'dakabhāgam<sup>4</sup> vihārassa adāpayi.
- 86 Galambatitthe thūpamhi kāresi' itthakakaṇcukam  
kāresi 'posathāgāram ; vatṭitelattham assa tu
- 87 <sup>5</sup>saḥsakkarīsavāpim so kārapetvā adāsi ca,  
kāresi 'posathāgāram vihāre Kumbhigallake.

<sup>1</sup> *katakusalakaresi* all ex. Pcor. <sup>2</sup> *Mahāmalapothakānam* all ex. Pcor.  
<sup>3</sup> *Pavela*° QS. <sup>4</sup> *dasa*° K. <sup>5</sup> all ex. P. corrupt.

- 88 So yev' uposathāgāraṃ Issarasamaṇake idha  
Thūpārāme thūpagharaṃ kārāpesi mahīpati.
- 89 Mahāvihāre parivenapantim paṇḍimapekkhīṇim  
kāresi, Catusālaṇ ca jīṇakam paṭisaṅkhari.
- 90 Catubuddhapaṭimārammam<sup>1</sup> paṭimānaṃ gharaṃ tathā  
Mahābodhaṅgaṇe ramme rājā so yeva kārāyi.
- 91 Tassa rañño mahesi sa Potthanāmā<sup>2</sup> manoramam  
thūpaṃ thūpagharaṇ c'eva rammam tatth' eva kārāyi.
- 92 Thūpārāme thūpagharaṃ niṭṭhapetvā mahīpati  
tassa niṭṭhapitamahe mahādānaṃ adāsi ca.
- 93 Yuttānaṃ buddhavaṇaṇe bhikkhūnaṃ paṇḍimam pi ca  
bhikkhūnaṃ dhammakathikānaṃ sapphāṇitam eva ca
- 94 nagarassa catudvāre kapaṇavaṭṭaṇ<sup>3</sup> ca dāpayi,  
gilānānaṇ ca bhikkhūnaṃ gilānavatṭam eva ca.
- 95 Mayetṭim<sup>4</sup> Rājuppalam vāpiṃ Vahaṃ Kolambagāmakam  
Mahānikkhaṇiṭṭhivāpiṇ<sup>5</sup> ca Mahārāmeti<sup>6</sup>-m-eva ca
- 96 Kohālam Kālīvāpiṇ<sup>7</sup> ca <sup>8</sup>Cambuṭṭhim vātha Maṅganam  
Aggivaḍḍhamānakaṇ<sup>9</sup> ca : iccekādasa vāpiyo.
- 97 Dvādasamātikā c'eva subhikkhattham akārāyi,  
guttattham purapākāram evam uccam akārāyi.
- 98 Gopuraṇ ca catudvāre mahāvattthuṇ ca kārāyi,  
saram kāresi uyyāne haṃse tattha visajjayi.
- 99 Pure bahū pokkharāṇi kārāpetvā tahiṃ tahiṃ  
ummaggena jalam tattha pātāpesi mahīpati.
- 100 Evam nānāvidham puññaṃ katvā Vasabhabhūpati  
hatantarāyo so hutvā puññaṃ sadā rato
- 101 catuttāḷisa vassāni pure rajjam akārāyi  
catucattāḷisavesākhapūjāyo ca akārāyi.
- 102 Subharājā dharanto so attano ekadhītaram  
Vasabhena bhayā saṅkī appes' iṭṭhakavaḍḍhakim
- 103 attano kambalaṇ c'eva rājabhāṇḍāni c'appāyi.  
Vasabhena hate tasmim tam ādāy' iṭṭhavaḍḍhakī
- 104 dhītuṭṭhāne ṭhapetvāna vaḍḍhesi attano ghare.  
Sā kammam karato tassa bhattam āhari dārikā.

<sup>1</sup> rammā Q. <sup>2</sup> Putthamānā CS; Putamanāmā K; Vuttamanāmā P.  
<sup>3</sup> vattam adā P. <sup>4</sup> Mantiyam CS; Pantiyam K. <sup>5</sup> nikkhaviṇi CS.  
<sup>6</sup> Mahāgāme drayam pi ca P. <sup>7</sup> Kalivāsāṇ ca all. <sup>8</sup> ca vuttin ca CPor.  
KS; pavuttin ca Q. <sup>9</sup> Abhi P.

- 105 Sānirodhasamāpannaṃ kadambapupphagumbāke  
sattame divase tassa bhattaṃ medhāvinī adā.
- 106 Puna bhattaṃ randhayitvā pituno bhattaṃ āhari ;  
papañcakāraṇaṃ puṭṭhā taṃ atthaṃ pituno vadi.
- 107 Tutṭho punappunañ c'eso bhattaṃ therassa dapāyi ;  
vissattho 'nāgataṃ disvā thero āha kumārikaṃ :
- 108 „Tava issariye jāte imaṃ thānam, kumārike,  
sareyyāsī” ti thero tu tadā va parinibbuto.
- 109 Sake so Vasabho rājā vayappattamhi puttake  
Vaṅkanāsikatissamhi kaññaṃ tassānurūpikaṃ
- 110 gavesāpesi ; purisātaṃ disvāna kumārikaṃ  
itṭhakavaḍḍhakīgāme itṭhilakkhānakovidā
- 111 rañño nivedayum, rājā taṃ ānāpetum ārabhi.  
Tass' āha rājadhītattaṃ itṭhakavaḍḍhakī tadā.
- 112 Subharañño tu dhītattaṃ kambalādīhi ñāpayi.  
Rājā tutṭho sutassādā taṃ sādhuakatamaṅgalaṃ.
- 113 Vasabhass' accaye putto Vaṅkanāsikatissako  
Anurādhapure rajjaṃ tīṇi vassāni kārayi.
- 114 So Goṇanadiyā tire Mahāmaṅgalanāmakaṃ  
vihāram kārayī rājā Vaṅkanāsikatissako.
- 115 Mahāmattā tu devī sā sarantī therabhāsitaṃ  
vihārakaraṇatthāya akāsi dhanasañcayam.
- 116 Vaṅkanāsikatissassa accaye kārayī suto  
rajjaṃ dvāvīsa vassāni Gajabāhukagāmaṇī.<sup>1</sup>
- 117 Sutvā so mātu vacanaṃ mātu atthāya kārayi  
kadambapupphatṭhānamhi Rājamātuvihāraṃ.
- 118 Mātā satasahassaṃ sā bhūmiatthāya paṇḍitā  
adā Mahāvihārassa vihāraṃ tañ ca kārayi.
- 119 Sayam eva akāresi tattha thūpaṃ silāmayam  
saṅghabhogañ ca pādāsi kiṇitvāna tato tato.
- 120 Abhayuttaramahāthūpaṃ vaḍḍhāpetvā cināpayi  
catudvāre ca tatth' eva ādimukhaṃ akārayi.
- 121 Gāmaṇitissavāpim so kārapetvā mahīpati  
Abhayagirivihārassa pākavattāy' adāsi ca.
- 122 Maricavattīkathūpamhi kañcukañ ca akārayi  
kiṇitvā satasahassena saṅghabhogam adāsi ca.

<sup>1</sup> all ex. P. corrupt.

- 123 Kāresi pacchime vasse<sup>1</sup> vihāraṃ Rāmakavhayaṃ  
Mahejāsanasālaṅ<sup>2</sup> ca nagaramhi akārayi.
- 124 Gajabāhuss' accayena sasuro tassa rājino  
rajjaṃ Maballako Nāgo chabbassāni akārayi.
- 125 Puratthime Pejalakam<sup>3</sup> dakkhiṇe Gotapabbatam<sup>4</sup>  
pacchime Dakapāsānam Nāgadīpe Sālīpabbatam.
- 126 Bijagāme Tānavelaṃ<sup>5</sup> Rohaṇajanapade pana  
Tobbalanāgapabbatavhayaṃ Antotthe Giriḥālikam<sup>6</sup> :
- 127 ete satta vihāre so Mahallanāgabhūpati  
parittenāpi kālena kārapesi mahīpati<sup>7</sup> ti
- 128 Evaṃ asārehi dhanehi sāram  
puññāni katvāna bahūni paññā  
ādentī, bālā pana kāmahetu  
bahūni pāpāni karonti mohā<sup>8</sup> ti.
- Sujanappasādasamvogatthāya kate Mahāvamse Dvāda-  
sarājako nāma pañcatīṃsatimo pariccheto.

<sup>1</sup> *vasse* all ex. Pcor. <sup>2</sup> *Mahejāsana*° CKS; *Mahāsana*° P. <sup>3</sup> *Suj-  
jalakam* all ex. Pcor. <sup>4</sup> *Gotamapabbatam* K; *Koṭi*° P cor. <sup>5</sup> *Tam na  
velim* K; *Gaṅgavelam* Q. <sup>6</sup> *anto dve Kūḥālakam* all ex. Pcor. <sup>7</sup> *so all.  
8 mohi* P.

CHATTIṀSATIMO PARICCHEDO.

- 1 Mahallakanāgass' accayena putto Bhātikatissako  
catuvīsati vassāni Laṅkārajjam akārayi.
- 2 Mahāvihāre pākāraṃ kārāpesi samantato  
Gavaratissavihāraṃ so kārayitvā mahīpati
- 3 Mahāmaṇivāpiṃ<sup>1</sup> kāretvā vihārassa adāsi ca  
vihāraṅ ca akāresi Bhātikatissanāmakam<sup>2</sup>.
- 4 Kāresi 'posathāgāraṃ Thūpārāme manorame  
Kaṇḍakaṇḍavāpiṃ<sup>3</sup> ca kārāpesi mahīpati.
- 5 Sattesu muducitto so saṅghassa tibbagāravo  
ubhato saṅhe mahīpālo mahādānaṃ pavattayi.
- 6 Bhātikatissaccayena tassa Kaniṭṭhatissako  
aṭṭhavīsa samā rājjam Laṅkādīpe akārayi.
- 7 Bhūtārāma mahānāgattherasmiṃ<sup>4</sup> so pasīdiya  
kāresi Ratanapāsādam Abhayagirimhi sādhuḥkam.
- 8 Abhayagirimhi pākāraṃ mahāpariveṇam eva ca  
kāresi, Maṇisomavhe mahāpariveṇam eva ca.
- 9 Tatt' eva cetiyagharaṃ Ambatthale tath' eva ca  
kāresi paṭisaṅkhāraṃ Nāgadīpe ghare pana.
- 10 Mahāvihārasīmanto<sup>5</sup> madditvā tatha kārayi  
Kukkutaḡiripariveṇapantiṃ sakkacca bhūpati.
- 11 Mahāvihāre kāresi dvādasa manuḡādhipo  
Mahācaturassapāsāde dassaneyye manorame.
- 12 Dakkhīṇavihārathūpasmim kaṅcukaṅ ca akārayi  
bhattasālam Mahāmeghavenasīmaṅ ca maddiya.
- 13 Mahāvihārepākāraṃ passato apanīya so  
maggam Dakkhīṇavihāragāmiṅ cāpi akārayi.
- 14 Bhūtārāma vihāraṅ ca Rāmagonakam<sup>6</sup> eva ca  
tath' eva Nandatissassa<sup>7</sup> ārāmaṅ ca akārayi.
- 15 Pācīnato Anulatissapabbatam Gaṅgarājiyam  
Niyelatissārāmaṅ ca Pīlavatṭhivihārakam<sup>8</sup>
- 16 Rājamahāvihāraṅ ca kāresi manuḡādhipo.  
So yeva tīsu ṭhānesu kāresi 'posathālayam

<sup>1</sup> Mahāgāmaṇīkam P. <sup>2</sup> Bhāṭiya° P. <sup>3</sup> Ratthevannehavāpiṅ Peor.  
<sup>4</sup> Thūpārāma° all ex. P. <sup>5</sup> Cīmaṃ so all ex. Peor. <sup>6</sup> hoṇakam all ex. P.  
<sup>7</sup> Nānatissassa Peor. <sup>8</sup> Pīlavatṭi all ex. P.

- 17 Kalyāṇikavihāre ca Maṇḍalagiriko tathā  
Dubbalavāpitissavhe vihāresu imesu<sup>1</sup> hī ti.
- 18 Kanitthattissaccayena tassa putto akārayi  
rajjam dve yeva vassāni Khujjanāgo<sup>2</sup> ti vissuto.
- 19 Khujjanāgakanittho tu rājam ghātiya bhātkam  
ekavassam Kuñcanāgo<sup>3</sup> rajjam Laṅkāya kārayi.
- 20 Mahāpālī<sup>4</sup> ca vaḍḍhesi Ekanālikachātake  
bhikkhusatānam pañcannam abbochinnam mahīpati.
- 21 Kuñcanāgassa<sup>5</sup> rañño tu deviyā bhātiko tadā  
senāpati Sirināgo coro hutvāna rājino
- 22 balavāhanasampanno āganna nāgarantikam  
rājabalena yujjhanto Kuñcanāgam mahīpatim
- 23 palāpetvā laddhajayo Anurādhapure vare  
Laṅkārajjam akāresi vassān' ekūnavīsati.
- 24 Mahāthūpavare chattaṃ kārapetvanā bhūpati  
suvaṇṇakammaṃ kāresi dassaneyyaṃ manoramam.
- 25 Kāresi Lohapāsādam saṅkhittam pañcabhūmakam  
Mahābodhicatudvāre sopānam pana<sup>6</sup> kārayi
- 26 Kāretvā Chattapāsādam mahe pūjam akārayi  
kulambanañ<sup>7</sup> ca dīpasmim vissajjesi dayāparo.
- 27 Sirināgass' accaye tassa putto Tisso akārayi  
rajjam dvāvīsa vassāni dhammavohārakovido.
- 28 Ṭhapesi so ca vohāram himsāmuttam yato idha  
Vohārikatissarājā iti nāmam tato alu.
- 29 Kappukagāmvāsissa<sup>8</sup> Devattherassa santike  
dhammam sutvā paṭikammaṃ pañcavāse akārayi.
- 30 Mahātissassa therassa Anurāramavāsino<sup>9</sup>  
pasanno Mueclapaṭṭane<sup>10</sup> dānavatṭam akārayi.
- 31 Tissarājamaṇḍapañ ca mahāvihāradvaye pi so  
Mahābodhighare pācīne loharūpadvayam pi<sup>11</sup> ca
- 32 Sattapaṇṇakapāsādam kāretvā sukhavāsakam  
māse māse sahasam so Mahāvihārassa dāpayi.
- 33 Abhayagirivihāre Dakkhiṇamūlasavhaye  
Maricavattivihāramhi Kuṇḍalitissasavhaye<sup>12</sup>

<sup>1</sup> imesu iti P. <sup>2</sup> Cūla° Pcor. <sup>3</sup> Kunda° CQS; Kuḍḍa P. <sup>4</sup> Mahavelu-  
vattam vattesi all. <sup>5</sup> as in 3 throughout. <sup>6</sup> pana P. <sup>7</sup> talambanañ K.  
<sup>8</sup> Kambugāmakavāsissa P. <sup>9</sup> Anurādhe ca vāsino all. <sup>10</sup> Pavelā° K.  
<sup>11</sup> tathā all ex. P. <sup>12</sup> Kulālitissa° C.



- 34 <sup>1</sup>Mahiyaṅgaṇavīhāramhi Mahāgāmaṇāgasavhaye  
<sup>2</sup>Mahānāgatissavhamhi tathā Kalyāṇikavhaye :
- 35 iti aṭṭhasu thūpesu chattaṅgamaṇaṃ akārayi ;  
<sup>3</sup>Mūlanāgasenāpativihāre Dakkhīṇe tathā.
- 36 Maricavaṭṭivīhāramhi Puttabhāgavhaye<sup>4</sup> tathā  
 Issarasamaṇavhamhi Tissavhe Nāgadīpake :
- 37 iti chasu vihāresu pākāraṇi ca akārayi ;  
 kāresi 'posathāgāraṃ Anurāmasavhaye<sup>5</sup>.
- 38 Ariyavaṃsakathāṭṭhāne Laṅkādiṇe 'khile pi ca  
 dānavatṭam paṭṭhapesi saddhamme gāraṇa so.
- 39 'Tini sataṣaṇṇāni -datvāna maṇujādhipo  
 inato saṇṇe bhikkhū mocesi sāsanaṇṇiyo.
- 40 Mahāvesākhaṇṇiyo so kāretvā dīpavāsinaṇṇi  
 sabbesaṇṇi yeva bhikkhūnaṇṇi tiṇivaraṇṇa adāpayaṇṇi.
- 41 Vetullaṇṇaṇṇiyo madditvā kāretvā pāpaniggahaṇṇi  
 Kapilaṇṇa<sup>6</sup> amaccena sāsanaṇṇiyo jetaṇṇi ca so.
- 42 Vissuto 'bhayaṇṇo ti kaṇṇiṭṭho tassa rājino  
 deviyā tassa saṇṇatṭho ṇāto bhīto sabhātarā<sup>7</sup>
- 43 palāyitvā Bhallatitṭhaṇṇiyo<sup>8</sup> gantvāna saha sevake  
 kuddho viya mātulassa hatṭhapādaṇṇi ca chedayi.
- 44 Rājino raṭṭhabhedatṭhaṇṇiyo ṭṭhapetvāna idh' eva taṇṇi  
 sunakhoṇṇaṇṇiyo dassaṇṇitvā gahetvā 'tisiddhaṇṇiyo<sup>9</sup>
- 45 tatṭha' eva nāvaṇṇiyo aruṇṇaṇṇiyo paratiraṇṇiyo aṇṇa saṇṇaṇṇiyo.  
 Subhadevo mātulo hi upāgamaṇṇiyo mahipatiṇṇiyo
- 46 suhaddo viya hutvāna tasmaṇṇiyo raṭṭhaṇṇiyo abhindaṇṇiyo so.  
 Abhayaṇṇiyo taṇṇiyo jānanaṇṇiyo dūtaṇṇiyo idha viṇṇajayaṇṇiyo.
- 47 Taṇṇiyo diṇṇvā pūgarukṭhaṇṇiyo so samantā kutaṇṇaṇṇiyo<sup>10</sup>  
 paribbhaṇṇaṇṇiyo madditvā katvā dubbalaṇṇiyo
- 48 bhāṇṇaṇṇiyo yeva pādetvā taṇṇiyo taṇṇiyo palāpayaṇṇiyo.  
 Dūto gantvā<sup>11</sup> Abhayaṇṇiyo taṇṇiyo pavatṭiṇṇiyo pavedayaṇṇiyo.
- 49 Taṇṇiyo ṇatvā Abhayaṇṇiyo Damiṇṇiyo ādāya bahuke tato  
 nagaṇṇaṇṇiyo aṇṇaṇṇiyo bhātarā<sup>12</sup> yujjhituṇṇiyo saṇṇaṇṇiyo.
- 50 Taṇṇiyo ṇatvāna palāyitvā assaṇṇiyo aruṇṇaṇṇiyo deviyā  
 Malayāṇṇiyo aṇṇaṇṇiyo rājā, taṇṇiyo kaṇṇiṭṭho 'nubandhiya
- 51 rājānaṇṇiyo Malaye haṇṇvā devīṇṇiyo ādāya aṇṇato  
 kāresi nagaṇṇiyo raṇṇiyo aṭṭhavassāni bhūpati.

<sup>1</sup> KSC corrupt. <sup>2</sup> all ex. Pcor. om. this line. <sup>3</sup> Mūka° Ps ; Maka° C.  
<sup>4</sup> Bhatta° QQS ; Atta° K. <sup>5</sup> all ex. P. corrupt. <sup>6</sup> Kutilena all ex. P.  
<sup>7</sup> taro KPS. <sup>8</sup> Tassa° K ; Bhassa° Q. Gala° Por. <sup>9</sup> pi sin° P cor.  
<sup>10</sup> kanta° Q. <sup>11</sup> natvā P cor. <sup>12</sup> yuñcituṇṇiyo CK.

- 52 Pāsāṇavediṃ kāresi Mahābodhisamantato  
Lohapāsādaṅgaṇamhi rājā maṇḍapam eva ca.
- 53 Dvīhi satasahassachi <sup>1</sup>nekavatthāni gāhiya  
dīpamhi bhikkhusaṅghassa vatthadānaṃ adāsi so.
- 54 Abhayass' accaye bhātu Tissassa tassa atrajo  
dve vassāni Sirināge Laṅkārajjam akārayi.
- 55 Paṭisaṅkhariya pākāraṃ Mahābodhisamantato  
Mahābodhigharass' eva so yeva vālikātale
- 56 Mucelarukkhaaparato<sup>2</sup> Haṃsavatṭam manoraṃam  
mahantaṃ maṇḍapañ c'eva kārāpesi mahīpati.
- 57 Vijayakumārako nāma Sirināgassa-atrajo  
pituno accaye rajjam ekavassam akārayi.
- 58 Lambakaṇṇā tayo āsum saḥāyā Mahiyaṅgaṇo :  
Saṅghatisso Saṅghabodhi tatiyo Goṭhakaḅhaya.
- 59 Te Tissavāpimariyādagato andho vicakkaṇo  
rajūpaṭṭhānam āyante padasaddena abravi :
- 60 „Paṭhavīsāmino ete tayo vahaṭi bhū” iti.  
Taṃ sutvā Abhayo pacchā yanto pucchi, pun' āha so,
- 61 „Kassa vaṃso tiṭṭhati? ” ti puna pucchi tam eva so,  
„pacchimassā ” ti so āha ; taṃ sutvā dvīhi so agā.
- 62 Te puram pavasitvāna tayo rañño 'tivallabhā  
rājakiccāni sādheṭṭā <sup>3</sup>Vijayarājassa santike
- 63 hantvā Vijayarājānaṃ rājagacchamhi ekato  
senāpatiṃ Saṅghatissam dve rajje 'abhisecayum.
- 64 Evaṃ so abhisitto ca Anurādhapuruttame  
rajjam cattāri vassāni Saṅghatisso akārayi.
- 65 Mahāthūpamhi chattañ ca hemakammañ ca kārayi ;  
viṣum satasahassagge caturo ca mahāmaṇi
- 66 majjhe catunnaṃ suriyānaṃ ṭhapāpesi mahīpati ;  
thūpassa muddhani tathā anagghaṃ vajracumbaṭam.
- 67 So chattaṃmahapūjāya saṅghassa manujādhipo  
cattāḷisasaḥassassa chacivaram adāsi ca.
- 68 Taṃ Mahādevatherena Dāmahālakavāsina<sup>4</sup>  
suttvāna Khandhake suttam yāgānisamsadīpanam
- 69 suttvā pasanno saṅghassa yāgudānaṃ adāpayi  
nagarassa catudvāre sakkacam c'eva sādhuṃ.

<sup>1</sup> gahetvā vattham uttamaṃ all ex. Pcor. <sup>2</sup> °purato all ex. Pcor. <sup>3</sup> vasa-  
tā rājasantike Q. <sup>4</sup> Dāmagallaka° Pcor.

- 70 So<sup>1</sup> antarantarā rājā jambupakkāni khādituṃ  
sahorodho sahāmacco agā Pācīnadīpakam.
- 71 Upaddutā 'ssa gamane manussā Pācīnavāsino<sup>2</sup>  
viṣaṃ phalesu yojesuṃ rājabhojjāya jambuyā.
- 72 Khāditvā jambupakkāni tāni tatth' eva so mato ;  
senāyuttaṃ Saṅghabodhiṃ Abhayo rajje 'bhiseccayi<sup>3</sup>.
- 73 Rājā Sirisaṅghabodhī ti vissuto pañcasilavā  
Anurādhapure rajjaṃ duve vassāni kārayi.
- 74 Mahāvihāre kāresi salākaggam manoramam.  
Tadā dīpe manusse so ñatvā dubbutthupadduto
- 75 karuṇākampitamano Mahāthūpaṅgaṇe sayam  
nipajji bhūmiyam rājā katvāna iti nicchayam :
- 76 „Pavassitvāna devena jalen' uppatite mayi  
nā h'eva vuṭṭhahissāmi maramāno p'aham idha.”
- 77 Evaṃ nipanne bhūminde devo pavassi tāvade  
Laṅkādīpamhi sakale pīnayanto mahāmahiṃ.
- 78 Tathā pi n' uṭṭhahati so apilāpanato jale  
avāriṃsu tato 'maccā jalaṇiggamanāñhiyo.
- 79 Tato jalamhi pilavam rājā vuṭṭhāsi dhammiko.  
Karunāya nudi evam dīpe dubbutthikābhayam.
- 80 „Corā tahiṃ tahiṃ jātā ” iti sutvāna bhūpati  
core ānāpayitvāna rahassena palāpiya
- 81 ānāpetvā rahassena matānam so kalebaram  
<sup>4</sup>aggīhi uttasetvāna hani<sup>5</sup> taṃ corupaddavam.
- 82 Eko yakkho idh' āgamma Rattakkhī<sup>6</sup> iti vissuto  
karoti rattān' akkhīni manussānam tahiṃ tahiṃ.
- 83 Aññam aññam apekkhitvā bhāsitvā<sup>7</sup> rattanettataṃ  
narā maranti<sup>8</sup>, te yakkho so bhakkheti asaṅkito.
- 84 Rājā upaddavam tesam sutvā santattamānaso  
eko 'pavāsagabbhamhi hutvā aṭṭhaṅguposathī
- 85 „apassitvāna taṃ yakkham na vuṭṭhāmi ” ti so sayi.  
Tassa so dhammatejena agā yakkho tadantikam.
- 86 Tena, „ko 'sī ” ti puṭṭho ca so, „ahan ” ti pavedayi ;  
„Kasmā pajā<sup>9</sup> me bhakkesi ? mā khāda ” iti so bravi.

<sup>1</sup> yo all ex. S. <sup>2</sup> Pācīvās° P. <sup>3</sup> °siñccayi all ex. P. <sup>4</sup> niggaḥam kārayitvānā  
all ex. P cor. <sup>5</sup> nihataṃ all. <sup>6</sup> Rattakkho P. <sup>7</sup> tāsetvā KS. <sup>8</sup> mīyanti  
KP. <sup>9</sup> pajam P.

- 87 „Ekasmim me janapade nare dehī ” ti so bravi.  
 „Na sakkā ” iti vutte so kassen’ „ekan ” ti abravi.
- 88 „Aññaṃ na sakkā dātuṃ me, maṃ khāda ” iti so bravi.  
 „Na sakkā ” iti taṃ yāci gāme gāme baliṃ ca so.
- 89 „Sādhū ” ti vatvā bhūmindo dīpamhi sakale pi ca  
 gāmadvāre nivesetvā baliṃ tassa adāpayi.
- 90 Mahāsattena ten’ evaṃ sabbabhūtānukampinā  
 mahāroga bhayaṃ jātaṃ dīpadīpena nāsitaṃ.
- 91 So bhaṇḍāgāriko rañño amacco Goṭhakābhayo  
 coro hutvā uttarato nagaraṃ samupāgami.
- 92 Parissāvanam ādāya rājā dakkhiṇadvārato  
 parahimsaṃ aroceto ekako va palāyi so.
- 93 Puṭabhattam gahe tvāna gacchanto puriso patham<sup>2</sup>  
 bhattabhogāya rājānaṃ nibandhittha punappunaṃ.
- 94 Jalaṃ parissāvayitvā bhujjivāna dayāluko  
 tass’ evaṃ nuggahaṃ kātuṃ idaṃ vacanam abravi :
- 95 „Saṅghabodhī ahaṃ rājā, gahe tvā mama, bho, siraṃ  
 Goṭhābhayassa dassesi, bahuṃ dassati te dhanam.’
- 96 Na icchi so tathā kātuṃ, tass’ atthāya mahīpati  
 nisinno yeva amari, so sīsaṃ tassa ādiya
- 97 Goṭhābhayassa dassesi, so tu vimhitamānaso  
 datvā tassa dhanam rañño sakkāraṃ sādhu kārayi  
 Tassa jhāpithāssa vihāram so akārayi.
- 98 Evaṃ Goṭhābhayo eso Meghavanṇābhayo ti ca  
 vissuto terasa samā Laṅkārajjam akārayi.
- 99 Mahāvattṭhaṃ kārayitvā vatthudvāramhi maṇḍapaṃ  
 kārayitvā maṇḍayitvā so bhikkhū tattha saṅghato
- 100 aṭṭhuttarasahassāni nisīdetva dine dine  
 yāgūhi khajjabhojjhi sādhuhi vividhehi ca
- 101 sacīvarchi tappetvā mahādānaṃ pavattayī ;  
 ekavīsadinān’ evaṃ nibandhaṃ c’assa kārayi.
- 102 Mahāvihāre kāresi silāmaṇḍapam uttamaṃ  
 Lohapāsādathambho ca parivattiya thāpayi.
- 103 Mahābodhisilāvedim uttaradvāratoranam  
 patitthapesi thambho ca catukkaṃ sacakkake.

<sup>1</sup> *katam ekam* CKS.    <sup>2</sup> *pathi* P.

- 104 Tisso silāpatimā<sup>1</sup> ca tīsu dvāresu kāriya  
thapāpesi ca pallaṅke<sup>2</sup> dakkhiṇamhi silāmaye<sup>3</sup>.
- 105 Padhānabhūmiṃ kāresi Mahāvihārapacchato  
dīpamhi jīṇṇakāvāsaṃ sabbañ ca paṭisaṅkhari.
- 106 Thūpārāme thūpagharaṃ Therambatthalake tathā  
‘ārāme Maṇisomavhe paṭisaṅkhārayi ca so.
- 107 Thūpārāme ca Maṇisomārāme ca Maricavattike  
Dakkhiṇavhavihāre ca uposathagharāni ca.
- 108 Meghavanṇābhayavhaṇ ca navavihāraṃ akārayi;  
vihāramahapūjāyaṃ piṇḍetva<sup>5</sup> dīpavāsinaṃ
- 109 tiṃsabhikkhusabassānaṃ chacīvaram adāsi ca ;  
Mahāvesākhapūjañ ca tadā evaṃ akārayi.
- 110 Anuvassañ ca saṅghassa<sup>6</sup> chacīvaram adāpayi.  
Pāpakānaṃ niggahena<sup>7</sup> soḍhento sāsanaṃ tu so
- 111 Vetullavādino bhikkhū Abhayagirivāsino  
gāhayitvā saṭṭhimatte jinasāsanakantake
- 112 katvāna niggahaṃ tesam paratīre khīpāpayi.  
Tattha khittassa therassa nissito bhikkhu Coḷiko
- 113 Saṅghamitto ti nāmena bhūtavijjādikovidō  
Mahāvihāre bhikkhūnaṃ kujjhītvāna idh’ āgamā.
- 114 Thūpārāme sannipātaṃ pavisitvā asaṅṅato  
Saṅghapālassa parivenāvāsītherassa<sup>8</sup> tattha so
- 115 Gothābhayassa therassa mātulass’ assa rājino  
raṅṅo nāmen’ ālapato vacanaṃ paṭibāhiya
- 116 raṅṅo kulūpako āsi, rājā tasmīṃ pasīdiya  
jeṭṭhaputtaṃ Jeṭṭhatissaṃ Mahāsenam kaniṭṭhakaṃ
- 117 appesi tassa bhikkhussa, so saṅgaṇhi dutiyakaṃ,  
upanandhi tasmīṃ bhikkhusmiṃ Jeṭṭhatisso kumārako.
- 118 Pituno accaye Jeṭṭhatisso rājā ahosi so.  
Pitu sarīrasakkāre niggantaṃ ‘nicchamānake
- 119 duṭṭhāmacce niggahetaṃ sayam nikkhamma bhūpati  
kaniṭṭhaṃ purato katvā pitukāyaṃ anantarā
- 120 tato amacce katvāna sayam hutvāna pacchato  
kaniṭṭhe pitukāye ca nikkhante tadanantaraṃ
- 121 dvāraṃ saṃvārayitvāna duṭṭhāmacce nighātiya  
sūle appesi pituno citakāya samantato.

<sup>1</sup> māyo P. <sup>2</sup> aṅkaṃ CQS. <sup>3</sup> mayam CQS. <sup>4</sup> K corrupt. <sup>5</sup> maṇḍetvā KQ. <sup>6</sup> sabbassa P. <sup>7</sup> niggahetvā K. <sup>8</sup> vāsī Abhayatherassa K.

- 122 Ten' assa kammunā nāmaṃ Kakkhalopapadaṃ ahu.  
Saṅghamitto tu so bhikkhu bhīto tasmā naradhipā
- 123 tassābhiskasamakālam Mahāsenena mantiya  
tassābhiskam pekkhanto paratiraṃ gato ito.
- 124 Pitarā so vippakataṃ Lohapāsadam uttamaṃ  
koṭidhanam agghanakaṃ kāresi sattabhūmakam.
- 125 Saṭṭhisatasahassaggaṃ pūjayitvā maṇim tahiṃ  
kāresi Jetṭhatisso taṃ Maṇipāsādanāmakam.
- 126 Maṇi duve mahagge ca Mahāthūpe apūjayi,  
mahābodhighare tīṇi toraṇāni ca kārayi.
- 127 Kārayitvā vihāraṃ so Pācīnatissapabbataṃ  
pañcavāsesu saṅghassa adāsi puthuvīpati.
- 128 Devānampiyatissena so patitṭhāpitaṃ purā<sup>1</sup>  
Thūpārāme urusilāpaṭimaṃ cārudassenam
- 129 netvāna Thūpārāmambhā Jetṭhatisso mahīpati  
patitṭhapesi ārāme Pācīnatissapabbate
- 130 Kālamattikavāpiṃ<sup>2</sup> so adā Cetiyapabbate  
vihārapāsādamahaṃ Mahāvesākham eva ca
- 131 <sup>3</sup>katvā tiṃsasahasassa saṅghassādā chacīvaraṃ  
Ālambagāmvāpiṃ so Jetṭhatisso akārayi.
- 132 Evaṃ so vividhaṃ puññaṃ pāsādakaraṇādikaṃ  
kārento dasavassāni rājā rajjaṃ akārayi.
- 133 Iti „bahuvidhapuññaahetubhūtā  
narapatitā bahupāpahetu cā ” ti  
madhuram iva visena missam<sup>4</sup> annaṃ  
sujanamano bhajate na taṃ kadāci ti.  
Sujanappāsādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamsse Tayo-  
dasarājako nāma chattimsatimo<sup>5</sup> paricchedo.

<sup>1</sup> pure CKS. <sup>2</sup> Kālaṅgābata° CQS. <sup>3</sup> katvā rājāsahasassa Pcor.  
<sup>4</sup> missajanaṃ all ex. P cor. <sup>5</sup> sattatimsatimo CQS.

## SATTATIMSATIMO PARICCHEDO

- 1 . Jetṭhatissaccaye tassa Mahāseno kaṇiṭṭhako  
sattavīsativassāni rājā rajjaṃ akārayi.
- 2 Tassa rajjābhisekaṃ taṃ kāretuṃ paratīrato  
so Saṅghamittatthero tu kālaṃ ñatvā idh' āgato.
- 3 Tassābhisekaṃ kāretvā aññaṃ kiccaṃ ca nekadhā  
Mahāvihāraviddhamsaṃ kātukāmo asaṇṇato,
- 4 „avinayavādino ete Mahāvihāravāsino  
vinayavādi mayaṃ, rāja, ” iti gāhiya bhūpatiṃ
- 5 „Mahāvihāravāsissa āhāraṃ deti bhikkhuno  
yo, so satam daṇḍiyo ” ti raṇṇo daṇḍaṃ ṭhapāpayi.
- 6 Upaddutā tehi bhikkhū Mahāvihāravāsino  
Mahāvihāraṃ chaḍḍetvā Malayam Rohaṇaṃ agā.
- 7 Tena Mahāvihāro 'yaṃ nava vassāni chaḍḍito  
Mahāvihāravāsīhi bhikkhūhi āsi suṇṇato.<sup>1</sup>
- 8 „Aho assāmikaṃ vatthuṃ paṭhavīsāmino ” iti  
rājānaṃ saṇṇapetvā so thero-dummati dummatiṃ
- 9 Mahāvihāraṃ nāsetuṃ laddhā 'numatiṃ rājato  
Mahāvihāraṃ nāsetuṃ yojesi duṭṭhamānaso.
- 10 Saṅghamittassa therassa sevako<sup>2</sup> rājavallabho  
Soṇamacco dāruṇo ca bhikkhavo<sup>3</sup> ca alajjino
- 11 bhinditvā Lohapāsādaṃ sattabhūmikam uttamaṃ  
ghare nānappakkāre ca ito 'bhayagiriṃ nayuṃ.
- 12 Mahāvihārānitehi pāsādehi bahūhi ca  
Abhayagirivihāro so bahupāsādako ahu.
- 13 Saṅghamittaṃ pāpamittaṃ theram Soṇaṃ ca Sevakam  
āgamma subahuṃ pāpam akāsi so mahīpati
- 14 Mahāsīlāpaṭimaṃ so Pācīnatissapabbatā<sup>4</sup>  
ānetvā 'bhayagirimhi patitṭhāpesi bhūpati.
- 15 Paṭimāgharaṃ bodhigharaṃ dhātusālaṃ manoramaṃ  
Cautsālaṃ akāresi saṅkhari Kukkuṭavhayaṃ.
- 16 Saṅghamittena therena tena dāruṇakammunā  
vihāro so 'bhayagiri dassaneyyo ahū tadā.

<sup>1</sup> suṇṇako P. <sup>2</sup> ceṭako Pcor. <sup>3</sup> bhikkhuno so all. <sup>4</sup> °pabbataṃ CS.

- 17 Meghavannābhayo nāma rañño sabbatthasādhako  
sakhā amacco kuppitvā<sup>1</sup> Mahāvihāranāsane  
18 coro hutvāna Malayam gantvā laddhamahabbalo  
khandhāvāram nivesesi Dūratissakavāpiyam.  
19 Tatr' āgatam tam sutvāna sahāyam so mahipati  
yuddhāya paccuggantvā<sup>2</sup> khandhāvāram nivesayi.  
20 Sādhu<sup>3</sup> pānañ ca mamsañ ca labhitvā Malayābhatam  
„na sevissam sahāyena vinā raññā ” ti cintiya  
21 ādāya tam sayam yeva rattim nikkhamma ekako  
rañño santikam āgamma tam attham paṭivedayi.  
22 Ten'ābhatam tena saha vissattho paribhuñjiya  
„kasmā coro ahū me tvam ? ” iti rājā apucchi tam.  
23 „Tayā Mahāvihārassa nāsittā „ti so 'bravi ;  
„Vihāram vāsayingāmi, khama me tvam mam' accayam.”  
24 Icevam abravi rājā, rājānam so khamāpayi;  
tena saññāpito rājā nagaram yeva āgami.  
25 Rājānam saññāpetvā so Meghavannābhayo pana  
raññā saha na āgañchi dabbasambhārakāraṇā.  
26 Rañño 'tivallabhā<sup>4</sup> bhariyā ekā lekhakadhītikā<sup>5</sup>  
Mahāvihāranāsamhi dukkhitā tam vināsakam  
27 theram mārayitum kuddhā saṅgahetvāna vaddhakim  
Thūpārāme vināsetum āgatam dutthamānasam  
28 mārapayi Saṅghamittam theram dārunakārakam<sup>6</sup>  
Soṇāmaccam dāruṇañ ca ghātayimsu asaññitam.  
29 Ānetvā dabbasambhāram Meghavannābhayo tu so  
Mahāvihāre nekāni parivenāni kārayi.  
30 Abhayena bhaye tasmim vūpasante tu bhikkhavo  
Mahāvihāram<sup>7</sup> vāsesum āgantvāna tato tato.  
31 Rājā Mahābodhigharā pacchimāya disāya tu  
kāretvā loharūpāni ṭhapāpesi duve tu so.  
32 Dakkhiṇārāmaṇvāsīmhi kuhane jimhamānase<sup>8</sup>  
pasiditvā pāpamitte Tissatthere asaññite  
33 Mahāvihārasimante uyyāne Jotināmake  
Jetavanavihāram so vāriyanto pi kārayi.

<sup>1</sup> kappitvāna KP. <sup>2</sup> gantvā tam Q. <sup>3</sup> Sādum pā° Pcor. <sup>4</sup> bālabb° S ;  
°valla bhariyā C ; K corrupt. <sup>5</sup> thitikā P ; sevakapitika° CQS ; K corrupt.  
<sup>6</sup> °kāranam all ex. P. <sup>7</sup> vihāre Q. <sup>8</sup> jivha° all ex. P.



- 34 Tato simaṃ samūhantūṃ<sup>1</sup> bhikkhusaṅgham ayāci so akātukāmā naṃ bhikkhū vihāramhā apakkamūṃ.
- 35 Idha<sup>2</sup> simāsamuggghātūṃ parehi kayiramānakam<sup>3</sup> kopetūṃ bhikkhavo keci niliyimsu taṃ taṃ.
- 36 Mahāvihāro<sup>4</sup> nava māse evaṃ bhikkhūhi chaḍḍito „samuggghātaṃ karimhā ” ti pare bhikkhū amaññisūṃ.<sup>5</sup>
- 37 Tato simāsamuggghāte byāpāre pariniṭṭhite Mahāvihāram<sup>6</sup> vāsesūṃ<sup>7</sup> idh' āgantvāna bhikkhavo.
- 38 Mahāvihāragāhissa<sup>8</sup> Tissattherassa codanā antimavatthunā āsi bhūtattā saṅghammajjhagā.
- 39 Vinicchayamahāmaṃco tadā dhammikassammato uppabbājesi dhammena taṃ anicchāya rājino.
- 40 So yeva rājā kāresi vihāram Maṇihirakam<sup>9</sup> tayo vihāre kāresi devālayam vināsiya :
- 41 Gokaṇṇam<sup>10</sup> Erakāvillam<sup>11</sup> Kalandaṃ<sup>12</sup> brāhmaṇagāmake Migagānavihāraṃ<sup>13</sup> ca Gaṅgāsenakapabbatam.
- 42 Pacchimāyam<sup>14</sup> Dhātusenapabbataṃ ca akārayi, rājā mahāvihāraṃ ca Kokavātamhi<sup>15</sup> kārayi.
- 43 Rupārammavihāraṃ<sup>16</sup> ca Cūlapitṭhiṃ<sup>17</sup> ca kārayi Uttarābhayasavhe<sup>18</sup> ca duve bhikkhunupassaye.
- 44 Kālavēlakayakkhassa thāne thūpaṃ ca kārayi, dipamhi jīṇṇakāvāsam<sup>19</sup> bahuṃ ca paṭisaṅkhari.
- 45 Saṅghattherasahassassa saḥassaggham<sup>20</sup> adāsi so theradānaṃ ca sabbesaṃ anuvassaṃ ca cīvaram ;
- 46 annapānādīdānaṃ ca paricchedo na vijjati. Subhikkhatthāya kāresi so ca soḷasa vāpiyo :
- 47 Maṇihīram Mahāgāmaṃ ca Challūram Khānunāmakaṃ Mahāmaṇiṃ Kokavātam<sup>21</sup> Morakaparavāpikam<sup>22</sup>
- 48 Kumbālakam<sup>23</sup> Vāhanaṃ ca Rattamālakandaṃ<sup>24</sup> pi ca Tissavaddhamānakam<sup>24</sup> vāpiṃ Velāṅgaviṭṭhikam pi ca

<sup>1</sup> °hantaṃ all ex. PS. <sup>2</sup> Evaṃ P. <sup>3</sup> kārayamānam K ; °mānakam C. <sup>4</sup> °vihāram° K. <sup>5</sup> asaññisūṃ Q. <sup>6</sup> °vihāre CP. <sup>7</sup> nāsesūṃ CS. <sup>8</sup> all ex. P add tassa before Mahā. <sup>9</sup> °hīrikaṃ Q. <sup>10</sup> °kaṇṇa° K. <sup>11</sup> °ville CK. <sup>12</sup> Kallabr° S ; Kallaham° C. <sup>13</sup> Gāmagāma° all ex. P. <sup>14</sup> °mānaṃ all ex. Pcor. <sup>15</sup> Kontavā° K. <sup>16</sup> Thūpā° all ex. Pcor. <sup>17</sup> Hulacittan all ex. P. <sup>18</sup> °bhayasobbhe P. <sup>19</sup> °vāse bahū P. <sup>20</sup> adāpayi Q. <sup>21</sup> Konta° all ex. P cor. <sup>22</sup> taṃ paraṃ Moravāpikam Q. <sup>23</sup> Kammolaka° K ; Kumbholaka° C ; <sup>24</sup> Tissavanāma° P.

- 49 <sup>1</sup>Mahāgallakam Cīravāpiṇ ca Mahādāragallakam pi ca  
Kālapāsānavāpiṇ ca : imā soḷasa vāpiyo.
- 50 Gaṅgāya Pabbatantavhaṃ mahāmātiṇ ca kārayi.  
Evaṃ puññaṃ apuññaṇ ca subhaṃ so upācīni.  
Sujanappasādasamvegatthāya kate Mahāvamse Mahāsena  
rājā nāma sattatimsatimo<sup>2</sup> paricchedo.

---

<sup>1</sup> These names are hopelessly corrupt in all MSs. ex. P.    <sup>2</sup> *attha*° all ex. P cor.

## COLOPHON

- 1 Imāya pañcatimsamattāya bhāṇavārāya ganthato<sup>1</sup>  
yam etam niṭṭhapentena puññaṃ upacitaṃ mayā
- 2 anena puññaṃ mayā katena hatantarāyo<sup>2</sup> karuṇāsamiddho  
upāyakosalla visuddhacitto bhava<sup>3</sup> bhava sattahitaṃ  
karonto
- 3 Abhinhāra varappasiddhihetuhi  
'peto ahaṃ ettha h'eva  
Metteyyagottaṃ ajitā<sup>4</sup> anantabuddhiṃ<sup>5</sup> amitaṃ samitatta-  
bhāvaṃ
- 4 Buddhaṃ mahākāruṇikaṃ tam eva āsajja katvā panidhāya  
setṭhaṃ  
sambuddha bhāvāya mahājanatthaṃ tass' antikā byākaraṇ-  
aṃ labhitvā
- 5 datvāna dānaṃ vipulaṃ visālaṃ tass' antikā pabbajito  
jitattā<sup>6</sup>  
ārādhayitvā paṭipāṭiyā taṃ—pe—
- 6 dayāsītā pāramitā asesā sampūrayitvā paripuñṇahetu  
buddho bhaveyyaṃ bhavasāgaramhā<sup>7</sup> lokaṃ samuddhattum  
ahaṃ samattho
- 7 patvā ca bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso janaṃ jarāmaccura-  
jābhipīlitaṃ  
samuddharanto tibhavoghaṇṇavā desetum dhammaṃ  
vinayesu kovido.
- 8 Diṭṭhibandhanabaddhā ye janā sabbe puthujjanā  
muccantu te tato khippaṃ asesā dhammatejasā<sup>8</sup>.
- 9 Ten' eva ca ayaṃ loko pakkhapātaṃ<sup>9</sup> vivajjiya  
sadā saddhammasantutṭho dhammaṃ labhantu sabbadā.
- 10 Antarāyaṃ vinā vāyaṃ yathā siddhiṃ upāgatā  
tath' eva kalyāṇasaṅkappā siddhiṃ gacchanti pañinaṃ.
- 11 Catujanavarchi sakkataṃ pādaṃ<sup>10</sup> munivarehi lañchitaṃ  
dassanaṃ pi kudiṭṭhititthiyā mā labhantu imaṃ dīpaṃ  
uttamaṃ.
- 12 Adhigatapatisambhidamahantaṃ—avagatamanujā sucī  
vasanto  
aparimitaphalasampadānubhonto Abhayapuraṃ pavisantu  
santaṃ aggaṃ.<sup>11</sup>

<sup>1</sup> dhato all ex. P. <sup>2</sup> mahantarāyo C. <sup>3</sup> C adds tu. <sup>4</sup> ajitvā K; ajjitā  
P; bhāñjitā C. <sup>5</sup> amittabhāvaṃ P; others corrupt. <sup>6</sup> jinattā all.  
<sup>7</sup> bhavaṇṇikaṃ CPQS; bhavamohasantaṃ K. <sup>8</sup> mama tejasā all. <sup>9</sup> pāsana  
all. <sup>10</sup> pādumuddhivarehi all. <sup>11</sup> pavisantu samantā all.

- 13 Vassantu<sup>1</sup> samaye devo nassatu loke bhayañ ca dubbhikkham<sup>2</sup>  
tiṭṭhatu loke saddhammo dhammābhiratā pajā hontu.
- 14 Therā ca bhikkhū navakā ca majjhimā  
sārāmikā dānapatī upāsakā  
<sup>3</sup>nāgā ca devā manujā ca issarā  
<sup>4</sup>ye pāṇabhūtā sukhitā bhavantu<sup>5</sup> te.\*
- 15 Buddhavaṃsaṃ Mahāvaṃsaṃ Līnatthañ ca samāhatam  
Thūpavaṃsaṃ gahetvāna sampiṇḍitvāna ekato
- 16 atthato ganthato cāpi yuttato cāpi ettha ca  
ayuttam vā viruddham vā yadi passati kiñcapi
- 17 pubbāparam viloketvā vicāretvā punappunam  
dhimatā nam gahetabbam, gahetabbam na dosato.
- 18 Tividhāppapadhānam pi gatiyo duvidhā ti ca  
tasmā upaparikkhitvā veditabbā vibhāvinā.
- 19 Antarāyam vinā cāyam yathā siddhim upāgatā  
tathā kalyānasaṅkappā siddhim gacchanti pāṇinam.
- 20 Devā kālena vassantu vassaṃ vassavalāhakā  
pālayantu mahīpālā dhammato sakalam mahim.
- 21 Yāva tiṭṭhati lokasimim Himavā pabbatuttamo  
tāva tiṭṭhatu saddhammo dhammarājassa satthuno.
- 22 Anena puññena mayā kātena sikkheyyam<sup>6</sup> dhammavaram  
jinassa  
paññāya silena kulena cāti<sup>7</sup> anāgate Ketumatyam bhavey-  
yam.
- 23 Yadā sūtvāna saddhammam Metteyass' eva santike  
pasanno pītiyā mayham pabbajjim<sup>8</sup> jinasāsane.
- 24 Moggallāno ti nāmāham kataṃ puññam idaṃ pure  
yam yam sukham mahantaṃ va sabbam eva samijjhatu.
- 25 Samijjhati yathā buddho lokanātho anuttaro  
tathā<sup>9</sup> samijjhatu mayham cando pannaṃ raso yathā.  
Nibbānapaccayo hotu.<sup>10</sup>

<sup>1</sup> pavassatu KP. <sup>2</sup> dukkham all. <sup>3</sup> gāmā padesā ca issarā all.  
<sup>4</sup> sappīṇabhūtā all. <sup>5</sup> bhavantu ti all. <sup>6</sup> tikheyyam P. <sup>7</sup> cāgo CP.  
<sup>8</sup> pabbajji KP. <sup>9</sup> yadā all. <sup>10</sup> PQS om. this. \* All MSS. here add a  
passage from what is obviously the colophon of the Mahāvamsa Com-  
mentary. This passage is given in my edition of the Mhv. Commentary,  
p. 687, lines 1-11. (Yā ettāvātā... dhāretabbā).

## INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

Details regarding these names will be found in my *Dictionary of Pāli Proper Names* (John Murray, London, 1937).

- Akitti Jātaka **32**. 175.  
 Akkhakkhakkalichātaka **32**. 132.  
 Akkhipūjā **5**. 338.  
 Aggikkhandhopama Sutta **12**. 38; **15**. 203.  
 Aggibrahmā **5**. 476, 509.  
 Aṅkura (v.l. Maṅgara) **5**. 14.  
 Aṅgana **32**. 191.  
 Aṅga-Magadha **1**. 355.  
 Aṅgulimāla **30**. 225.  
 Acala **29**. 134.  
 Accagalla, °gallaka **21**. 6; **33**. 69.  
 Acchimā **2**. 5.  
 Aja-seṭṭhi **32**. 75.  
 Ajapāla-nigrodha **1**. 227, 230; **30**. 211.  
 Ajātasattu **2**. 85, 86; **3**. 16; **4**. 1; **19**. 137; **31**. 30, 34, 166, 167.  
 1. Ajita (monk) **4**. 71.  
 2. Ajita (brahmin, the Bodhisatta) **1**. 30.  
 3. Ajita (king) **2**. 12.  
 Añjana **2**. 71, 72, 73.  
 Añjali° see Pañjali°.  
 Aññāta-Koṇḍañña **2**. 276, 284  
 (see also Koṇḍañña).  
 Aṭṭhamiyā **20**. 48.  
 Atideva **1**. 27.  
 1. Atula **1**. 22.  
 2. Atula **1**. 96.  
 Atthadassī **1**. 67, 72, 75.  
 Anattalakkhaṇa Sutta **1**. 287.  
 Anamatagga Saṃyutta **12**. 35.  
 1. Anurādha (brother of Bhaddakaccānā) **9**. 12, 14; **10**. 91, 94.  
 2. Anurādha (Vijaya's minister) **10**. 94.  
 3. Anurādha (*nakkhatta*) **10**. 94.  
 Anurādhagāma **7**. 47, 48; **9**. 12.  
 Anurādhapura **10**. 94, 125; **11**. 4; **19**. 58; **21**. 8, 16, 41, 51; **22**. 11, 22, 98, 100, 146, 149, 151; **23**. 9, 38; **25**. 109, 131, 174, 232; **26**. 10; **28**. 30, 43, 49, 78; **33**. 57, 62, 80; **34**. 26; **35**. 45, 50, 113; **36**. 23, 64, 73.  
 Anurārāma **35**. 84; **36**. 30, 37.  
 1. Anuruddha, °ddhaka (king) **4**. 2.  
 2. Anuruddha (*Thera*) **4**. 79.  
 Anulatissapabbata (vihāra) **36**. 15.  
 1. Anulā (wife of Mahānāga) **14**. 70, 71; **15**. 21, 24; **18**. 10, 15, 19, 23; **19**. 119, 167.  
 2. Anulā (*maheṣī* of Metteyya) **32**. 244.  
 3. Anulā (Khallātanāga's queen) **33**. 35, 47, 64.  
 4. Anulā (Coranāga's queen) **34**. 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 27, 28, 29, 35.  
 Anotattadaha **1**. 362, 368; **5**. 287, 328; **11**. 30; **29**. 8.  
 Anomadassī **1**. 33, 34, 38.  
 Anomā **1**. 152; **30**. 279.  
 Antarāsobbha **25**. 24.  
 Antoṭṭha **35**. 126.  
 Annabhāra **32**. 179.  
 Aparantaka **12**. 4, 38.  
 Aparaseliyā **5**. 12.  
 Apalāla **30**. 226.  
 Appamāda Vagga **5**. 312.

1. Abhaya (Paṇḍuvāsudeva's son) **9.** 1, 3, 15, 36; **10.** 54, 62, 75, 98, 124.
2. Abhaya (the king of Ojadīpa) **15.** 69, 96.
3. Abhaya (capital of Ojadīpa) **15.** 68, 76.
4. Abhaya (Muṭasīva's eldest son) **21.** 13, 183 (?).
5. Abhaya (Khañjadeva's father) **23.** 126, 127.
6. Abhaya (= Duṭṭhagāmaṇī Abhaya) **32.** 241.
7. Abhaya (= Theraputtābhaya) **26.** 3; **32.** 166, 196, 219.
8. Abhaya (= Abhayanāga) **36.** 46, 48, 49, 54.
9. Abhaya (= Goṭhābhaya or Goṭhakābhaya) **36.** 60; **37.** 30.
10. See also Āmaṇḍagāmaṇī Abhaya; Meghavannābhaya Vaṭṭagāmaṇī°.
- Abhayagallaka (Vihāra) **34.** 8.
- Abhayagiri-vihāra **33.** 83, 85, 99; **35.** 121; **36.** 7, 8, 33, 111; **37.** 11, 12, 14, 16.
- Abhayagirikā **33.** 100, 101.
- Abhayanāga **36.** 42, see also Abhaya 8.
- Abhayapura, °nagara see Abhaya 3.
- Abhayavāpī **10.** 102, 107; **17.** 73; **26.** 32; **34.** 47.
- Abhayuttarathūpa (= Abhayagiri) **35.** 120.
- Abhaya-bhikkhūnupassaya **37.** 43.
- Amitā **2.** 75.
- Amitodana **2.** 74; °danasakka **8.** 18.
- Ambaṅgaṇa **15.** 47.
- Ambatṭhakolajanapada **28.** 48.
- Ambatittha **25.** 17.
- Ambatthala **14.** 6; **36.** 9; Ambatthala-thūpa **34.** 73.
- Ambaduggavāpī **34.** 34.
- Ambaramsī **2.** 64.
- Ambalaṭṭhikapāsāda **27.** 32.
- Ayujjhanagara **2.** 9.
- Aravāla see Āravāla.
- Ariṭṭha (= Mahāriṭṭha) **11.** 25; **18.** 3; **20.** 76.
- Ariṭṭhanagara **2.** 26.
- Ariṭṭhapabbata **10.** 74, 76, 77, 78; **21.** 6.
- Ariṭṭhavihāra **33.** 26.
1. Arindama (the Bodhisatta) **1.** 101.
2. Arindama (king) **2.** 8, 9.
- Ariyavamsakathā **36.** 38.
- Alasandāvihāra **29.** 61.
- Avanti **5.** 250; **13.** 9.
- Avantikā (Āvantikā) **4.** 37.
- Avici **5.** 349.
- Asadisadāna **32.** 183.
- Asandhimittā **5.** 304, 329, 381, 400; **20.** 4.
- Asela **21.** 12, 17.
1. Asoka (prehistoric king) **2.** 54, 55.
2. Asoka (= Dhammāsoka q.v.) **5.** 244, 249, 258, 276, 278, 282, 304, 310, 478, 536; **13.** 9; **31.** 170.
3. Asoka (brahmin) **27.** 23.
- Asokamālaka **15.** 172.
- Asokamālā **33.** 3.
- Asokārāma **5.** 324, 470, 481, 545, 637; **29.** 56.
- Assaji **1.** 286.
- Assayuja-mūsa **18.** 8, 104, 106; **20.** 47.
- Ahogaṅgapabbata **4.** 38, 39; **5.** 542, 573.

## Ā

- Ākāsagaṅgā **29.** 8, 9.
- Ākāsacetiya **33.** 70.
- Ācāraviṭṭhigāma **28.** 30.
- Ājivikā **10.** 120.
- Ānanda **3.** 9, 10, 23, 24, 27, 28, 29, 30, 35; **4.** 78; **29.** 179, 182; **31.** 161.
- Āmaṇḍagāmaṇī-abhaya **35.** 1, 8, 12; Āmaṇḍa **35.** 14, 15; Āmaṇḍiya **35.** 7.

Āyatana Vibhaṅga **5.** 233.  
 Āyupālā **5.** 516.  
 Āravāla (Aravāla) -daha **12.** 12 ;  
 -nāga **12.** 10.  
 Ālambagūnavāpi **36.** 131.  
 Ālavaka **30.** 225, 293.  
 Ālāra **1.** 156, 237.  
 Ālisāra **35.** 85.  
 Ālhaka (= Hatthālhaka) **19.** 177.  
 Āvantikā (see Avantikā).  
 Āsālha (māsa) **1.** 181, 284 ; **3.** 13 ;  
**16.** 2, 17 ; **29.** 22, 199 ; **31.**  
 1, 4, 422.  
 Āsivisūpama Sutta **12.** 30 ; **15.** 3,  
 204.

## I

Iṭṭhiya **12.** 8 ; **13.** 27 ; **20.** 75.  
 Inda **25.** 174.  
 1. Indagutta **5.** 481.  
 2. Indagutta **28.** 66.  
 3. Indagutta (probably = No. 2.)  
**29.** 49, 67, 124 ; **30.** 288, 372 ;  
**31.** 293, 307, 414, 435.  
 Indapattha **2.** 28.  
 Iṅanāga **35.** 15, 45, 46.  
 Isipātana **1.** 239, 275, 277 ; **29.** 50.  
 Isibhūmaṅgaṇa **20.** 63.  
 Issarasamana, °naka (vihāra) **20.**  
 24, 29 ; **35.** 47, 88 ; **36.** 36.

## U

Ukkanagara-vihāra **32.** 192.  
 Uggasena-Nanda **5.** 49.  
 1. Ujjeni (Capital of Avanti) **5.**  
 251, 252, 255, 258, 282 ; **13.**  
 9, 12 ; **29.** 54.  
 2. Ujjeni (in Ceylon) **7.** 49.  
 Uṇṇama **25.** 31.  
 1. Uttara (apostle to Suvanna-  
 bhūmi) **12.** 6, 48.  
 2. Uttara (monk of Viñjhāṭavi)  
**29.** 62, 69.  
 3. Uttara (Sāmaṇera of Ceylon)  
**30.** 151 ; **31.** 441.

4. Uttara (mānava) **1.** 57.  
 Uttaratissārāma **33.** 94.  
 Uttarapassa **35.** 59.  
 Uttarabhikkhūpupassaya **37.** 43.  
 Uttarāsālha-nakkhatta **29.** 24 ;  
**31.** 5, 236, 422.  
 1. - Uttiya (*Thera*) **12.** 8 ; **13.** 27 ;  
**20.** 75.  
 2. Uttiya (king) **20.** 43, 46, 49,  
 62, 66, 68, 73, 81 ; **21.** 1, 13 ;  
**22.** 2, 38.  
 3. Uttiya (brother of king of  
 Kalyāṇi) **22.** 40, 42, 43, 44, 45.  
 4. Uttiya (minister of Vaṭṭagā-  
 maṇi) **33.** 91.  
 Uttiyajanapada **22.** 44.  
 Udayabhadda, Udāyī° **4.** 1, 2.  
 Uddaka **1.** 156, 237.  
 Uddhakandara-vihāra **22.** 32.  
 Uddhacūlābhaya **1.** 669.  
 Upaka **1.** 243, 244, 256, 270,  
 273.  
 Upacara **2.** 2.  
 1. Upatissa (Minister of Vijaya)  
**7.** 47.  
 2. Upatissa (son of Paṇḍuvāsu-  
 deva) **10.** 61.  
 Upatissagāma **7.** 48 ; **8.** 4, 13, 26 ;  
**9.** 17 ; **10.** 3, 55, 62 ; **17.** 114.  
 Upāli. **3.** 30, 31 ; **5.** 409, 412, 417,  
 643.  
 Upāsikā-vihāra **18.** 13 ; **19.** 166 ;  
**20.** 30.  
 Uposatha **2.** 2.  
 Uppala-seṭṭhi **23.** 133, 137.  
 Uppalavanna **7.** 5.  
 Ubhaka (v.l. Usaka) **5.** 15.  
 Ummāda-Cittā **9.** 6, 17, 18 (see also  
 Cittā).  
 Ummāda-Phussadeva **23.** 136, 142,  
 148 ; **25.** 198 ; (see also Phus-  
 sadeva).  
 Uruceṭiya (= Mahāceṭiya) **33.** 21 ;  
**34.** 42, 45, 54.  
 Uru-Dhammarakkhita (= Mahā°)  
**29.** 53.  
 Uru-Buddharakkhita (= Mahā°)  
**29.** 52.

- Urubodhi (= Mahābodhi) **34. 60.**  
 1. Uruvela (Minister of Vijaya) **7. 48.**  
 2. Uruvela (brother of Bhadda-Kaccānā) **9. 12.**  
 Uruvela-Kassapa **1. 301, 327, 337, 355.**  
 Uruvela-gāma (in Ceylon) **7. 49; 9. 12; 35. 58.**  
 Uruvelapaṭṭana **28. 78.**  
 Uruvelā (in India) **1. 240, 296, 300; 30. 216, 281.**  
 Usaka see Ubhaka.

## E

- Ekacakkhu **2. 19, 31.**  
 Ekadvārika-vihāra **35. 58.**  
 Ekanālika-chātaka **36. 20.**  
 Ekabohārikā **5. 4.**  
 Erakāvilla-vihāra **37. 41.**  
 Erāvaṇa **17. 13; 25. 233.**  
 Eḷāra **21. 17, 50, 51, 54, 60; 22. 3, 13, 14, 18, 21, 98, 143, 155; 23. 4, 48; 25. 135, 136, 138, 143, 160, 163, 164, 166, 175, 177, 180, 187, 189.**

## O

- Okkāka **2. 56, 64, 66.**  
 Okkā mukha **2. 66.**  
 Ojadīpa **15. 69, 73, 74, 91, 95.**  
 Osadhī **19. 76; 31. 345.**

## K

- Kakuttha-nadī **30. 229.**  
 Kakudhā-vāpi **15. 61.**  
 Kakusandha **1. 112, 113, 117; 15. 66, 70; 17. 60; 19. 66.**  
 Kakkhala (nickname for Jetṭha-tissa) **36. 122.**  
 1. Kaccānā **2: 71, 72.**  
 2. Kaccānā see Bhaddakaccānā; Kaccāyā **9. 16.**

- Kaccha-(°aka) titha **10. 69; 23. 25, 38; 25. 27.**  
 Kaṇaka-Nanda **5. 49.**  
 Kaṇakanandā **15. 127.**  
 Kaṇirajānu-Tissa **35. 9, 12.**  
 Kaṇirapabbhāra **35. 11.**  
 Kaṇṭaka-thūpa (v.l. Katthaka) cf. Kaṇḍaka° **33. 24.**  
 Kaṇṭhaka see Kanthaka.  
 Kaṇḍaka-cetiya (v.l. Kandhaka) cf. Kantaka° **16. 15.**  
 Kaṇḍanagara-kaṇḍu° see Kandara  
 Kaṇḍula, see Kuṇḍala  
 Kaṇḍhaka see Kaṇḍaka.  
 Kaṇṇagoccha **2. 35.**  
 Kaṇṇikajanapada **23. 126.**  
 Kaṇḥajinā **30. 238.**  
 Kattika **12. 2; 17. 1; 28; 18. 111, 118.**  
 Katthaka see Kaṇṭaka.  
 Kathāvattuppakaraṇa **5. 639.**  
 Kadamba-nadī **7. 47; 15. 13, 69; 22. 150, 152; 34. 80.**  
 Kaniṭṭhatissa **36. 6, 18.**  
 Kantbaka (v.l. Kaṇṭhaka, Kanda-ka) **1. 150, 151.**  
 Kanthakanivatta-cetiya **30. 278.**  
 Kandara-vihāra (v.l. Kaṇḍanagara° Kaṇḍu°) **21. 6; 33. 15.**  
 Kandarāhīnaka-vihāra (v.l. Kuñ-jara°) **33. 26.**  
 Kapālakandadvāra **35. 34.**  
 Kapi Jātaka **35. 31.**  
 Kapila (amacca) **36. 41.**  
 Kapilapura (= Kapilavatthu) **2. 14.**  
 Kapilavatthu **2. 69; 30. 219.**  
 1. Kapisīsa (Damiḷa chief) **25. 27. v.l. Kavissara.**  
 2. Kapisīsa (Vatṭagāmaṇi's minister) **33. 70, 71.**  
 Kappa (Damiḷa chief) **25. 29.**  
 Kappakanagara **25. 29.**  
 Kappakandara-gāma **23. 103, 108.**  
 Kappakandara-nadī **24. 36. 32. 136.**  
 Kappāsavansaṇḍa **1. 297; 30. 215.**



- Kappukagāma-vihāra **36.** 29.  
 Kambalavasabha **2.** 17.  
 Kambugallaka see Hambu°.  
 Karaṇḍakaṇḍa-vāpi **36.** 4. v.l. Ratthevannoka.  
 Karinda-nadī **32.** 31.  
 Kalanda-vihāra **34.** 91; **37.** 41.  
 Kalahanagara **10.** 51.  
 Kalārajanaka **2.** 53, 57.  
 Kāliṅga **30.** 239.  
 Kalumbuhālaka see Kolamba°  
 Kalyānaka **2.** 2.  
 Kalyāṇī (Kalyāṇidesa = °janapada, visaya) **1.** 700, 711; **15.** 182, 183; **22.** 36, 63.  
 Kalyāṇika-vihāra **32.** 188; **36.** 17, 34.  
 Kalyāṇicetiya **1.** 712.  
 Kavissara See Kapisisa 1.  
 Kasmīra-Gandhāra **12.** 3, 10, 29, 32; **29.** 58.  
 1. Kassapa (Buddha) **1.** 112, 123, 126, 131; **5.** 232; **15.** 142, 147; **17.** 62; **19.** 67; **23.** 9, 29, 63, 87; **27.** 23.  
 2. Kassapa (brāhmaṇa, the Bodhisatta) **1.** 69.  
 3. Kassapa (= Mahā-Kassapa q.v.) **31.** 165.  
 Kassapiyā **5.** 9.  
 Kākāṇḍaka **4.** 32.  
 Kākāṇḍaputta, °atraja see Yasa.  
 Kākavanna-Tissa **1.** 675; **15.** 193; **22.** 35, 41, 61, 63, 64, 153; **23.** 23; **24.** 3; **27.** 15, 18; **32.** 241  
 Kākavallī **32.** 179.  
 Kājaraggāma **19.** 100, 113.  
 Kāla (= Mahākāla) **1.** 160; **31.** 22, 174.  
 Kālakārāma Sutta **12.** 43.  
 Kālacampaka **31.** 51.  
 Kālapāsāṇavāpi **37.** 49.  
 Kālapāsāda-pariveṇa **15.** 231.  
 Kālapabbata **10.** 36. See also Kāsa°  
 Kālamattikavāpi **36.** 130.  
 Kālalena **33.** 7.  
 Kālavela **10.** 6, 102, 121; Kālavēlaka **37.** 44.  
 Kālasena **7.** 34.  
 Kālāyanakaṇṇika **34.** 91.  
 Kālāsoka **4.** 27, 28, 51, 83; **5.** 14, 47.  
 Kāliṅga-rājā **6.** 1.  
 Kālivāpi **35.** 96.  
 Kāsapabbata (v.l. Kāja°) **25.** 132.  
 Kāsipura **1.** 229, 239, 242.  
 Kāsī **5.** 419.  
 Kiki **15.** 166.  
 Kinnaka (v.l. Bhinnaka.) **21.** 13.  
 Kittiḡama **23.** 91, 97.  
 Kimicchika-taṇḍula **33.** 27.  
 Kukkuṭagiri-pariveṇa **36.** 10.  
 Kukkuṭārāma **5.** 427; **37.** 15.  
 Kuñcanaḡa **36.** 19, 21, 22.  
 Kuṭakaṇṇa-Tissa **34.** 29.  
 Kuñjarahīnaka see Kandra°.  
 Kuṭumbikaputta-Tissa **24.** 43. (probably the same in **32.** 193 called Sarakabhattagāhaka).  
 Kūṭṭāli-vihāra **22.** 65.  
 1. Kuṇḍala (a hunter) **22.** 170.  
 2. Kuṇḍala ( an elephant) **22.** 9, 17, 173; **23.** 1; **24.** 24, 56, 64; **25.** 13, 50, 59, 69, 71, 78, 88, 109, 165, 175, 195, 201; **31.** 117.  
 Kuṇḍalitissa-vihāra **36.** 33, v.l. Kulāli°.  
 Kuṇḍali **23.** 35, 36.  
 Kunti-Kinnarī **5.** 520.  
 Kuntiputtā **5.** 536.  
 Kupikkala-Mahātissa **33.** 51, 69, 77. See also Mahātissa.  
 Kubukandha-nadī **34.** 92.  
 Kumāraseṭṭhi **23.** 103.  
 Kumbālaka (vāpi) **37.** 48. v.l. Kumbhālaka.  
 Kumbhaṇḍa (nigaṇṭha) **10.** 117.  
 Kumbhigallaka-vihāra **35.** 87.  
 Kurundavāsoka-vihāra **33.** 31.  
 Kulatthavāpi **25.** 162.

Kulumbala-vihāra (v.l. Galambaka) **33. 8.**

Kulumbiyaṅgaṇa-gāma **23. 110.**

Kulālitissa see Kuṇḍalitissa.

Kulumbariyakaṇṇikā **23. 73.**

Kuveni (v.l. Kuveṇā) **7. 11, 33, 69, 70, 72.**

Kuvera **5. 357, 361, 389.**

Kusa **2. 61; 30. 326.**

Kusāvati **2. 6.**

Kusinārā **1. 667; 2. 47; 3. 2.**

Kelāsakūṭa-vihāra **32. 192.**

Kelāsamahā-vihāra **29. 66.**

Kelivaṭṭa see Koṭṭivāta.

Kevaṭṭa-Nanda **5. 51.**

Kokavāta **37. 42, 47.**

Koṭagāma **23. 27.**

Koṭapabbata **23. 91, °vihāra 22. 67; 23. 100.**

Koṭigāma **31. 55, 56.**

Koṭunnamalaya **32. 163.**

Koṭṭhalatā-vihāra **22. 59.**

Koṇḍagamana **1. 112, 118; 15. 105, 108; 17. 61; 19. 66.**

Koṭṭijanapada (v.l. Koṭi°) **30. 87.**

Koṭṭivāta (v.l. Kelivaṭṭa) **30. 65, 84.**

1. Koṇḍañña **1. 8, 11.**

2. Koṇḍañña (= Aññā-Koṇḍañña) **2. 237.**

Koraṇḍavaṇṇa **5. 14.**

Koraḅya (v.l. Korasa) **5. 15.**

Kolambagāmaka-vāpi **35. 95.**

Kolambahālaka-gāma **25. 193.**

Kolambahālaka-vihāra **21. 5.**

Kolambālaka **33. 43.**

Koliyā **31. 15; Koliyarājā 31. 19, 38, 163, 169.**

Kosambī **2. 33; 4. 37; 29. 53.**

Kosalarājā **1. 298; 32. 183.**

Kohāla (vāpi) **35. 96.**

## Kh

Khajjanīyaka Sutta **15. 220.**

Khañjadeva **23. 3, 127, 130, 132; 25. 100** see also Deva.

Khandhakā **36. 68.**

Khandhāvārapitṭhi **25. 48.**

Khallāṭa-Nāga **33. 28, 32, 34.**

Khānu (Damiḷa warrior and his stronghold) **25. 30.**

Khānuvāpi **37. 47.**

Khujjanāga (v.l. Kuṇḍa° Kuḍḍa°) **36. 18.**

Khujjasobhita **4. 68, 77.**

1. Khema (the Bodhisatta) **1. 114.**

2. Khema (king) **15. 91.**

Khemavati **15. 91.**

Khemārāma **25. 23.**

## G

Gaṅgarūji **36. 15.**

1. Gaṅgā (= Gaṅges) **5. 54, 55, 59, 542, 573; 8. 20, 24; 11. 30; 31. 19, 20, 55, 71.**

2. Gaṅgā (= Mahāvālukaṅgā) **10. 53, 69; 21. 7; 22. 210; 23. 25, 56; 25. 17, 21, 44, 46; 28. 37; 37. 50.**

Gaṅgāscnakaḥabbata (vihāra) **37. 41.**

Gajabāhu, °bāhuka-gāmaṇī **35. 116, 124.**

Gaṇḍamba **17. 89; 30. 220; 31. 338, 406.**

Gaṇṭṭhapāli-vihāra **22. 65.**

Gambhīra-nadī **7. 47; 28. 13.**

Gayā **1. 256.**

Gayā-Kassapa **1. 467.**

Galambaka see Kulumbula.

Galamba-tittha **25. 86.**

Gallakapittha **17. 113.**

Gavapāna-dāna **1. 16.**

Gavampati **1. 292.**

Gavara **25. 24.**

Gavaratissa-vihāra **36. 2.**

Gaviṭa **23.** 133.

Gāmaṇivāpi **10.** 114, 119.

1. Gāmaṇi (town and its commander.)
2. Gāmaṇi (= Dīghagāmaṇi) **9.** 18.
3. Gamaṇi (brother of Bhaddakaccānā) **9.** 9.
4. Gamaṇi (= Duṭṭhagāmaṇi q.v.) **22.** 205, 209; **23.** 89, 98, 109, 125, 132, 148, 156, 157, 163, 164; **24.** 1, 5, 62, 67; **25.** 40, 149, 171; **27.** 18.

Gāmaṇi-Abhaya (= Duṭṭhagāmaṇi q.v.) **22.** 183; **23.** 2, 18, 49; **25.** 33; **27.** 13; **31.** 165.

Gāmaṇitissa-vāpi **35.** 121.

1. Giri (janapada) **23.** 79, 110.
2. Giri (Nigaṇṭha) **10.** 116.
3. Giri (Nigaṇṭha) **33.** 45.

Girikaṇḍadesa **10.** 100.

Girikandapabbata **10.** 38.

Girikaṇḍasiva **10.** 38, 75, 100.

Girikumbhila-vihāra **35.** 14, 25.

Girikola **25.** 105.

Girigāma **20.** 25.

Giridīpa **1.** 184, 188, 619, 624, 627, 630, 633, 634, 635.

Girinelavāhanaka-vihāra **21.** 6.

Giribbaja (= Rājagaha) **5.** 419.

Giribhaṇḍapūjā **34.** 83.

Giribhojaka **23.** 112, 116, 123.

Girimekhalā **30.** 206; **32.** 89.

Giriloha **22.** 11.

Girihālīka-vihāra **35.** 126.

Guttika **21.** 10; **22.** 2.

Gokaṇṇa-vihāra. **37.** 41.

Gokulikā **5.** 45.

Goṭapabbata-vihāra **35.** 125.

Goṭha (= Goṭhayimbara) **25.** 60, 94, 95.

Goṭhakābhaya, Goṭhābhaya (king) **36.** 58, 91, 95, 97, 98.

Goṭhayimbara **23.** 2, 90; **25.** 70, 74.

1. Goṭhābhaya see Goṭhakābhaya, Abhaya and Meghavāṇābhaya.

2. Goṭhābhaya (Thera) **36.** 115.

3. Goṭhābhaya (ruler of Rohaṇa) **15.** 192; **22.** 34, 35; **23.** 92.

Goṭhābhaya-Tissa **24.** 87. v.l. Godhagata.

Goṇa, Goṇaka-nadī **35.** 13, 114, v.l. Honaka.

Goṇagāmapaṭṭana **8.** 25.

1. Gotama (Buddha) **1.** 21, 334; **15.** 29, 180; **30.** 210, 235; **31.** 290.

2. Gotama (Thera) **22.** 181.

3. Gotama (Thera of Piyaṅgudīpa) **24.** 42, 48, 50.

Godha (= Goṭhayimbara) **23.** 80.

Godhagata see Goṭhābhaya-Tissa.

Godha-Tissa **25.** 8.

Govisānaka-Nanda **5.** 50.

## Gh.

\*Ghaṭikāra **1.** 126, 127.

Ghositārāma **29.** 53.

## C

Caṇḍavajji **5.** 404, 426, 434, 458.

Caṇḍāsoka (= Dhammāsoka) **5.** 496.

Catunīkāyika Thera **33.** 74.

Catussālā **15.** 56, 59; (Catusālā) **35.** 89; **37.** 15.

Cattāro (Caturō) Mahārājāno **1.** 334; **30.** 290; **31.** 282, 303; Catumahārājā **21.** 48.

Canda **10.** 31, 34, 52, 97.

1. Candagutta (king) **5.** 107, 110, 116, 117, 119, 121, 122, 124, 126, 132, 135, 144, 152, 159, 170, 246.

2. Candagutta (Thera) **29.** 64, 69, 119.

Candaguttika-Nanda **5.** 50.

Candanagāma **19.** 100, 113.

- Candamukha **2**. 67.  
 Candamukhasiva **35**. 20, 46, 49.  
 Candimā **2**. 67.  
 Campaka **2**. 39.  
 Cambuṭṭhi (vāpi) **35**. 96.  
 Carako **2**. 2.  
 Cānukka **5**. 60, 62, 68, 120.  
 Citta **10**. 6, 102, 121.  
 Cittaupatṭhānasālā **34**. 67.  
 Cittakūṭa **31**. 337.  
 Cittagutta **29**. 63, 69.  
 Cittapabbata **23**. 5.  
 Cittamāsa **1**. 191, 683.  
 Citta-yamaka **5**. 454.  
 Cittaramsi **2**. 64.  
 Cittarāja **10**. 105.  
 Cittalapabbata **22**. 65; **23**. 133;  
**24**. 18; **35**. 82.  
 Cittasālā **20**. 72.  
 Cittā **9**. 1, 26, 32, see also Ummāda-  
 cittā.  
 Cīravāpi **37**. 49.  
 Cunda **30**. 227.  
 Cūlakatissa **32**. 191.  
 Cūlagallaka **35**. 13.  
 Cūlaṅganapāsāda **19**. 170, 172.  
 Cūlaṅganiyapitṭhi **24**. 29; **32**. 164;  
 °yudḍha **32**. 135.  
 Cūlanāgapabbata **34**. 92.  
 Cūlapāsāda **15**. 239.  
 Cūlapitṭhi **37**. 43.  
 Cūlahatṭhipadopama Sutta **14**. 27.  
 Cūlābhaya **35**. 12, 14.  
 Cūlāmaṇi-cetiya **17**. 38.  
 Cūlodara **1**. 682, 686.  
 Cetaraṭṭha **30**. 244.  
 Cetāvīgāma **17**. 113.  
 Cetiya **2**. 3.  
 Cetiypabbata and °vihāra **16**.  
 4, 21; **17**. 17, 40, 41; **19**. 112;  
**20**. 14, 17, 23, 47, 62; **21**. 34;  
**23**. 35; **34**. 31, 66, 77, 80; **35**.  
 11, 81; **36**. 130.  
 Cetiya-vāda **5**. 5.  
 Cetiya-vihāra **33**. 24; **35**. 10.

Cora-Nāga **34**. 11, 13, 16. see also  
 Mahānāga.

Cola **21**. 17.

Colika-Saṅghamitta **36**. 112.

## Ch

- Chattapāsāda **34**. 67; **36**. 26.  
 Chaddanta-kula **22**. 169.  
 Chaddanta-daha **5**. 270, 272.  
 Channa (v.l. Chanta) **1**. 150; **30**.  
 275.  
 Channāgarā **5**. 7.  
 Challūra **37**. 47.  
 Chātapabbata **11**. 10.  
 Chinda (warrior and fortress) **25**.  
 30.  
 Chindalacittaka see Niṭṭhulacittaka.

## J

- Jananagara (v.l. Roja°) **2**. 37.  
 Jambukola **11**. 23, 38; **18**. 8;  
**19**. 36, 40, 48, 110; **20**. 36.  
 Jambudīpa **1**. 125, 179, 652;  
**3**. 13; **5**. 13, 44, 101, 127, 155,  
 220, 242, 245, 298, 497, 544,  
 644; **14**. 13, 18; **15**. 104, 141;  
**17**. 9, 186; **18**. 54, 55, 56, 61, 103,  
 114; **19**. 12, 17; **20**. 2; **27**. 6;  
**29**. 67; **32**. 80.  
 Jayanta **15**. 144, 146, 171.  
 Jayavāpi **10**. 101.  
 Jayasaṅkheyya **1**. 33.  
 1. Jayasena (king) **2**. 69.  
 2. Jayasena (Thera) **29**. 132, 152.  
 Javamālatittha **24**. 36; **32**. 136.  
 Jālika **5**. 15.  
 1. Jāli (king) **2**. 67.  
 2. Jāli (Vessantara's son) **30**.  
 238.  
 Jīva, Jivaka **8**. 27, 28.  
 Jivahattha **7**. 62.  
 Jutindhara **10**. 63.  
 Jūjaka **30**. 249, 250, 251, 254  
**32**. 182.

- Jetṭhatissa **36.** 116, 117, 118, 125, 129, 131; **37.** 1.  
 Jetṭhamāsa **13.** 16, 23; **25.** 132.  
 Jetṭhamūlanakkhatta **14.** 2.  
 1. Jetavana (in India) **1.** 681, 707, 709, 720; **30.** 220; see also Jetārāma and Jetuyyāna.  
 2. Jetavana (in Ceylon) **37.** 33.  
 Jetārāma (= Jetavana) **29.** 51.  
 Jetuttara **1.** 133; **30.** 254.  
 Jetuyyāna (= Jetavana) **1.** 693.  
 Jotiuyyāna **37.** 33.  
 Jotipāla **1.** 124.  
 Jotiya **10.** 115.  
 Jotiyageha **10.** 119.  
 Jotivana (= Nandanavana) **15.** 228, 229, 243.

## T

- Takkasilā **2.** 45; **5.** 61, 598.  
 Tagarasikhi **32.** 180.  
 Tatiya-Saṅgīti **1.** 212.  
 Tanavela, Tanasīva, see Tānavela, Tānasīva.  
 Tapassu **30.** 213.  
 Tamba **25.** 31.  
 1. Tambapaṇṇi (dīpa) **6.** 56; **7.** 43; **14.** 43; **17.** 33, 160; **18.** 26; **19.** 131, 132, 133; **30.** 127; **31.** 85, 139, 140, 169, 176, 216, 310, 402; **32.** 146; **34.** 28.  
 2. Tambapaṇṇi (nagara) **7.** 40, 80.  
 Tambapiṭṭhi **28.** 38.  
 Tambugalla, see Hambu°.  
 Talaṅgavihāra **32.** 189.  
 Tānavela **35.** 126.  
 Tānasīva **33.** 54, 55, 64, 65; Siva, **33.** 67.  
 Tāmalitti **2.** 49; **11.** 38; **19.** 8.  
 Tālissara **2.** 46.  
 Tāvattimsa **1.** 87, 342, 412, 414; **5.** 234; **17.** 22; **25.** 236; **27.** 21, 34; **30.** 120, 130; **31.** 372.  
 Tittira Jātaka **5.** 595.  
 Tittihamba **25.** 21.  
 Tittihārāma **33.** 43.  
 Tintakolasisa **29.** 11.  
 Timbarū **31.** 287.  
 Tiya = Tissa 8.  
 Tivakka **19.** 55, 100, 112.  
 Tivaṅka **2.** 44.  
 1. (Tissa Buddha) **1.** 84, 90.  
 2. Tissa (Brahmā) **5.** 402, 407, 436, 444, 460, 638, 639, 643.  
 3. Tissa (= Moggaliputta-Tissā) **5.** 436.  
 4. Tissa (brother of Dhammāsoka) **5.** 244, 276, 544, 556.  
 5. Tissa (son of Kunti-kinnarī) **5.** 521, 525, 530.  
 6. Tissa (= Devānampiyatissa) **5.** 304; **15.** 199.  
 7. Tissa (= Saddhātissa) **22.** 188, 205; **24.** 3, 23, 28, 30, 56, 64, 70, 71, 76, 77, 86, 89, 93, 103, 106; **25.** 6, 280; **32.** 3, 5, 12, 13, 201.  
 8. Tissa (= Brāhmaṇatissa) **33.** 38 v.l. Tiya.  
 9. Tissa (father of Mahāsoṇa) **23.** 73.  
 10. Tissa (Duṭṭhagāmaṇī's minister) **24.** 31, 37, 41, 44, 45, 47, 53.  
 11. See Kuṭumbikaputta-Tissa.  
 12. Tissa (Thera of Hambugallaka) **33.** 73, 77, 94.  
 13. Tissa (minister of Vaṭṭagāmaṇī) **33.** 94.  
 14. Tissa (son of Mahācūla) **34.** 15, 17.  
 15. Tissa (= Vohāratissa q.v.) **36.** 27, 54.  
 16. Tissa (brother of Abhayanāga) **36.** 54.  
 17. Tissa (monk in Mahāsena's time) **37.** 32, 38.  
 1. Tissamahāvihāra **22.** 65, 72; **24.** 22, **25.** 3, see also Tissārāma.  
 2. Tissamahāvihāra (in Nāga-dīpa) **20.** 36; Tissavihāra; **36.** 36.  
 Tissarājamaṇḍapa **36.** 31.  
 Tissavaḍḍhamānaka **35.** 84; **37.** 48.

1. Tissavāpi **20.** 29; **21.** 22; **23.** 41, 47; **26.** 11, 12, 13, 17; **35.** 16, 38, 49; **36.** 59.

2. Tissavāpi (probably in Rohaṇa) **35.** 32.

Tissavihāra see Tissamahāvihāra **2.** Tissā **20.** 6.

1. Tissārāma (=Mahāmeghavāna) **15.** 199, 205; **27.** 38.

2. Tissārāma (in Jotivana) **15.** 229, 230, 242.

Tumbarakandara **10.** 3.

Tumbariyaṅgaṇa **10.** 64, 68.

Tulādhārapabbata **23.** 149.

Tulādhāra (vihāra) **35.** 30.

Tusita **1.** 136; **30.** 259; **32.** 223, 224, 227, 229; **33.** 13.

Tebhatika-Jaṭilā **1.** 353; **30.** 216.

Tobalanāgapabbata (vihāra) **35.** 126.

## Th

Thūpārambhana-Sattāha **32.** 143

Thūpārāma **1.** 719; **15.** 216; **17.** 57, 100, 116, 118; **19.** 112, 140; **20.** 15, 27, 72; **23.** 42; **33.** 17, 23; **34.** 40; **35.** 3, 81, 88, 92; **36.** 4, 106, 114, 128; **37.** 27.

Thūlatthana, <sup>o</sup>aka **33.** 15, 16, 18, 19.

Therapassa-pariveṇa **15.** 237.

Theraputtābhaya **23.** 3, 102; **25.** 60, 97; **26.** 2; **32.** 26, 29, 31, see also Abhaya 7.

Therambatthalaka (vihāra) **36.** 106.

Theravāda **5.** 2, 6, 10; **33.** 100, 101.

Therānambandhamālaka **20.** 58.

Therikā **3.** 40; **5.** 1.

## D

Dakapāsāṇa (vihāra) **35.** 125.

Dakkhīṇa-Malaya **35.** 29.

Dakkhinamūla-vihāra **36.** 33.

Dakkhīṇa-vihāra **33.** 91; **35.** 5; **36.** 12, 13, 35, 107; Dakkhīṇārāma **37.** 32.

Dakkhīṇa-vihārakā **33.** 101.

1. Dakkhīṇāgiri (in Ujjeni) **13.** 46; **29.** 54.

2. Dakkhīṇāgiri (in Ceylon) **33.** 7.

Dakkhīṇārāma, see Dakkhīṇa-vihāra.

Dakkhīṇāvāntikā **4.** 39.

Daṇḍapāṇi **2.** 73.

Datta **35.** 51.

Dantageha **34.** 37.

Damiḷā **21.** 10, 15; **22.** 5, 11, 102, 204, 210; **23.** 12, 14; **24.** 5, 8; **25.** 16, 22, 66, 98, 102, 107, 128, 159, 232, 256; **28.** 6; **32.** 27, 117; **33.** 39, 40, 41, 42, 56, 62, 63; **34.** 24; **36.** 49.

Damiḷādevī **35.** 48.

Dalhanemi **32.** 78.

Dasaratha **2.** 62.

Dāṭhika **33.** 61, 62, 80.

Dāmahālaka (vihāra) **36.** 68.

Dārubhatika-Tissa **34.** 22, 25.

Dāsaka **5.** 409, 410, 417, 421, 423.

Disampati **2.** 60.

Dighagāmaṇi **9.** 16, 20, 26, see also Gāmaṇi 2.

Dighacaṅkamaṇa-pariveṇa **15.** 235.

Dighajantu <sup>o</sup>tuka **25.** 136, 145, 150, 157, 159, 160, 187.

Dīghathūnikā **24.** 32.

Dīghabāhugallaka **34.** 9.

Dīghavāpi **1.** 715, **24.** 4, 23, 24, 86, 106; **32.** 3; **33.** 9, 14.

Dīghavāpi-vihāra **33.** 10.

Dīghasandana **15.** 239.

Dīghasandasenāpati-pariveṇa **15.** 241.

1. Dīghābhaya (Kakavaṇṇatissa's son) **23.** 24, 26, 30, 34.

2. Dīghābhaya (Damiḷa chief) **25.** 26.

Dīghābhayaḡallaka **25.** 26.

Dīghāvu (minister and his settlement) **9.** 13, 16.

Dīpaṅkara **1.** 6, 7.

Dutthagāmaṇi **1.** 675; **15.** 194, 198; **22.** 3, 15; **24.** 16, 24, 36, 58; **25.** 1, 129, 134, 175, 185, 210, 219, 238; **27.** 8, 15; **28.** 12; **30.** 1, 136; **31.** 41, 140, 234, 296, 325; **32.** 242; **33.** 1. see also Abhaya 6, Gāmaṇi 4 and Gāmaṇi-Abhaya.

- Dutiya-Saṅgīti **1.** 207, 675; **4.** 85.  
 Duppasaha **2.** 10.  
 Dubbalavāpītiṣṣa (vihāra) **33.** 8; **36.** 17.  
 Dussathūpa **31.** 67.  
 Dūratissaka-vāpi **33.** 9; **37.** 18.  
 Dūra-vāpi **35.** 32.  
 1. Deva (= Khañjadeva) **23.** 127.  
 2. Deva (= Mahādeva) **29.** 58.  
 Devakūṭa **15.** 68, 72.  
 Devagabbha **5.** 171, 191.  
 Devatā (= Puradevatā) **25.** 208.  
 Devatthera **36.** 29.  
 Devadatta **2.** 76.  
 Devadaha **2.** 71.  
 Devadaha-Sakka **2.** 71.  
 Devadūta Sutta **12.** 33; **14.** 78; **16.** 20.  
 Devala (= Kāladevala) **30.** 265.  
 Devaṣeṭṭhi **5.** 253.  
 Devānampiyatissa **11.** 6, 7, 15, 19, 42; **13.** 15, 18; **14.** 3; **15.** 198, 242; **17.** 19; **18.** 20; **19.** 21, 38; **20.** 14, 38, 41; **22.** 1, 23; **27.** 7; **36.** 128.  
 Devī (= Vedisādevī) **13.** 8, 10, 20, 21.  
 1. Doṇa (brahmin) **30.** 234; **31.** 17.  
 2. Dona (town) **25.** 24.  
 Doṇika **13.** 126.  
 Dola **19.** 169.  
 Dolapabbataka **10.** 53.  
 Dvāramaṇḍala **10.** 2, 4; **17.** 113; **23.** 35.

## Dh

- Dhaja-pariveṇa **11.** 10.  
 Dhataratṭha **5.** 357.  
 Dhanananda **5.** 52, 59, 73, 150.  
 Dhanapāla-Samāgama **30.** 225.  
 Dhanasiddhika-Nanda **5.** 51.  
 1. Dhāmmagutta (king) **2.** 25.  
 2. Dhāmmagutta (Paṭhavivāsika) **32.** 188.

- Dhammaguttikā **5.** 8.  
 Dhammacakka-pavattana (Sutta) **1.** 277; **15.** 224; **30.** 215.  
 Dhammadassi **1.** 67, 75, 77.  
 Dhammadinna **32.** 189.  
 Dhammahañḍāgārika (Ānanda) **29.** 85.  
 Dhāmmapālā **5.** 516.  
 Dhammarakkhita **29.** 164, 168, 170. See also Uru°, Mahā and Yoṇa° (**29.** 68.)  
 Dhammarucikā **5.** 13.  
 1. Dhammasena (king) **2.** 59.  
 2. Dhammasena (monk) **29.** 50, 67.  
 Dhāmmasenāpati (Sāriputta) **32.** 99.  
 Dhāmmāsoka **1.** 208, 212; **5.** 400, 495, 496, 517, 545; **11.** 18, 19, 24, 41; **17.** 27, 95; **18.** 4, 14, 48, 54; **19.** 36; **20.** 1, 5, 13; **31.** 35, 39.  
 Dhāmmottariyā **5.** 7.  
 Dhātusenapabbata **37.** 42.  
 Dhisallā **7.** 62.  
 Dhūmarakkhapabbata **10.** 55, 62, 73.  
 Dhotodana **2.** 74.

## N

- Nakulanagara **23.** 126; **33.** 36.  
 Nagara (gāma) **10.** 77.  
 Nagarāṅgana (vihāra) **21.** 2, 4.  
 Naggadīpa **6.** 54.  
 Nadī-Kassapa **1.** 458.  
 1. Nanda (Thera) **30.** 220.  
 2. Nanda (= Dhanananda) **5.** 35, 40, 47.  
 Nandatissa **36.** 14.  
 1. Nandanavana (in Ceylon) **15.** 1, 10, 14, 203, 204, 220, 224, 228.  
 2. Nandanavana (in Tāvatiṃsa) **15.** 210; **31.** 97, 132.  
 Nandasārathī **22.** 155, 161.  
 Nandasena **29.** 140.  
 Nandā (Therī) **4.** 59.

- Nandigāma-vihāra **35.** 58.  
 Nanduttara **31.** 55, 74.  
 Nandi **5.** 15.  
 Nandimnitta **23.** 2, 8, 14, 16, 22;  
**25.** 2, 49, 53, 59, 87, 90, 93, 137.  
 see also Mitta 3.  
 Naradeva **2.** 36.  
 Navaratha **2.** 62.  
 Nāgacatukka **14.** 45; **16.** 8.  
 Nāgadāsaka **4.** 4, 5, 26.  
 Nāgādīpa **1.** 684, 691, 694; **20.**  
**36;** **35.** 125; **36.** 9, 36.  
 Nāgadeva **2.** 39.  
 Nāgamahāvihāra **35.** 31, see also  
 Nāgavihāra.  
 Nāgamālaka **15.** 134, 172.  
 Nāgavana (= Mahānāgavana) **17-**  
**16.**  
 Nāgavihāra (= Mahānāgavihāra)  
**22.** 32.  
 Nāgaloka **31.** 16.  
 Nāgasena **2.** 59.  
 Nārada **1.** 33, 47, 51.  
 Nārivāhana-yāna **27.** 50.  
 Nālika (Damila and his stronghold)  
**25.** 26.  
 Nigaṇṭhārāma **33.** 81.  
 Nigrodha (Sāmanera) **5.** 280, 286,  
 304.  
 Nigrodhasālā **22.** 159, 161.  
 Niṭṭhulacittaka **23.** 79.  
 Nipuna **2.** 67.  
 Nimi **2.** 53.  
 Nimmila (= Suranimmila) **23.**  
 28, 31, 44, 60.  
 Niyelatissārāma **36.** 15.  
 Niliya **34.** 24.  
 Nivattagiri-(nagara) **25.** 112.  
 Nivattacetiya **15.** 13.  
 Nerañjarā **1.** 159, 318, 429; **30.**  
 282.  
 Neru **2.** 5.
- P**
- Pacchimarājini **10.** 107.  
 Pajāpatī **2.** 73, 76.  
 Pajjaraka **15.** 70, 73.  
 Pajjunna **31.** 426.  
 Pajjota-nagara **25.** 133.  
 Pañcanikāyikā Therā **32.** 22.  
 Pañcavaggiyā **1.** 237, 238, 274.  
 Pañcasikha **30.** 202; **31.** 285.  
 Pañjalipabbata **32.** 31.  
 Paññattivāda **5.** 5.  
 Pañhambamālaka **20.** 55.  
 Paṭhamacetiya **14.** 54, 55, 60; **19**  
**112;** **20.** 30.  
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti **1.** 203.  
 Paṭhavivāsika (= Dhammaguttā  
 q.v.) **32.** 188.  
 Paṇḍaka see Bhaṇḍaka.  
 Paṇḍavapabbata **1.** 153; **30.** 280.  
 Paṇḍavāpi-vihāra **34.** 95.  
 Paṇḍukābhaya **9.** 34; **10.** 29, 33,  
 38, 53, 91, 123.  
 1. Pandurājā **7.** 53, 78.  
 2. Paṇḍurājā (= Paṇḍuvāsudeva)  
**9.** 17.  
 Paṇḍula **10.** 27, 28, 52.  
 Paṇḍulagāma **10.** 28.  
 Paṇḍuvāsudeva **8.** 10, 17, 30;  
**9.** 8, 10, 15, 35; **10.** 39.  
 Paṇḍu-Sakka **8.** 18; **9.** 7.  
 Patāpa **2.** 4.  
 Paduma **1.** 33, 38.  
 Padumaghara **34.** 67.  
 Padumassara **34.** 36.  
 Padumuttara **1.** 52, 55.  
 Panayamāra **33.** 59, 60, 61.  
 Panāda **2.** 4.  
 1. Pabbata (the Bodhisatta)  
**1.** 119.  
 2. Pabbata (Vatṭagāmaṇī's minis-  
 ter) **33.** 93.  
 Pabbatakumāra **5.** 86, 123, 129.  
 Pabbatanta **37.** 50.  
 Pabbatārāma **33.** 93.  
 Payāgatittha **31.** 58.  
 Palonagara **10.** 36.  
 Pācīnakā **4.** 67, 68.  
 Pācīnakhaṇḍarāji **23.** 4.



- Pācinatissapabbata (vihāra) **36.**  
127, 129; **37** 14.
- Pācinadīpa **36.** 70.
- Pācinapabbata **21.** 5.
- Pācinavāsī **36.** 71.
- Pācinārāma **20.** 36.
- Pāṭaliputta **5.** 45, 47, 52, 150, 156,  
247, 260, 265, 425, 520; **11.**  
24; **15.** 26; **17.** 27; **18.** 9, 49,  
107, 123; **19.** 164; **20.** 1. see also  
Pupphapura.
- Pārāyanasutta **30.** 226.
- Pārīleyakarakkhitavara **32.** 178.
- Pālitā **2.** 75.
- Pāli (= Suvannapāli) **10.** 40.
- Pāveyyakā **4.** 37, 39, 48, 67, 69.
- Pāsūnadīpaka (vihāra) **34.** 93.
- Pāsūnapabbata **10.** 113.
- Piturājā (= Vaṭṭagāmaṇī) **33.** 35.
- Piyaṅgalla-vihāra **30.** 65, 84,  
94, 99.
- Piyaṅgudīpa **24.** 42, 54; **25.** 263,  
267; **32.** 190, 194.
1. Piyatissa (king of Kalyāṇi)  
**22.** 36, 38, 39, 40, 41, 43, 58, 63.
2. Piyatissa (= Devānampiyatissa)  
**13.** 3; **18.** 16; **19.** 99; **20.**  
2; **21.** 13; **27.** 5, 17.
1. Piyadassī (Buddha) **1.** 67, 68.
2. Piyadassī (Thera) **29.** 51, 67,  
85, 186, 189.
- Piḷapitṭhi-vihāra **36.** 15.
- Piḷayamāra **33.** 60, 61.
- Pukkusa **30.** 228.
- Puṇṇa (setṭhi) **32.** 179.
- Puṇṇaka **30.** 325.
- Puṇṇaji **1.** 292.
- Puṇṇavaddhana (garments) **23.**  
51, 57; **30.** 28.
- Puttabhāga-vihāra **36.** 36.
- Pupphapura (= Pāṭaliputta) **4.**  
51; **5.** 102, 282; **17.** 18; **18.** 117;  
**29.** 56.
- Pubbakattika **19.** 163.
- Pubbaṣeliyā **5.** 12.
- Purindadeva **2.** 20.
- Puḷahattha **33.** 58, 59.

- Pulindā **7.** 74.
- Pejalaka **35.** 125.
- Petavatthu **14.** 73.
- Pettaṅgavālika (vihāra) **33.** 8.
- Pelagāma-vihāra **34.** 33.
- Potthā **35.** 71, 91.
- Pcraṇā **1.** 2; **34.** 28.
- Polamittā **7.** 34.

## Ph

- Phalaggapariveṇa **15.** 236.
- Phussa **1.** 84, 91, 95.
- Phussadeva **23.** 3, 134, 147; **25.**  
100, 158, 205, 217, 220, 224,  
240. see also Ummāda°.
- Phussamāsa **1.** 185, 354, 473.
- Phussati **30.** 237.

## B

- Baladatta **2.** 32.
- Bahalamassutissa **33.** 99.
- Bārāpasī **1.** 180, 218, 248; **2.**  
12, 56, 65; **5.** 596; **15.** 166.
- Bālapaṇḍita Sutta **15.** 6.
- Bāhiya **33.** 58, 59.
- Bāhulikā **5.** 5.
- Bindusāra see Vindusāra.
- Bimbā **30.** 267.
- Bimbisāra **30.** 217, 280.
- Bijagāma **35.** 126.
- Buddharakkhita (= Mahā°) **29.** 67,  
159, 160, 163.
- Bodhāhārakula **19.** 52, 165.
- Bodhimaṇḍa-vihāra **29.** 63.
- Brahmajāla Sutta **12.** 58.
- Brahmadatta **2.** 15; **5.** 596.
- Brahmadeva **2.** 29.
- Brahmaloka **31.** 403.
- Brahmā **1.** 228, 235, 277, 350, 358;  
**29.** 136.
- Brāhmaṇa-Tissa **33.** 40.
- Byādhideva **10.** 108.

## Bh

- Bhagīratha 2. 4.  
 Bhaṇḍaka (°uka) 12. 25.  
 Bhaṇḍu, °uka 5. 15; 13. 20, 23, 28; 14. 36, 39, 40.  
 Bhattabhuttavalā 25. 47.  
 Bhaddaka 30. 26.  
 1. Bhaddakaccānā (wife of Siddhattha) 2. 76, 78.  
 2. Bhaddhakaccānā (wife of Paṇḍuvāsudeva) 8. 21; 9. 79.  
 Bhaddakappa 1. 111, 130; 17. 60; 19. 65.  
 1. Bhaddaji (one of the Pañcavaggiyā) 1. 286.  
 2. Bhaddaji (Thera, probably same as above) 31. 52, 54, 59, 62.  
 Bhaddavaggiyā 1. 297; 30. 215.  
 1. Bhaddasāla 12. 8; 13. 27; 20. 75.  
 2. Bhaddasāla (Thera, probably same as above) 21. 2.  
 Bhaddasena 5. 14.  
 Bhaddiya 1. 297.  
 Bhadrāyānikā 5. 7.  
 Bhayoluppala-vāpi 34. 34.  
 Bharāṇa 23. 3, 104; 25. 100.  
 Bharāṇī 27. 24.  
 Bharata 2. 4.  
 Bhallatittha 36. 43.  
 1. Bhalluka (Damiḷa) 25. 187, 192, 200, 202, 209, 211, 215, 218, 222.  
 2. Bhalluka (merchant) 30. 213.  
 Bhavagga 31. 404.  
 Bhātika-Abhaya 34. 38, 69, 70 see also Bhātiya.  
 Bhātika-Tissa 36. 1, 3, 6.  
 Bhātivaṅka (vihāra) 30. 123.  
 Bhātiya (= Bhātika-Abhaya) 30. 327; 34. 39.  
 Bhāsasaṅkheyya 1. 12.  
 Bhūtāpāla-Nanda 5. 50.  
 Bhūtārāma 36. 7, 14.  
 Bhetta (Damiḷa general and his stronghold) 25. 28.

## M

- Makutamuttasālā 32. 232.  
 Magadharajā 1. 154.  
 Magadhā 6. 4.  
 Maggasiramāsa 11. 40; 19. 13, 39.  
 Maghadeva 2. 50.  
 Maghavā 25. 233.  
 Maṅgara see Aṅkura.  
 1. Maṅgala (Buddha) 1. 12, 13.  
 2. Maṅgala (tāpasa) 1. 79.  
 3. Maṅgala (Thera) 29. 109.  
 Maṅgulaka (vihāra) 21. 6.  
 Majjhantika 5. 514; 12. 3, 11, 26.  
 Majjhima (monk) 12. 6.  
 Mañjēranāgubhavana 31. 22, 26, 174, 271.  
 Maṇiakkhika 1. 193, 700, 708, 711; 15. 182.  
 Maṇiupaṭṭhānasālā 34. 67.  
 Maṇikāragāma 35. 47.  
 Maṇināgapabbata (vihāra) 34. 91.  
 Maṇipāsāda 36. 125.  
 Maṇimatta (= Matta) 28. 92.  
 Maṇisomārāma 36. 8, 106, 107.  
 Maṇihīraka (vihāra) 37. 40.  
 Maṇihīra (vāpi) 37. 47.  
 Maṇḍakappa 1. 84, 100.  
 Maṇḍadīpa 15. 144, 145.  
 Maṇḍalagirikā (vihāra) 36. 17.  
 Maṇḍalacittaka 23. 27, 60.  
 Maṇḍalagāma (= Dvāramaṇḍala°) 10. 2.  
 Maṇḍavāpi vihāra 34. 8. cf. Paṇḍavāpi.  
 Matta 28. 86, 89, 91, see also Maṇimatta.  
 Mattābhaya 17. 111; 19. 145; 21. 13.  
 Mathurā 2. 24.  
 Maddarājā 8. 7.  
 Maddī 30. 238, 245, 252, 257.  
 Madhurāpura 7. 52, 54.  
 Manosilātala 1. 363, 368.  
 Mandhātā 2. 2.

- Mayetti (vāpi) **35. 95.**
- Maricavatti-vihāra **26. 15, 26; 27. 1, 71; 32. 127, 139; 35. 122; 36. 33, 36, 107.**
- Maruḡaṇa-pariveṇa **15. 238.**
- Malaya **7. 74; 25. 12, 13; 28. 51; 32. 131; 33. 64; 35. 26; 36. 50, 51; 37. 6, 18, 20.**
- Malaya-Mahādeva **32. 187.**
- Mallikādevī **32. 183.**
- Mahallaka-Nāga **35. 124, 127 36. 1.**
- Mahā-Ariṭṭha, see Mahāriṭṭha.
- Mahū-uposathāgāra **34. 31.**
- Mahākandara-nadī **8. 12.**
- Mahā-Kalyāna **2. 2.**
- Mahā-Kassapa. **3. 3, 15, 38; 5. 1, 638; 30. 233; 31. 29.**
- Mahā-Kāla **5. 331; 30. 203; 31. 135, 143, 290.**
- Mahā-Kusa **2. 61.**
- Mahāgaṅgā **23. 23.**
- Mahāgaṇa-pāsāda **19. 170, 172.**
- Mahāgalla (vāpi) **37. 49.**
- Mahāgāma **22. 31, 33, 163, 183, 184; 23. 112; 24. 3, 15, 27, 55, 83, 107; 25. 14, 15.**
- Mahāgāmanāga-vihāra **36. 34.**
- Mahāgāma-vāpi **37. 47.**
- Mahāgāmaṇi-nagara **25. 45.**
- Mahāgāmeṇḍavāpi **35. 5.**
- Mahācūla, ° cūlika **33. 34, 47; 34. 1, 11, 15, 29.**
- Mahācetiya (=Mahā Thūpa q.v.) **20. 28; 29. 23, 29, 76, 117; 30. 328; 31. 169; 32. 1, 13.**
- Mahātitttha **7. 61; 25. 192; 33. 39; 35. 25.**
- Mahātitttha-uyyāna (=Mahāmeghavana) **15. 68, 84, 85, 87, 96.**
- Mahātissa (=Mahācūla) **34. 1.**
  - Mahātissa (=Kupikkala° q.v.) **33. 77, 84.**
  - Mahātissa (teacher of Bahamaśutissa) **33. 98.**
  - Mahātissa (of Anurārāma) **36. 30.**
- Mahā Thupa (see also Mahācetiya Uru<sup>c</sup>etiya and Hemamālī.) **1. 718; 15. 60; 20. 58; 28. 93; 29. 1, 21, 27, 45, 109, 127, 189; 30. 118, 120, 123, 138, 149; 31. 16, 44, 142; 32. 15, 18, 130, 199, 201, 225, 229; 33. 5, 30, 90; 34. 40, 46, 50, 59, 62, 71; 35. 2, 17, 81; 36. 65, 75, 126.**
- Mahādāṭhika Mahānāga. **34. 39, 70; 35. 1.**
- Mahādāragallaka-(vāpi) **37. 49.**
- Mahādeva (pupil of Kakusandha Buddha) **15. 67, 102.**
  - Mahādeva (apostle to Mahisamaṇḍala) **5. 514; 12. 3, 33.**
  - Mahādeva (Asoka's minister) **18. 34, 36.**
  - Mahādeva (monk in Duṭṭhagāmaṇi's time) **29. 68.**
  - Mahādeva (Dāmahālakavāsī) **36. 68.**
- Mahādhammarakkhita (monk in time of Asoka) **5. 474.**
  - Mahādhammarakkhita (apostle to Mahāraṭṭha) **12. 5, 41.**
  - Mahādhammarakkhita see Uru°.
- Mahānāga (son of Mutasīva) **14. 70; 15. 191; 21. 13; 22. 23, 29, 33.**
  - Mahānāga (Goṭhayimbara's father) **23. 79.**
  - Mahānāga (brother of Mahācūla) **33. 47.**
- Mahānāgatissa (vihāra) **36. 34.**
- Mahānāgavana **1. 186, 485.**
  - Mahānāgavana (in Anurādhapura) **17. 15.**
- Mahānārada-kassapa Jātaka **12. 41.**
- Mahānāma (one of the Pañcavaggiyā) **1. 285.**
  - Mahānāma (former name of Mahāmeghavana) **15. 106, 122, 123, 125, 133.**
- Mahānikkhaviṭṭhi (vāpi) **35. 95.**
- Mahāneru **2. 5.**
- Mahāpatāpa **2. 4.**
- Mahāpaduma **29. 114.**
  - Mahāpaduma (of Tulādhārapabbata) **35. 30.**

- Mahāpanāda **2.** 4; **31.** 50, 60.  
 Mahāpabbata **22.** 15; **25.** 143, 166.  
 Mahāpallavabhogga **29.** 59.  
 Mahāpālika **20.** 33; **36.** 20.  
 Mahāppamāda Sutta **16.** 3.  
 Mahā-Buddharakkhita **29.** 52 see also Uru.<sup>o</sup>
1. Mahābodhi (in Gayā) **1.** 256; **18.** 52.
  2. Mahābodhi (in Anurādhapura) **1.** 718; **18.** 1; **35.** 90; **36.** 25; 52, 55, 103.
- Mahābodhighara **35.** 81; **36.** 31, 55.  
 Mahā Brahmā **1.** 223, 229, 233; **4.** 49; **30.** 200; **31.** 280, 301, 374.  
 Mahāmaṇivāpi **36.** 3; **37.** 47.  
 Mahāmaṅgala-cetiya **24.** 17.  
 Mahāmaṅgala-vihāra **35.** 114.  
 Mahāmaṅgala Sutta **30.** 225; **32.** 155.  
 Mahā Mahinda **1.** 213, 669; **5.** 518; **12.** 8; **13.** 1; **14.** 65; **15.** 200, 243; **17.** 79; **19.** 97, 141; **20.** 26, see also Mahinda.  
 Mahāmucala **2.** 3.  
 Mahāmucala-mālaka **15.** 45.  
 Mahāmeghavana **1.** 717; **11.** 2, 3; **15.** 12, 14, 31, 68, 106, 143, 199, 203, 210, 221, 225; **16.** 2; **17.** 79; **19.** 68, 189; **20.** 3; **27.** 19; **31.** 132; **34.** 25; **36.** 12, 24.  
 Mahābyagga **32.** 192.  
 Mahārakkhita **12.** 5, 35, 43.  
 Mahāraṭṭha **12.** 5, 41.  
 Mahāraṭṭhaka **1.** 53.  
 Mahārattaka **33.** 32.  
 Mahārāmeti (vāpi) **35.** 95.  
 Mahārīṭṭha **11.** 20; **16.** 13; **18.** 14; **19.** 16, 121, 134, 142, 143, 146, 148.  
 Mahāvamsa **1.** 1.  
 Mahāvattu **35.** 24, 41.  
 Mahāvaruṇa **5.** 288, 522.  
 Mahavana-vihāra **4.** 52, 62; **29.** 52.  
 Mahāvalligotta-vihāra **35.** 83.  
 Mahāvihāra **15.** 242; **20.** 14, 54; **25.** 208; **31.** 142; **33.** 82, 100; **35.** 65, 89, 118; **36.** 2, 10, 11, 13, 32, 74, 102, 105, 113; **37.** 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 12, 17, 23, 26, 29, 30, 33, 37, 38.  
 Mahāvesākhapūjā **32.** 144, **35.** 101; **36.** 30, 40, 109.  
 Mahāsaṅgīti **19.** 138.  
 Mahāsaṅghikā **5.** 4, 5.  
 Mahāsāgara-uyyāna **15.** 143, 160, 161, 163, 171.  
 Mahāsammata **2.** 1, 77; **32.** 77.  
 Mahāsīlāpātimā **37.** 14.  
  1. Mahāsīva (king) **21.** 1, 3, 13; **22.** 2.
  2. Mahāsīva (thera) **30.** 122.

Mahāsudassana **2.** 5; **32.** 78.  
  1. Mahāsumana (disciple of Koṭṭagamana) **15.** 139.
  2. Mahāsumana (deva) **1.** 648, 667.
  3. Mahāsumana (monk in Duṭṭhagāmaṇi's time) **29.** 111.
  1. Mahāsumma (monk of Koṭṭapabbata) **23.** 98, 99.
  2. Mahāsumma (monk in time of Mahācūla) **34.** 3.

Mahāsena **36.** 116, 123; **37.** 1.  
 Mahāsoṇa **23.** 3, 75, 78; **25.** 60, 96.  
 Mahimsāsakā **5.** 5, 8.  
  1. Mahinda (monk) **5.** 256, 501, 506, 510, 512, 515, 519, 541; **13.** 4, 23, 27; **14.** 1, 9, 29, 50; **15.** 32, 60, 208, 240; **17.** 25, 33, 41; **18.** 15, 19, 22, 25, 115; **19.** 43, 126, 144, 156; **20.** 3, 44, 48, 76; **27.** 6, 17; **30.** 286, 287, see also Mahā Mahinda.
  2. Mahinda (king) **2.** 38.

Mahindaguhā **20.** 26.  
 Mahiyaṅgaṇathūpa **1.** 481, 488, 557, 679; °cetiya **1.** 664; °desa **1.** 678; **25.** 15, 16; **36.** 58; °vihāra **36.** 34.  
 Mahilādīpa **6.** 54.  
 Mahisamaṇḍala **12.** 3, 33.  
 Mahejavattu **17.** 57.  
 Mahejūsansālā **35.** 123.  
 Mahejjāghara **10.** 108.

- Mahela-nagara **22.** 11; **25.** 110, 113, 123, 131.
- Mahodara **1.** 682, 685, 700.
- Mātuvihāra **33.** 9.
- Mātuvelāṅga **33.** 53.
- Māyā **2.** 73, 76; °devī **30.** 261.
- Māra **1.** 163, 166; **29.** 136; **31.** 293; **32.** 89, 90.
- Migagāma.vihāra **37.** 41.
- Migadāya **1.** 243.
- Migāramātā **32.** 75.
- Mitta (Ejāra's general) **23.** 5.
  - Mitta (Labbhiya-Vasabha's father) **23.** 149.
  - Mitta (= Nandhimitta) **25.** 95.
- Mittasena **29.** 129, 150.
- Mittiṇṇa **29.** 55, 68.
- Mithilā **2.** 6, 41, 52.
- Missaka (pabbata) **13.** 16, 26; **14.** 4, 51, 52; **17.** 40.
- Mucala **2.** 3.
- Mucalinda (king) **2.** 3.
  - Mucalinda (nāga) **30.** 210.
- Mucela-upatṭhānasālā **34.** 67.
- Mucela-paṭṭana **36.** 30.
- Mucela-rukka **36.** 56.
- Mucela-vihāra **35.** 85.
- Muṭasīva **1.** 669; **11.** 1, 4; **13.** 2, 18; **20.** 43; **21.** 12; **22.** 38.
- Muṇḍa **4.** 2, 4.
- Mūla **33.** 92.
- Mūlanāgasenāpati-vihāra **36.** 35.
- Mūlavokāsa-vihāra **33.** 92.
- Meghavaṇṇābhaya (minister of Devānampiyatissa) **19.** 136
  - Meghavaṇṇābhaya (= Goṭhābhaya) **36.** 98.
  - Meghavaṇṇābhaya (Mahāsena's minister) **37.** 17, 25, 29; Abhaya **37.** 30.
  - Meghavaṇṇābhaya (vihāra) **36.** 108.
- Metteyya **1.** 112; **32.** 224, 243, 244, 245, 246, 248.
- Metteyyapitā **32.** 241.
- Moggaliputta Tissa **1.** 209, 213; **5.** 321, 339, 499, 514, 540, 560, 643; **12.** 1; **18.** 37, 79, 107.
- Moggali (brāhmaṇa) **5.** 407, 438.
- Morakaparaka-vāpi **37.** 47.
- Morarājā **5.** 101.
- Morīyanagara **5.** 99, 100.
- Morīyavaṃsa **5.** 194, 246.

## Y

- Yakkhā **1.** 183, 483.
- Yaṭṭhālayaka-tissa **15.** 192; **22.** 30, 33.
- Yaṭṭhālaya-vihāra **22.** 30.
- Yasa **1.** 289, 290, 291; **30.** 215.
- Yasa Kākaṇḍakaputta **1.** 205; **4.** 31, 44, 69; **5.** 638.
- Yasalālaka (tissa) **35.** 49, 52.
- Yasodharā **2.** 70, 72.
- Yugandhara **1.** 265, 490; **31.** 336.
- Yona-Dhammarakkhita **12.** 4, 38.
- Yona-Mahādhammarakkhita **29.** 60.
- Yona-loka **12.** 5; °raṭṭha **29.** 61; °visaya **12.** 43.
- Yoṇasabhāgavatthu **10.** 108.

## R

- Rakkhita **12.** 4, 35.
- Rajatalenavihāra **35.** 4.
- Raṭṭhapāla-Nanda **5.** 50.
- Ratanapāsāda **36.** 7.
- Ratanamāla **15.** 104, 140.
- Ratīvaḍḍhana-uyyāna **5.** 586.
- Rattakkhī **36.** 82.
- Rattamālakaṇḍaka (vāpi) **37.** 48.
- Ratthevannaka see Karaṇḍakaṇḍa.
- Ravavaṭṭisālā **32.** 234.
- Raheraka **21.** 5.
- Rājagaha **1.** 152; **2.** 6, 43; **3.** 12, 14; **29.** 49; **30.** 217, 279, see also Giribbaja.
- Rājagiriya **5.** 12.
- Rājamahā-vihāra **36.** 16.

- Rājamātu-vihāra **35**. 117.  
 Rājamālaka **32**. 235.  
 Rājāyatana **30**. 211.  
 Rājuppalavāpi **35**. 95.  
 1. Rāma (king) **2**. 63 ; **24**. 34.  
 2. Rāma (Bhaddakaccānā's brother) **9**. 12.  
 Rāmaka-vihāra **35**. 123.  
 Rāmāgāma **31**. 15, 19, 34, 168, 180.  
 Rāmagoṇa **9**. 12 ; **36**. 14.  
 Rāhu **31**. 259.  
 Rāhumukha **32**. 76.  
 Rāhula **1**. 144 ; **2**. 78 ; **30**. 220, 267.  
 Rāhulamātā **30**. 267, 272.  
 Rāhulovāda (sutta) **30**. 224.  
 Ruci **2**. 4.  
 Rūpanandā **15**. 89, 102.  
 Rūpāramma-vihāra **37**. 43.  
 Reṇu **2**. 60.  
 1. Revata (Buddha) **1**. 12, 27, 29.  
 2. Revata (Thera) **1**. 206; see also Soreyya.<sup>o</sup>  
 Roja **2**. 2.  
 1. Rohaṇa (gahapati) **23**. 91.  
 2. Rohana (janapada) **9**. 13 ; **19**. 113 ; **22**. 28, 31 ; **23**. 18, 19, 21 ; **27** ; **24**. 85 ; **32**. 131 **33**. 36 ; **35**. 27, 28, 29, 68, **35**. 126 ; **37**. 6.  
 Rohinī **19**. 88.
- L**
- Lakkhaṇa **24**. 34.  
 Lankā (also <sup>o</sup>*dīpa*, <sup>o</sup>*raja*, etc.) **1**. 182, 183, 189, 201, 215, 474, 552, 544, 562, 568, 589, 596 ; 621, 639, 679, 721, **5**. 13, 517 ; **7**. 3, 4, 5, 6 ; **8**. 5, 9, 17 ; **9**. 8, 10, 11 ; **11**. 4, 8, 9, 39 ; **12**. 9 ; **13**. 16, 19, 29 ; **14**. 68, 80 ; **15**. 185, 196, 198, 242 ; **17**. 6, 25, 92, 95, 99 ; **18**. 6, 13, 32, 37, 67 ; **19**. 52, 62, 118, 157, 164, 169, 189 ; **20**. 38, 41, 44, 45, 66, 70 ; **21**. 7 ; **22**. 5, 22, 177 ; **25**. 179, 184, 186, 191 ; **26**. 1, 4, 22 ; **27**. 10, 15, 71 ; **28**. 34, 38, 48 ; **29**. 58, 124 ; **30**. 7, 142 ; **31**. 16, 46, 83, 96, 104, 164, 320, 428, 435 ; **32**. 7, 117, 145, 153, 157, 207, 217 ; **33**. 38 ; **35**. 50 ; **36**. 1, 6, 19, 23, 38, 54, 77, 98.  
 Laṅkādīpa (name for Mahinda) **20**. 44.  
 Laṅkāpura, <sup>o</sup>nagara **7**. 34, 67.  
 Laṅjakāsanasulā **33**. 23.  
 Laṅjakatissa **33**. 14, 18, 20, 29.  
 Labhiya-Vasabha **23**. 3, 151, 156, see also Vasabha.  
 Latthivana **30**. 217.  
 Lambakannā **35**. 16, 18, 33, 36, 40, 59 ; **36**. 58.  
 Lābugāma **10**. 90.  
 Lālaratṭha **6**. 5, 45 ; **7**. 3.  
 Licchavi **4**. 8.  
 Lumbinī **30**. 261.  
 Lokavivarana **5**. 495.  
 Lokantarikaniraya **1**. 535.  
 Lohakumbhī **4**. 58.  
 Lohapāsāda **15**. 231, 232 ; **27**. 11, 37, 70, 81 ; **30**. 362 ; **32**. 20, 129, 142, 155 ; **33**. 6, 29 ; **34**. 40 ; **35**. 3 ; **36**. 25, 52, 102, 124 ; **37**. 11.  
 Lohitavāhakhaṇḍa **10**. 52.
- V**
- Vaṅkanāsika-Tissa **35**. 109, 113, 116.  
 Vaṅkapabbata **1**. 134 ; **30**. 248, 256 ; <sup>o</sup>pabbhāra **2**. 44.  
 Vaṅganagara **6**. 1, 23.  
 Vaṅgarājā **6**. 1, 18, 40.  
 Vaṅgā **6**. 1.  
 Vaṅgavattakagalla **34**. 9.  
 Vaṅguttara **21**. 5.  
 Vajiragutti **2**. 21.  
 Vajjiputtakā **4**. 29 ; **5**. 6, 7.  
 Vajjī **4**. 31, 52.  
 Vaṭuka **34**. 19, 20, 22.  
 Vattagāmaṇī (Abhaya) **33**. 33, 85, 105 ; **34**. 11, see also Piturājā.  
 Vaḍḍhamāna (pura) **15**. 106, 114.  
 Vaḍḍhamāna (pabbata) **1**. 686.  
 Vaṇṇaka (mātikā) **34**. 33.  
 Vanavāsa **12**. 4, 35 ; **29**. 64.  
 Vappa (Thera) **1**. 285.

- Varakappa **1.** 34, 68.  
 Varadipa **15.** 107, 108, 112, 131, 140.  
 Vararoja **2.** 2.  
 Valavāmukhī **10.** 63, 104, 122.  
 Valliyera-vihāra **35.** 83.  
 Valli-vihāra **35.** 58.  
 1. Vasabha (Velusumana's father) **23.** 110, 111, 113.  
 2. Vasabha (Labhīya-Vasabha q.v.) **23.** 150, 154; **25.** 100.  
 3. Vasabha (king) **35.** 59, 60, 61, 62, 64, 65, 67, 70, 71, 100, 102, 103, 109, 113.  
 Vasabharājakettha **23.** 154.  
 Vasavatti **30.** 204; **32.** 87.  
 Vahavāpi **35.** 95.  
 Vahiṭṭha (general and his stronghold) **25.** 28.  
 Vassūpanāyika-khandha **16.** 12.  
 Vājiriyā **5.** 13.  
 Vālagāma-vihāra **33.** 9.  
 1. Vālukārāma (in India) **4.** 70, 83; **5.** 411.  
 2. Vālukārāma (in Ceylon) **30.** 158; **31.** 443.  
 Vāsabbhagāmika **4.** 68, 78.  
 Vāsava **5.** 370.  
 Vāsuladatta **31.** 148.  
 1. Vāhana (horse) **22.** 151.  
 2. Vāhana (vāpi) **37.** 48.  
 Vijaya **6.** 46, 47, 55, 56; **7.** 3, 16, 41, 42, 45, 60, 62, 63, 75, 77; **8.** 1, 3, 5.  
 Vijaya (rāja)-kumāra **36.** 57, 62, 63.  
 Vijayuttara **30.** 201; **31.** 282, 302.  
 1. Vijita **9.** 13.  
 2. Vijita-gāma **7.** 49; **9.** 13.  
 Vijita-nagara **22.** 8; **25.** 43, 49, 55, 61, 78, 102, 187.  
 Vijitasena **2.** 58.  
 1. Vijitāvī (Kahattiya) **1.** 91.  
 2. Vijitāvī (Bodhisatta) **1.** 9.  
 Viñjhātavi **5.** 91; **19.** 7; **29.** 62.  
 Viḍḍabha **8.** 19.  
 Vinaya **19.** 132.  
 Vindusāra **1.** 208; **5.** 170, 176, 189, 193, 244, 246, 259, 281, 282.  
 Vipassī **1.** 96, 100, 105.  
 Vimāla **1.** 292.  
 Vimānavatthu **14.** 73.  
 Virūpakkha **5.** 357.  
 Virūḷhaka **5.** 357.  
 Vilāratha **2.** 63.  
 Visayha **32.** 175.  
 Vesākha (punnami) **1.** 158, see also Vesākha and Mahāvesākha.  
 Visāla **15.** 143.  
 Vissukamma **1.** 144; **18.** 41, 44, 47; **28.** 11, 15; **30.** 22, 270; **31.** 82, 84, 273, 276, 278.  
 Vihārabhija **17.** 113.  
 1. Vihāradevī (Piyatissa's wife?) **22.** 39.  
 2. Vihāradevī (Dutthagāmani's mother) **22.** 36, 62, 63, 73, 166, **23.** 24, **32.** 242.  
 Vihāravāpi **23.** 149, 155.  
 Vihāsava **2.** 58.  
 Vejayantapāsāda **25.** 236, **32.** 86.  
 Vetullavāda **36.** 41, 111.  
 Vedisa (giri) **5.** 252, 259, 263; **13.** 7, 8, 10, 11, 22.  
 Vedehamuni **3.** 36.  
 Vebhāra **3.** 19.  
 Verañjā **19.** 149.  
 Velaṅgaviṭṭhika (vihāra) **33.** 8.  
 Velaṅgaviṭṭhika (vāpi) **37.** 48.  
 Velavāpigāma **28.** 83.  
 Veluva-vinā **31.** 286.  
 Vela (janapada) **23.** 111.  
 Veluvana **5.** 420, 422 °vanārāma **15.** 20; **30.** 218.  
 Velusumana **22.** 143, 153, 158; **23.** 3, 115, 117, 124; **25.** 56.  
 Vesākha **1.** 192, 200, 710; **3.** 2; **11.** 37, 42; **29.** 1, 143.  
 Vesāli **1.** 203; **4.** 8, 29, 42, 51, 54, 56, 61; **5.** 410; **29.** 52.  
 Vessagiri **20.** 25, 30; **33.** 50.  
 Vessantara **1.** 133, **2.** 67; **30.** 237, 238, 257.

- Vessavaṇa **5.** 357, 365, **10.** 108; **27.** 50.
- Vohārika-Tissa **36.** 28, see also Tissa 15.
- S**
- Sakka **1.** 14, 76, 338, 342, 376, 383; **7.** 2, 6; **13.** 17; **17.** 22, 37, 39; **21.** 49; **25.** 246; **30.** 201, 212, 253, 344; **31.** 82, 113, 128, 132; 273, 276, 282; **31.** 373, 406; **32.** 84, 107.
- Sakkodana **2.** 74.
- Sakkharasobbha **35.** 28.
- Saṅkantikā **5.** 9.
- Saṅkassa **30.** 223.
- Saṅkha Jātaka **32.** 175.
1. Saṅgha (Sūranimmila's father) **23.** 28, 31.
2. Saṅgha (amacca) **32.** 246, 247.
- Saṅghatissa **36.** 58.
- Saṅghabodhi **36.** 58, 63, 72, 95; Sīrisaṅgha° **36.** 73.
- Saṅghapāla-pariveṇa **36.** 114.
- Saṅghamitta **36.** 113, 122; **37.** 2, 10, 13, 16, 28.
- Saṅghamittā **5.** 256, 476, 501, 506, 511, 515; **13.** 5; **15.** 26; **18.** 4, 17, 119; **19.** 15, 19, 30, 98, 120, 123, 166, 181, 185, 188; **20.** 3, 32, 65, 78.
- Saṅgharakkhita **29.** 54, 68, 172, 175.
1. Saṅjaya **2.** 67; **30.** 237, 253, 255.
2. Saṅjaya (Kālāsoka's son) **5.** 15.
- Sattapaṇṇakapāsāda **36.** 32.
- Sattapaṇṇiguhā **3.** 19; **19.** 137.
- Sacca Saṃyutta **14.** 73.
- Sattasata (dāna) **1.** 133.
- Saddhātissa **32.** 243; **33.** 4, 14, 17, see also Tissa 7.
1. Santusita (deva-king) **31.** 281.
2. Santusita (Bodhisatta) **1.** 136.
- Sabbakāmi **4.** 68, 72, 73, 76, 77.
- Sabbajaha **5.** 15.
- Sabbatthavādi **5.** 8, 9.
- Sabbanandī **15.** 177.
- Samaṅkura **2.** 54.
- Samacitta **14.** 48.
- Samatha **2.** 59.
- Samiddha **15.** 107, 133.
- Samiddhi-sumana **1.** 689.
- Samuddadatta **2.** 42.
- Samuddavihāra **34.** 92.
- Samuddāsanasālā **19.** 42, 44, 45.
- Sambala **12.** 8; **13.** 27; **20.** 75.
- Sambhūta see Sānavāsī.
- Sammitiyā **5.** 7.
- Sarakabhataḡāhaka (Kuṭumbiya-putta) **32.** 193.
- Sarabhu **1.** 660.
- Sasa Jātaka **32.** 176.
- Sahajāti **4.** 43, 46, 48, 54.
- Sahapatī **1.** 221, 233, 345, 348; **30.** 200; **31.** 280, 301.
- Sahasakkha (=Sakka) **28.** 10; **31.** 132; **32.** 84.
- Sākya-kula **1.** 138; °puṅgava **1.** 74; 161, **19.** 65; **30.** 225, **31.** 231, °putta **11.** 34; **29.** 177; °rājā **2.** 69; **5.** 95, 100; **8.** 19.
1. Sāgara (king) **2.** 3.
2. Sāgara (Thera) **29.** 126.
1. Sāgaradeva **2.** 3.
2. Sāgaradeva (Maghadeva's father) **2.** 49; Sāgara **2.** 50.
- Sāgaliyā **5.** 13.
- Sānavāsī Sambhūta **4.** 38, 44, 69, 77.
- Sādhina **2.** 22.
- Sāmagalla **33.** 53.
- Sārakappa **1.** 9, 52, 79, 95.
- Sāramanda (kappa) **1.** 13.
- Sāriputta **1.** 660; **14.** 50; **30.** 218.
- Sāli **32.** 245; **33.** 1.
- Sālipabbata **35.** 125.
- Sāliya **33.** 93.
- Sāliyārāma **33.** 93.
- Sāḷha **4.** 48, 68, 77.
- Sāvattīhi **30.** 221; **31.** 405.
- Sikhi **1.** 100, 101, 105.
- Siggava **5.** 404, 425, 433, 436, 459, 643.



1. Siddhattha (Buddha) **1.** 78, 83.
  2. Siddhattha (Bodhisatta) **2.** 7, 8.
  3. Siddhattha (Thera) **29.** 89, 97, 106.
- Siddhatthikā **5.** 12.
- Sineru **1.** 533; **29.** 194; **30.** 223; **31.** 9, 151, 152, 243, 336.
- Sirigutta **22.** 157.
- Siridhammā **5.** 194, 228.
1. Sirināga (brother of Kuñcānāga's wife) **36.** 21, 27.
  2. Sirināga (son of Tissa 16.) **36.** 54, 57.
1. Simbali (Sīvali) **1.** 664.
  2. Simbali (of Anurādhapura) **29.** 116.
- Sirivaḍḍhaka (°ana) **19.** 170, 173.
- Sirivaḍḍhana **30.** 125.
- Sirisāṅghabodhi see Saṅghabodhi.
- Sirisamālaka **15.** 97, 134.
- Sirisavatthu **7.** 33, 69.
- Silasobbhakaṇḍaka **33.** 53, 90.
- Siva (paramour of Anulā) **34.** 18.
1. Sivi (king) **2.** 27.
  2. Sivi (father of Sañjaya) **2.** 67.
- Sivi Jātaka **32.** 175.
- Siva see Tānasīva and Mahāsīva.
- Sivalī **35.** 14, 15.
- Sisapātikā **7.** 10.
- Sihapura **6.** 44, 45; **8.** 6, 7.
- Sihabāhu **6.** 16, 32, 33, 42, 45; **7.** 3, 44; **8.** 6.
- Sihalā **7.** 44.
- Sihavāhana **2.** 67.
- Sihasiṅgī **6.** 10, 43, 45.
- Sihassara **2.** 68.
- Sihahanu **2.** 70, 72, 74.
- Sukkodana **2.** 74.
1. Sujāta (Buddha) **1.** 56, 60, 68.
  2. Sujāta (Bodhisatta) **1.** 85.
  3. Sujāta (king) **2.** 64.
- Sujātā **1.** 158; **30.** 281.
- Suttavāda **5.** 9.
1. Sucāssana (king) **2.** 5.
  2. Sudassana (Bodhisatta) **1.** 106.
- Sudassanamāla **15.** 141, 178.
- Sudinna **2.** 48.
- Suddhodana **1.** 161; **2.** 74, 76; **30.** 261.
- Sudhammā **15.** 165, 177.
- Sunetta **29.** 57, 68.
- Sunhāta-pariveṇa **15.** 234.
- Supatīṭṭhita **29.** 140, 148, 153.
- Suppabuddha **2.** 74, 75.
- Suppāraka **6.** 55.
- Subāku **1.** 292.
- Subha **35.** 51, 52, 56, 57, 70, 102, 112.
- Subhakūṭa **15.** 150, 152.
- Subhadeva **36.** 45.
- Subhadda **3.** 6.
- Subharāja-pariveṇa **35.** 57.
1. Sumana (Buddha) **1.** 12, 22.
  2. Sumana (one of the Pāveyyakā) **4.** 69, 78.
  3. Sumāna (Asoka's brother) **5.** 281, 284.
  4. Sumana (Sāmaṇera) **5.** 477; **13.** 6, 23, 28; **14.** 41; **17.** 9, 17, 32, 39; **18.** 25, 115; **19.** 39, 68, 106; **20.** 17.
  5. Sumana (pupil of Sarabhū) **1.** 664.
  6. Sumana (Veḷu's friend) **23.** 112.
  7. Sumana (= Veḷusumana) **25.** 100.
  8. Sumana (friend of Uttara) **30.** 151; **31.** 441.
  9. Sumana (a monk in Duṭṭha-gāmaṇi's time) **29.** 154.
- Sumanakūṭa **1.** 649, 714; **7.** 73; **15.** 110; **32.** 187.
- Sumanavāpīgāma **28.** 44.
- Sumanā **5.** 284.
- Sumanūdevī **29.** 141.
1. Sumitta (monk) **5.** 521, 525, 535.
  2. Sumitta (Vijaya's brother) **6.** 47; **8.** 2, 6.
1. Sumedha Buddha **1.** 56, 60.
  2. Sumedha (Bodhisatta) **1.** 5.
- Suyāma **31.** 281.

- Suriyagutta **29.** 65, 69, 121.  
 Suriyavaccasā **31.** 287.  
 1. Suruci (king) **2.** 4.  
 2. Suruci (Bodhisatta) **11.** 14.  
 Suvannapāli **10.** 48, 96 ; **11.** 1.  
 Suvannapīṇḍatissa (=Sūratissa  
 q.v.) **21.** 9.  
 Suvannabhūmi **12.** 6, 48.  
 Susunāga **4.** 6, 7, 23, 26.  
 Susima **1.** 72.  
 Susimā **9.** 7.  
 Sūratissa **21.** 3, 8, 11, 13 ; **22.** 2,  
 see also Suvanna-pīṇḍatissa.  
 Sūranimmila **22.** 5 ; **23.** 2, 62, 72 ;  
**25.** 59, 92, 96, 150, 156 ; **31.** 121 ;  
**32.** 30, see also Nimmila.  
 Sena **21.** 10 ; **22.** 2.  
 Senappiriya **25.** 25.  
 Senānigama **1.** 240.  
 Senāpatigumbaka **10.** 89.  
 Selasaṅkheyya **1.** 8.  
 1. Soṇa (Thera) **12.** 6, 48.  
 2. Soṇa (Mahāsena's minister) **37.**  
 10, 13, 28.  
 2. Soṇa (=Mahāsoṇa) **23.** 74 ;  
**25.** 94.  
 Soṇaka **5.** 409, 419, 422, 424, 427,  
 434, 643.  
 1. Soṇuttara (name of princes of  
 Suvannabhūmi) **12.** 61.  
 2. Soṇuttara (monk) **31.** 7, 45, 78,  
 134.  
 Soṇnagiri **33.** 4.  
 Soṭṭhiya **1.** 161 ; **30.** 284.  
 Sobha **15.** 128.  
 Sobhavatī **15.** 128.  
 Sobhita **1.** 12, 30, 32.  
 Somadevī **33.** 48, 56, 86.  
 Somārāma **33.** 86.  
 Soreyya-Revata **4.** 41, 44, 46, 50,  
 54, 66, 69, 72, 77, 80, 81, 83.

## H

- Hamsavaṭṭa **36.** 56.  
 Haṅkārapīṭṭhi **35.** 34.  
 Hatthadeva **2.** 34.  
 Hatthāhaka (upassaya) **19.** 187 ;  
**20.** 30, 31, 67.  
 Hatthikkhandha **21.** 4.  
 Hatthipura **2.** 16.  
 Hatthipora **25.** 34.  
 Hatthibhoga **35.** 44.  
 Hambugallaka **33.** 73.  
 Hātālika **25.** 25.  
 Hāritayakkhī **12.** 25.  
 Hālipabbata **11.** 20.  
 Himvā, Himavanta **1.** 81, 362 ;  
**5.** 96, 226, 268, 342, 346, 598 ;  
**12.** 6, 24 ; **17.** 31 ; **29.** 15.  
 Hundarivūpīgāma **23.** 73.  
 Huvācakaṇṇikā **34.** 92.  
 Hemavatakā **5.** 12.  
 Hemamālī, °mālīka **15.** 188 ; **17.**  
 101 ; **27.** 9 ; **31.** 41 ; **32.**  
 7 ; **33.** 30, see also Mahā Thūpa.  
 Heḷigāma **35.** 84.  
 Hoṇaka see Goṇaka.





